THE

WHOLE WORKS

OF THE

MOST REV. JAMES USHER, D.D.,

LORD ARCHBISHOP OF ARMAGH, AND PRIMATE OF ALL IRELAND.

NOW FOR THE FIRST TIME COLLECTED,

WITH A LIFE OF THE AUTHOR,

AND

AN ACCOUNT OF HIS WRITINGS,

BY

CHARLES RICHARD ELRINGTON, D.D.,

LATE REGIUS PROFESSOR OF DIVINITY IN THE UNIVERSITY OF DUBLIN,

AND RECTOR OF ARMAGH.

IN SEVENTEEN VOLUMES.

VOL. XVII.

DUBLIN:

HODGES, SMITH, AND CO.,

PUBLISHERS TO THE UNIVERSITY.

1864.
DUBLIN:
Printed at the University Press,
BY M. H. GILL.
The unexpected death of Dr. Elrington, on the 18th of January, 1850, deprived the University of one of its brightest ornaments, and the Irish Church of its most learned theologian. His edition of Ussher's Works, upon which he had been labouring for upwards of twenty years, was unfortunately left by him unfinished, and the Provost and Senior Fellows of Trinity College committed to me the task of completing it. Dr. Elrington had completed the first thirteen volumes, with 400 pages of the fourteenth volume, the progress of which was then interrupted; but he proceeded with the fifteenth and sixteenth volumes, and finished them before his death. My first duty was, therefore, to endeavour to ascertain the nature of the difficulty which had caused the interruption of the fourteenth volume, and to complete that volume as well as I

* The fifteenth volume was issued with the following notice:—"The publication of the fourteenth volume is unavoidably postponed."
could, in accordance with the intentions of Dr. Elrington. Notwithstanding the intimacy with him which it was my privilege for many years to enjoy, he had never explained to me fully the reason which induced him to leave this volume unfinished, when he went on with the fifteenth and sixteenth. I believe now, that the great difficulty of deciphering the MS. destined to supply matter for the completion of the unfinished volume, was the principal cause why he suspended the printing. He had found it impossible, consistently with his other important avocations, to transcribe the MS. and prepare it for the press himself. He employed an amanuensis to make a transcript, but this turned out to be unsatisfactory.

There was also another cause of embarrassment, which Dr. Elrington felt more acutely, perhaps, than it was worth. He had intended the fourteenth volume to contain such remains as could be recovered of the Theological Lectures delivered by Ussher when Professor of Divinity in the University; and he had begun with the "Tractatus de Controversiis Pontificiiis," written against Bellarmine, and never before printed. He had also partly put into type what now stands second in the fourteenth volume, viz., the "Catholica Assertio Integritatis Fontium Hebraico-
rum Veteris et Graecorum Novi Instrumenti," which formed the substance of the Theological Lectures, delivered in the year 1610. In addition to the embarrassments already alluded to, arising from the imperfect and confused state of the MS., Dr. Elrington now found that this second series of Lectures (in conformity with the chronological arrangement of the Works, which he had adopted) ought to have been placed before the "Tractatus de Controversiis Pontificis;" and that a third series, dated 1607, ought to have preceded both.

Having thus discovered, as I believe, the real cause of the suspension which took place in the printing of the fourteenth volume, and of the difficulty which had so embarrassed Dr. Elrington, my next care was to ascertain what materials existed for completing the volume in accordance with his design. The following allusions to the intended contents of volume xiv., which are to be found in the Life of Ussher, will enable us to understand what that design was. Having mentioned that, immediately after taking his first degree in Divinity (1607), Ussher was appointed Professor of Theology in the University, Dr. Elrington proceeds:

"He continued to deliver lectures during the following fourteen years, at first twice, afterwards once, in every week. His principal subject was an answer to the controversies of Bellarmine. Dr. Bernard says he read three volumes of these Lectures, and that it would be an honour to the University, where they were read, to have them published. There is only one volume now in existence, and it does not appear that the other two were ever deposited in the Library of Trinity College. The volume now in existence bears evidence of having been commenced with an intention of publishing the Lectures, but they are left unfinished in every part; I have, however, printed them in the fourteenth volume of the Archbishop’s works, as much anxiety was expressed to have them made public. There is a great deal of information contained in them, imperfect as they are, and a remarkable display of logical acuteness in a contest with the most learned and able disputant of the Romish Church."

The statement made in this passage that only one MS. volume of Ussher’s Lectures now exists, was afterwards ascertained by Dr. Elrington himself to be incorrect. The one volume to which he alludes is that which contains the “Tractatus de Controversiis Pontificiis,” published in the former half of the fourteenth volume of the Works. But two other MS. volumes, in the autograph of the Archbishop,
containing the earlier Lectures, exist also in the Library of Trinity College. These volumes are lettered on the back "Usserius de Veneri et Novi Test.," but are numbered in a wrong order, that is to say, the Lectures delivered, or begun to be delivered, in 1610, occur in vol. i. (p. 3. 22.), and those delivered in 1607 in that which has been marked vol. ii. (p. 3. 23.) It is probable, therefore; that we still possess the three volumes alluded to by Bernard, and that all that can now be gathered from them, as capable of being published, is collected in the fourteenth volume. If Dr. Ellrington had been aware of the existence of the earlier Lectures, before he had printed those which now stand first, there is no doubt that he would have arranged these fragments in an order the inverse of that in which they are now printed, viz.:—


Another allusion to the intended contents of the fourteenth volume, which occurs in the Life of Ussher', need not be here quoted, as it adds nothing to the information given in the foregoing passage.

' Vol. i., p. 321.
It proves, however, that Dr. Elrington had not discovered the existence of the second collection of Lectures until after he had completed the first volume of the Works, containing Ussher's Life, which was issued in 1848.

Again, speaking of the Archbishop's sermons, and notes of sermons, Dr. Elrington says*:

"The notes of three sermons are preserved in the Archbishop's handwriting, and are published in the fourteenth volume of his Works; from which it will appear what was his usual mode of preparation."

This statement caused me considerable embarrassment. I did not know what the sermon notes alluded to were, nor where they were to be found. Dr. Elrington had left no memorandum respecting them. I examined with care all his papers, which his executors had kindly placed in my hands, but without success. I searched also the Ussher MSS. in the Library of Trinity College, but in vain. At length, however, by a mere accident, I found, in this latter repository, what I believe to be the notes referred to by Dr. Elrington. They occur in the volume classed D. 3. 3., and are written in the Archbishop's well-known hand. There is also preceding them in the same volume another document, in the

* Vol. 1., p. 315, note.
hand of an amanuensis, which is not a sermon, but apparently the substance of some speech or essay. It is not written, as the others are, upon a text of Scripture, but is entitled, "The causes of the continuance of the contentions concerning church governments." Nevertheless, as it has been corrected throughout, and references to passages of Scripture added in Ussher's hand, I thought it better not to separate it from the notes of sermons which follow it in the MS. on the same paper. Unfortunately I had not discovered these notes until after the fourteenth volume was completed, and therefore was unable to carry out Dr. Elrington's intention of publishing them there; but I have added them in the present volume, at the end of these remarks.

To return, however, to the Theological Lectures of the Archbishop. When I examined the MS. with a view to complete the unfinished volume, I met with the same difficulties which had so greatly embarrassed Dr. Elrington. I found it impossible, owing to the manner in which my time was occupied, to transcribe the fragments and fit them for publication myself; at length, after a considerable time spent in the attempt, I proposed to the Provost and Senior Fellows to allow me to employ
Dr. Reeves to execute this task, as well as to make a complete Index to the sixteen volumes of Ussher's Works. I knew well his indefatigable perseverance in any thing that he undertook, which, no less than his varied learning and ripe scholarship, admirably qualified him for the work. To my very great relief he consented to take the part assigned him; and, with his accustomed disinterestedness in the cause of learning, consented to give his valuable time and labour for an amount of remuneration which proved that the honour of the University, and the fame of Ussher, were his principal motives for undertaking the task. Few of those who are unpractised in such work can fully estimate the great difficulties which attended the transcription of Ussher's rough notes, many of them written out of their proper order, and crowded into the margins, very often also so much abridged as to render their meaning unintelligible, except to the most skilful and practised scholar. In addition to this, Dr. Reeves undertook the compilation of the invaluable indexes printed in the present volume, which contribute so much to the practical utility of this edition of the collected works of our illustrious Primate. The tedious labour of correctly indexing such matter as these dense volumes contain, can
only be estimated by those who have attempted such a work; and in the present case Dr. Reeves, not content with his own carefully written manuscript of the Indices, undertook the additional labour of re-writing the Index of Authors, and revising the whole with great care as the proof sheets were passing through the press.

In justice to Dr. Reeves, I ought to mention also that the length of time occupied in his task was greater than it would otherwise have been, in consequence of a recent alteration in the statutes of the Library of Trinity College. When Dr. Elrington was engaged in the preparation for the press of Ussher's Works, it was allowable to lend the manuscripts; he was permitted to borrow and take to his home such MSS. as he had occasion for. But owing to the recent alteration alluded to, which absolutely prohibits the lending of MSS., this privilege was necessarily denied to Dr. Reeves. Resident in the country, he was compelled to labour at the transcription of the MSS. from time to time at intervals, devoting some hours to the work whenever he had occasion to visit Dublin, and frequently coming up to Dublin for the express purpose. It is easy to see what additional difficulties this circumstance must have created, and how
much it must have retarded the completion of his task.

The title-pages of the volumes, published at various intervals, all bear the date of the present year, in which the work has at length been completed. But it may be well to record here the exact dates at which the several volumes were at first issued:

Vol. I., January 5, 1848.
Vol. II., November 7, 1829.
Vol. III., September 1, 1831.
Vol. IV., June 9, 1830.
Vol. V., October 16, 1830.
Vol. VI., October 30, 1831.
Vol. VII., June 14, 1832.
Vol. VIII., April 3, 1832.
Vol. IX., June 14, 1832.
Vol. X., October 13, 1832
Vol. XI., August 1, 1832.
Vol. XII., December 12, 1833.
Vol. XIII., June 29, 1844.
Vol. XIV., May 17, 1862.
Vol. XV., May 18, 1834.
Vol. XVI., November 6, 1846.
Vol. XVII., April 25, 1864.

It will be seen from this list that the fourteenth volume was ready two years ago; but the pub-
lication of it was withheld until it could appear together with this index-volume, which could not of course be finished until the Works were complete.

I may be allowed here to express some regret that the plan of issuing the volumes at different intervals was adopted. It greatly displeased Dr. Elrington, who submitted with reluctance to the arrangement. It is attended with this inconvenience, that it must necessarily cause many broken sets, and there will no doubt ultimately be left unsold a large number of odd volumes. All who are in possession of the incomplete work can now, however, have their sets made perfect on application to Messrs. Hodges, Smith, and Co., Publishers to the University, Dublin.

The total cost of this great work to the University, that is to say, of the printing and paper, exclusive of the payments made to transcribers, advertising, and other incidental expenses, amounts to the large sum of £3800.

JAMES H. TODD, D.D.,
Senior Fellow of Trinity College, Dublin.

Easter Eve, 1864.
CONTENTS

OF

THE SEVENTEENTH VOLUME.

Advertisement, ........................................ iii
The Cause of the Continuance of Contentions concerning Church
  Government, ........................................... xix
Notes of three Sermons:—
  Sermon I., ............................................ xxiv
  Sermon II., .......................................... xxvii
  Sermon III., .......................................... xxxix

Indexes:—
  Index of Names and Subjects, ........................ 1
  Index of Passages of Scripture which are the subjects of Ser-
    mons, .................................................. 195
  Index of Passages of Scripture cited, illustrated, or explained, 126
  Index of Authors and Works cited, ........................ 230
THE CAUSES

OF THE

CONTINUANCE OF CONTENTIONS

CONCERNING

CHURCH GOVERNMENT.

NOTES OF THREE SERMONS.
THE CAUSES
OF THE
CONTINUANCE OF THE CONTENTIONS
CONCERNING
CHURCH GOVERNMENT.

CONTENTION ariseth eyther through error in men's judg-
ments or else disorder in their affections.

I. When contention doth grow by error in judgement, it
ceaseth not till men by instruction come to see wherein they
erre, and what it is that did deceive them; without this
there is neyther notice nor punishment that can establish
peace in the church.

The Moscovian Emperor, being wearie of the infinit strifes
and contentions amongst preachers, and by their occasion
amongst others, forbadd preaching utterly throughout all
his dominions; and instead thereof commanded certain ser-
mons of the Greeke and Latin Fathers to be translated, and
them to be read in publique assemblies, without adding a
word of their owne thereunto, upon paine of death. He
thought by this politique devise to bring them to agree-
ment, or att least to cover their disagreement. But so bad
a policie was no fitt salve for so great a soare.

Wec may think, perhaps, that punishment would have
been more effectuall to that purpose, for neither did Salo-
mon* speake without booke in saying that when "follie is

* Prov. chap. 22. ver. 15.
bound up in the heart of a child, y* rodd of correction must drive it out;" and experience doth shew y', when error hath once disquieted the mindes of men and made them restles, if they doe not feare, they will terrifie. Neyther hath it repented y* Church at any tyme to have used y* rodd in moderate sevcritie for the speedier reclaiming of men from error, and the easier reuniting such as by schisme have sundred themselves. Butt wee find by triall, that, as being taught and not terrifyed, they shutt their eares against the word of trueth, and soothe themselves in that wherewith custom or sinister persuasion hath inured them; soe contrariwise, if they be terrifyed, and not taught, their punishment doth not commonly worke their amendment.

As Moses, therefore, soe likewyse Aaron; as Zerubabel, soe Jehoshua; as the prince which hath laboured by the scepter of righteousness and sword of justice to end strife, soe the Prophets, which with the booke and doctrine of salvation have soundlie and wisely endeavoured to instruct the ignorant in those litigious points wherewith the Church is now troubled; whether by preaching, as Apollos amongst the Jewes, or by disputing, as Paul at Athens, or by writing, as the learned in their severall tymes and ages heretofore, or by conferring in synods and counsells, as Peter, James, and others at Jerusalem, or by any the like allowable and laudable meanes, their praise is worthily in the Gospell, and their portion in that promise which God hath made by his Prophetb, " They that turn many unto righteousness shall shine as the starres for ever and ever." I say, whosoever have soundly and wisely endeavoured by these meanes to reclame the ignorant from their error and to make peace.

Want of sound proceeding in Church controversies hath made many more stiffe in error now than before.

Want of wise and discreet dealing hath much hindered y* peace of the Church. It maye be thought, and is, that Arius had never raised those tempestuous storms which wee read he did, if Alexander, the first that withstood the Arrian heresie, had borne himselfe with greater moderation.

CONCERNING CHURCH GOVERNMENT.

and bene less eger in so good a cause. Sulpitius Severus doth note as much in the dealings of Idacius against the favourers of Priscillian, when that heresie was but greene and new sprung up; for by overmuch vehemencie against Instantius and his mates a sparke was made a flame, in so much that thereby the seditious waxed rather more fierce than lesse troublesome. In matters of so great moment, whereupon y'' peace or disturbance of y'' Church is knowen to depend, if there were in us that reverend care which shovdd be, it is not possible wee should eyther speake at any tyme without feare, or ever write but with a trembling hand. Doe they consider whereabout they goe, or what it is they have in hand, who, taking upon them the cause of God, deal onyle or chiefly against the persons of men?

Wee cannot altogether excuse ourselves in this respect, whose home controversys and debates at this day, although I trust they be as the strife of Paul with Barnabas, and not with Elymas, yet because there is a truth which, on the one side being unknown, hath caused contention, I do wish it had pleased Almighty God that in sifting it out, those offences had not grown, which I had rather bewaile with secret teares than publick speech.

Nevertheless some sort of people is reported to have bred a detestation of drunkeness in their children by presenting the deformity thereof in servants. So it may come to pass (I wish it might) that wee, beholding more foule deformities in the face and countenance of a common adversarie, shall be induced to correct some smaller blenishes in our owne. Ye are not ignorant of the demands, motives, censure, apologies, defences, and other writings which our great enemies have published under colour of seeking peace, promising to bring nothing but reason and evident remonstrance of truth. But who seeth not how full gorged they are with virulent, slanderous, and immo-
dest speeches, tending much to the disgrace, to the dis-proof nothing, of that cause which they endeavour to over-
throw? "Will you speak wickedly for God's defense?"

saith Job: saith Job: will you dipp your tongues in gall, and your pennes in blood, when yee write and speak in His cause? Is the truth confirmed, are men convicted of their errour, when they are upbrayed with the miseries of their condition and estate? when their understanding, witt, and knowledge is depressed? when suspicions are ruinous, without respect how true or how false, are objected to diminish their credit and estimation in the world? Is it likely that invectives, epigrammes, dialogues, epistles, libells, laden with contumelies, and criminations, should be the meanes to procure peace? Surely they which doe take this course, "the way of peace they have not known." If they did but once enter into a staied consideration with themselves what they doe, noe doubt they would give over, and resolve with Job, Behold, I am vile; what shall I answer? I will lay my hand upon my mouth: if I have spoken once amisse, I shall speake no more; or if twice, I will proceed no further."

II. But how sober and how sound soever our proceeding be in these causes, all is in vaine which we doe to abate the errors of men, except their unrulie affections be bridled. Self love, vain glorie, impatience, pride, pertinacie, these are the ruine of our peace, and these are not conquered or cast out but by prayer. Pray for Jerusalem, and your prayer shall cause the hills to bring forth peace; peace shall distill and come downe like the raine upon the mowne grass, and as the showers that water the earth. Wee have used all other meanes, and behold wee are frustrate, wee have laboured in vaine. In disputations, whether it be because men are ashamed to acknowledge their errors before manie witnesses, or because extemporalitie doth exclude mature and ripe advise, without which the truth cannot soundly and thoroughly be demonstrated, or because the fervour of contention doth soe disturb men's understanding, that they cannot sincerely and effectually judge: in books and sermons, whether it be, because wee doe speak and
write with too little advise, or because you doe hear and
read with too much prejudice, in all humane means which
have hitherto been used to procure peace; whether it be
because our dealings have been too feeble, or the minds of
men with whome wee have dealt too implacable, or what-
soever the cause or causes have bee, for as much as wee
see that as yet wee fail in our desires, yea the wayses which
wee take to be most likele to make peace doe but move
strife; O that we would now hold our tongues, leave con-
tending with men, and have our talk and treatie of peace
with God. Wee have spoken and written enough for peace;
there is now no way left but this one, "Pray⁶ for the peace
of Jerusalem."

⁶ Psal. 122. ver. 6.
SERMON I.

MATT. CHAP. XXVI. VER. 46.

My God, my God, why hast Thou forsaken me?

There is a dereliction of probation and reprobation, of utter refuseal, and a dereliction of triall onely. That of refuseall toucheth the highest power of the soul, and the everlasting condition thereof. It is when God in his just displeasure denieth the grace of his saving mercy, and that for ever, unto such as have made themselves vessels incapable of his goodness in that kind. As touching this dereliction, they which are born of him he doth not in that sense forsake. They have, to the contrary, his own most sweet and comfortable promises. “For a moment in anger I hid my face from thee for a little season, but with everlasting mercy have had compassion on thee, saith the Lord thy Redeemer. The mountains shall remove, and the hills shall fall down, but my mercy shall not depart from thee, neither shall the covenant of my peace fall away, saith the Lord that hath compassion on thee.” “I will make an everlasting covenant with them, that I will never turn away from doing them good: I will put my fear in their hearts, and they shall not depart from me.” “He loved his own which were in the world, yea, he loved them to the end.” “No man shall take them out of my hands.”

* Esai, chap. 54. ver. 8, 10.  
* Jerm. chap. 32.  
* John, chap. 13.  
* John, chap. 10.
"The seed of God remayneth in them," and "that seed is incorruptible."

Touching the other, no sonne of God, exempt from it. That Sonne of whome he hath testifiyed with thundring voice from heaven, "This is my well beloved in whome I am well pleased," the Sonne in whome I have joy and delight. This very Sonne he wrappeth in the state of that other kind of dereliction, which leaveth in part and for a time, but for ever and in whole rejecteth not.

The subject of which dereliction in Christ was his humane nature only, and his humane nature only so far forth as concerneth the bodie, and of the soul that part wherein passions and affections doe reside. For concerning the intellectuall parte of the soul, that part wherein dwelleth reason, judgement, and the apprehension of truth, the light of the countenance of God therein shining could not possibly be put out. The strong sinewes of that speech wherein he seemeth as it were even to hold God clasped with indissoluble armes, _My God, My God_; the force and vigour of this speech cleerlye manifesteth God abiding in the fortresse, the top and turret of the soul of Christ.

When God left the body of Job for Satan to work upon, it was with this exception: "Lo; he is in thy hand, but save his life." No such exception when the body of our Lord and Saviour was left as an anvile to be beaten upon with the violent hands of miscreants, the impes of Satan. Wherefore all his senses they loaded with whatsoever wit and malice could invent. His eyes they wounded with the spectacle of their scornful lookes, his eares with the sound of their heinous blasphemies, the spirits of his vitall breath with the noisome savour of the dead, his tast with gall, and his feeling throughout all parts with such dilamation [sic] and torture as buffets, thornes, whippes, nailes, and the dint of the spear could breed, till his soul at the length as a bird was chased out. So that as touching corporall dereliction, how truelye might the Sonne of man have uttered those words in the dolefull canticle of Jeremy, "All ye

* 1 John, chap. 3. ver. 9.  
† 1 Peter, chap. 1. ver. 23.
that passo by and behold, see if ever there were sorrow like unto my sorrow wherewith the hand of the Lord hath afflicted me.

Touching the inferior part of the soul, the part where fancy and affection dwell, the part which is subject unto fear and unto heaviness; if this part, but only approaching and drawing neer to that furnace which now it was in, felt sufficient to turne sweat into drops of blood, sufficient to cause a thrice repeated supplication to be dispensed with, if there were any possible way to escape from it; what his feeling was at this present hower when he cryed, "Thou hast forsaken me," what man is able to imagin? Our conceipt in this case is too short to reach the bottom of that we speake of. Neither may we think that Satan, who before was so vigilant to take occasions of assalting him, did here leave his soule unbesett with legions of most grisely terrors and fears. Heretofore Angels were sent from heaven to comfort him, neither God, nor Angel, nor man to easc his heavines with the comfort of their presence at this howre; but between the passionate powers of his soule and whatsoever might refresh them a courtain drawn. O thou afflicted and tossed with tempest, whome doth not this thy mournfull complaint of dereliction cause even almost to feel that thy soul was become now as a scorched heath where no one drop of the moisture of sensible joy was left? But I do foolishly to labour in explicating that which is not explicable, that whereof our fittest esteeme is our very astonished silence.

\[8\] Lam. chap. 1, ver. 12.
SERMON II.

HEBR. CHAP. II. VER. 14, 15.

That through death he might destroy him that had the power of death, that is the devil; and deliver them which for fear of death were all their life time subject to bondage.

God gave his people, the Jewes, a law, which law is set down in the 25th of Leviticus, that at the end of every seven times seven yeares, which rise in all unto nine-and-fouerthy, the yeare next following, which was the fiftith, should be a yeare of jubily unto them, which yeare had these two peculiar pre-eminences, first the free restitution of all men into such lands as, being their ancient inheritance, need had caused them before to part with; secondly, the full release of all men whom debt or bondage did make obnoxious unto others. Men deprived of freedome, bereaved of hereditary goods and possessions, laid in bonds, inclosed in dungeons and prisons, were all at this time set free; they were all in this yeare of jubily restored unto the state of perfect liberty, so that no man might chalenge or charge them for any thing past, which jubilies were types and figures of a jubily that was to come.

The angel Gabriel, in the ninth of Daniel's prophecy, reckoneth from the time of the edict of Cyrus concerning the Jewes' returne home (which edict was published in a yeare of jubily), gathereth by computation from that time to the time of our Saviour Christ, as amounting unto seventy septimaines of yeares, which yeares contained ten jubilies.
This was the tenth which God had sett, and the same expiring had purposed "to finish transgression, to bring an end unto sinne, to extinguish iniquity, to induce everlasting righteousness, to seal up vision and prophecy, and to anoint the most holy." After he addeth that the Messiah should then be slain ינ and "not for himselfe." If not for himselfe, for whome? The prophet Esay doth show for whome:

"Surely OUR infirmity he hath born, and carried OUR sorrows: he was wounded for OUR transgressions; he was broken for OUR iniquities; for the transgression of MY people was he plagued." His death was the price of our redemption; the dayes of his sorrowe have brought unto us the joyes of a jubily that hath no end; the benefit of perfect delivery from thraldome, and restitution unto that inheritance which Satan beguiled our parents of. So that of bondmen we are made free by redemption, and of free men through adoption, Sons, coinheritours with our Redeemer, to whom let the tongues of men and angels for ever sound out that blessed hymne, framed even for this self-same purpose, "Praise, and honour, and glory, and power to Him that sitteth upon the throne, and to the Lamb, for evermore."

Thus you see the reason wherefore both Christ and his Apostles, to express the fruits of his death and passion, do speake so much sometime concerning matter of inheritance, sometime concerning delivery out of thraldome. Our Saviour, to draw the Jewes to the due consideration of this kind of servitude, and from delivery from the same beginning to preach in a yeare of jubily, taught directlye that the ancient prophecies which speake of an acceptable yeare of the Lord, a principall jubily wherein deliverance to captives should be proclaimed, now then came to the time of accomplishment. They took it hardly at his hands to have their dignitie so much abaited as to be termed servants, and men which did need deliverance. "We are Abraham's seed, and were never bondmen to any." Wherefore speakest thou to us of freedome."

*Psalm 53.*  
*Apocal. chap. 5.*  
*Luc. chap. 4.*
the servant of sinne." Behold a servitude from which none but the Sonne can deliver you. He it is that must "make you free."

Now, of all the works miraculous that have been since the first foundation of the world, there is not that can be compared unto this which our Lord and Saviour hath done by bringing to pass by death, that he who hath even a sovereignty of death should be frustrated, and his main endeavour tending unto destruction made of none effect. The sequence whereof is that which followeth in the next verse, namely, the deliverance of them, whosoever "with fear of death throughout their whole life time were the detainers of servitude." So that, 1. after the mean by which Christ hath defeated Satan; 2. the second thing which we are to observe is the benefit of deliverance thereupon ensuing; 3. the third, the number of men unto whome that benefit may reach; 4. the fourth, their thraldome whome Christ did dye to sett at liberty; 5. the fifth, their feare of death to come; 6. the last, the continuance of their feare, reaching throughout the whole limits of their lives.

I. The very center of Christian believe, the life and soul of the Gospell of Christ, doth rest in this, that by ignomonye honour and glory is obtained; power vanquished by imbecillity, and by death salvation purchased. That there should a Messias come, and that he at his coming should save and redeeme the world, none of the Jewes did ever doubt. It hath bene alwaies, and at this day even, an article in their creed; God in the end of the dayes appointed shall send our Messiah to redeem them that look for the end and performance of that salvation which he shall purchase. Upon which article of the Jewish faith R. Moses doth thus scholy. "Whosoever he be that doubteth this point, he accuseth of falsehood the whole law, and from Moses unto Malachy even all the prophets; for they all require expressly and elcerly, that we reposite our trust and confidence in that annointed." Whence then is their blindnes which are so

4 John, chap. 8.
hardned against the Gospell of Jesus Christ? Even this and no other is the cause thereof. The Jew cannot brooke to heare of life and salvation by the death and passion of him that should be their Lord and Saviour. For why? Their conceipte hath ever beene that their Messias should be a monarch universall upon earth, and that by force of armes the world should be brought in subjection under him. Thus Herod conceived; and therefore the birth of our Lord did vexe, molest, and trouble him. Thus nations forrein amongst whom the fame of Jewish prophecyes was spread concerning their expected king did likewise all imagin. All this his own disciples aymed in asking the question: "Lord, when wilt thou restore again the kingdom of Israel?" These vaine aspiring requests, to sit, one at the right, and another at the left hand of Christ, those ambitious contentions who should be greatest in place about him, they all sprang from the same root. Christ was dead, raised againe, and ascended unto his Father, before the right understanding of ancient prophecyes concerning that point could take place. Till then they never imagined that death was the mean whereby so great things should be accomplished. In this respect it is that the apostle doth terme the Gospell a mystery hid since the first beginning of the world, and concealed from former ages, never opened before, but now made manifest unto the saincts of God, as God indeed did mean it. Might not the Sonne of God then, having power to create and support the world, deliver his people by main strength out of Satan's hands? Could Satan have held them which the Sonne of God had but commanded him only to yeeld? What necessity of delivering them by death, whom by his bare autho- sity he might have delivered well without dying?

II. The fittnes of this may better appeare if we refere it unto the next point, which is the benefit whereunto this act did tend, namely, Deliverance. For, 1. first, if our condition be respected in relation to the Father filled with just indignation and wrath, what way so fit to worke our recon- cilement as His intercession which was highest in favour

* Colos. chap. 1. ver. 2.
SERMON II.

with God? And the perfectest deliverance of the guilty by way of intercession must needs be that where honour in the highest degree and humiliation in the lowest are combined, as in the death of our Saviour they bee. *Criminosis humilitate succurritur.* Againe, 2. if we enter into the search of that which principally God did purpose to make manifest, a thousand testimonies might be alleged to show that the very summe of the whole scope of Christ in the work of our deliverance was to display the treasures of infinit love, goodness, grace, and mercy: “Greater love there cannot be than this, when a man is content to bestow his life for his friends.”” “My sheep I know; I give unto them etemall life: they shall never perish, neither shall any pluck them out of my hands,” that is to say, I have delivered them. That was sufficient to expresse the benefit of our deliverance; but this not being sufficient to expresse his own inward love, he addeth further, “Behold, I lay down my life for them.” It is the joy of them that have bene the deliverers of others not only to make it knowne what enemes they have overcome, but also what wounds they have taken in conflict; *ut hostilis sanguis asserat fortitudinem, proprius pietatem,* saith an ancient father: “To the end that hostile blood may serve to be an argument of courage and valour, their own a token of piety and love.” The principall thing therefore which our grand deliverer would have for ever remembered, is, “that by death he has wrought our deliverance.” For this cause the sacrament of the Holy Eucharist was in such form and manner instituted, that the breaking of flesh and shedding of blood, that is to say, the face of death, might most lively appear in it. For this cause the Apostle, in setting down our principall duty herein, omitteth not to speak expressly of *death* as of the very weapon whereby Christ hath wrought our deliverance. “As oft as ever ye doe this,” *mortem Domini annuicatis,* ye set forth the death of your Deliverer.

III. Neither is that to be overpast which the Apostle doth add thirdly, concerning the largenes of this benefit

*John, chap. 15.*  
*John, chap. 10.*  
*I Cor. chap. 11.*
which the God of our salvation hath not prepared for a few: if any be thereof deprived, the fault is their own. Let not men therefore dig the clouds to find out secret impediments; let them not, according to the manner of infidels and heathens, stormingly impute their wretched estate unto destiny: Fatis agimus, cedite fatis. Let no such cogitation take place in the heart of any man; abandon it with all execration and hatred; it were even impious and diabolical; nay, Satan himself shall not dare to plead it. That from deliverance through the death of Jesus Christ there ever was child of perdition excluded by maine strength, or that any hath bene ever withheld otherwise than by the malice of an indisposed will, averting itself from the offer of grace, and striking back the hand of the offerer even with obstinat malicious contempt. The mother of Jerusalem's desolation was this, Noluisti, thou wouldest not. The fatal barr which doth close the doore of the saving mercy of God is man's wilfull contempt of grace and salvation offered. Wherefore upon this as a sure foundation let us build. Christ hath died to deliver all. Let not the subtiltye of Satan beguile you with fraudulent exceptions, and drive you into such labyrinths or mazes, as the wit of man cannot enter into but with danger to loose itself. Ye have the plain expresse words of our Lord and Saviour inviting all unto him that labour: ye have the blessed apostle's expresse assertion that Christ by death hath defeated Satan, to the end that he might deliver all whosoever were detained in bondage. Urge this: God cannot denye himselfe. And himselfe doth preach deliverance by death unto all. If any therefore be not delivered, it is because they have sayd in their hearts, Nolumus hunc; our present pleasure shall be still our God; for such offered favours we care not; we will not him to be our deliverer. If such perish, what eye is there!* * * as to pity them? And if any doe perish they are such * * * * deliverance.

IV. Our estate before deliverance is, as the Apostle fourthly notes, a state of bondage, thraldome, and servitude.

1 [The asterisks denote defects caused by the M.S. having been torn.]
The name of a servant we know is appliable unto all such as are any way at commandment; and in this sense all are servants, and there is but one only Lord which hath power to command all. But the Apostle here doth speake of such servants as are, by reason of that estate, men most miserable, unfortunate, and wretched, which they cannot be that serve him. The lord, therefore, whom such do serve must needs be fierce, savage, and tyrannical over them. "Be not," saith the wise man, "be not as a lion in thine own house; torment not thy servants for thy phrensy, and oppress them not which are under thee."

The miserie of servitude doth consist in the vileness of those labours which slaves are put unto by them whose unreasonable commandment it is not in their power to withstand. Touching the lord whom they serve who as yet are undelivered, "They (saith the Apostle) that are such, serve not the Lord Jesus Christ, but their bellies!" "Such wo ourselves were in times past, serving lusts and divers pleasures." "Ye have not obeyed from your harts the forme of doctrine whereinto ye have bene delivered; but ye were the servants of sinne." "God, who is rich in mercy, hath quickened us together with Christ; by whose grace ye are saved; but in times past ye walked according to the course of this world, following the prince that ruleth in the aire, the spirit that worketh in the children of disobedience." But how vile is the labour which these lords put their servants unto! "It is a shame (saith the Apostle) even to mention the things which in secret are done by them." The trade and course of their lives St. Peter compareth (as ye know) unto the wallowing of swine in mire; yea, that which hath much more ogleines in it, Canis ad vomitum, their very food is like that which the heart of man would abhor and loath to think on.

Notwithstanding most true it is that they which live in this kind of ghostly servitude, and are most irrecoverably bound with the chains thereof, are in this unlike unto servants,
they doe not feel the misery they are in, but their servitude is sweet unto them, because they see it not to be servitude. It is the care of all tyrants, to provide as much as they can, that such as are most oppressed by them may not seem to be oppressed. In kingdoms tyrannized, therefore, we see that the doores of men's lips, yea, their very lookes, are with jealousy observed, and watched, lest men, by powring forth their mutuall complaints should prove to be touched somewhat deeply, each with the sense of other's misery, and in the end studye how to shake off the yoke that lyeth heavy upon them. That which tyrants in this case cannot, Satan doth bring to pass by his subtility. Knowing, therefore, that when they which serve him do once begin to see their own servitude, it is not possible that they should continue in it (for the very knowledge thereof, breeding desire to be delivered, is even a very part of deliverance), his only care is to keepe them hoodwinkt, and to nourish that phrensy in them, whereby, being slaves, they notwithstanding think themselves the freest men in the whole world; hereby it cometh to pass that the service they are put unto they willingly discharge; sinning even with a kinde of greediness, as the Apostle speaketh. Yea, compare them with the very best and painfullest attendants that are in the courts of God, and our industry unto good things, in comparison of theirs unto evill, what is it but coldness and very sloth? Our Saviour Christ, at the time of his greatest agonie, had not one about him able to hold up his head, not one to watch with him unto prayer; no, not Peter. Only Judas, imploying himselfe in the service of Satan, passed out the whole night, and slept not. This argueth great acerity, delight, and pleasure, which they take in the service they doe.

V. Spirituall servitude were great, although it had in it no other evill saving the present indignity of an estate so base and ignominious. But this is not all; for, beside this, the Apostle addeth that they also are in fear. Fear hath relation unto those evils that are to come. It is a trembling perturbation of the mind, rising from the foreconceipt
of some imminent harm which threateneth grievous annoyance, such as our nature cannot easily bear or sustain. "Ye have not received the spirit of bondage unto fear," saith the Apostle. We are delivered that we might "serve him in holiness and righteousness without fear." The difference between the bond and free doth stand in this; that what things are most dreadful, they are to the ransomed of Christ past; but unto the undelivered the worst is ever more that which remaineth and is yet to come. "He that believeth in the Son of God, transivit, he hath passed from death to life." Dead we were in siimes and trespasses; we were by nature the children of wrath as well as others. Miseries escaped are not miseries, but serve only as matter of comfort into us, and of thankfulness unto Him by whose mercy we have escaped them. Concerning servants, howsoever they seem to flourish for a time, and are not only accompted of others, but do also even think themselves to be nevertheless, at their end they mourn. I beheld, saith the Prophet, them that bellies, proud, violent, licentious men, and, lo! they prospered. But novissima co[rum] which doth not make them so happy, as they are wretched in regard lives.

VI. Not that the Apostle who thus speaketh was so raw and unacquainted with their estate as to think that from the first hour of their birth to the very last they are in the case that Balthasar was, as long as the finger of God was writing the sentence of heavy judgement against him, even directly before his eyes. Is not the commoner disease amongst them security, rather as if they were in a strong covenant with all things dreadful, and as if the evils which they are threatened with were but addle and empty words. The Apostle's meaning, therefore, cannot be that their whole life is, as it were, a continuall fever, there perpetuall trembling, but his words are directed to such as know the portion prepared for the bond slaves of sinne

p Rom. chap. 8.  
q Luc. chap. 1.  
r John, chap. 5.  
s Ephes. chap. 2.  
£ Prov. chap. 5.
and Satan in the world to come. And because they know it, therefore to them it is evident that as many as here live in that estate, the tenure of their lives is nothing else but a daily approaching neerer and neerer unto that heavey power, the consequents whereof they have most just cause to feare, how little soever they here seeme to be therewith touched. By fear, therefore, we are in this place to understand danger of falling into that which is justly to be feared, whether we do actually stand thereof in fear or no.

As long as we live in the miserable state of ghostly servitude, in which state we do live until such time as that word of promise (which is the power of God to salvation unto all that truly and hartily embrace it), that acceptable message which bringeth tidings of grace, mercy, pardon, peace, and reconciliation; until such time as that truth which only hath force to work liberty and freedome of spirit (as our Saviour in the Gospell witnesseth), until this have made us free, impossible it is that we should ever draw free breath in as much as we are every moment of our lives in hazzard of death. And a fearfull thing it is for man to lye fast bound with the chaines of this kind of thraldome.

Death considered in itself is by the Apostle termed an enemy. "He must raigne till he has put all his enemies under his feet. The last enemy of all that shall be destroyed is death". Now, because death hath as yet the upperhand of all flesh against which it striveth, therefore conflict with death naturally is feared; and they that speak of it according unto the meere sense and feeling of nature can no otherwise determine than he doth who saith of death that it is omnium terribilium maxime terrible. Which naturall horror of death is many wayes also increased; "O death," saith the wise man, "how bitter is the mentioning of thy name unto a man that liveth at rest, unto him that hath nothing to vex him, and that hath prosperity in all things?" Yea, there are even good and vertuous desires of doing good in this present world, which may make men (as it did Ezechias) the more

* 1 Cor. chap. 15, ver. 25, 26.
unwilling to leave the world, and so consequently the more afraid of death. But whose death doth give speedy entrance into the state of a second endless dying, they of all other have the greatest and the justest cause to fear death, although many times they least fear it.

As there are many accidents that aggravate, so likewise many means there are that abate the fear of death: which sometimes is extinguished by a bad and impious disposition of the mind; as in desperate godless persons, who care as little what they suffer as what they doe. Again, how acceptable is thy judgement, O death, unto him that despaireth and hath lost patience! These are violent smotherings of fear, which can no way rightly be conquered but by strength of infallible reason. Wherewith even they who never tasted of the joyes of the world to come have notwithstanding so far prevailed as to cause the will contentedly to yielde when nature, joifully when duty, seemed to require the suffering of death. The chiefe motives that made the heathens themselves so resolute many times to dye were for the most part no other than such as that of Seneca; with death infinite troubles and molestation are ended; at naturale est mali sui fine gaudere. And such as that of Aristotle; as birth, so death is beneficial unto the state of the whole world. Birth doth stop death, and death doth ease birth. No reason, therefore, but that we should be contented to give place unto others by death, as by birth we have succeeded others dead.

But the weapons, wherewith we must strike back the natural terrors of death, are, first the consideration of that submission which we ow to the will of God, at whose commandment our readiness to dye doth show that indeed we are called out as sonnes, and not as servants drawn from the stage of this present life. "Fear not the judgment of death (saith the wise man); for this is the ordinance of the Lord over all flesh, and why wouldest thou be against the pleasure of the most High?" If hereunto all respects natural ought to give place, how much more if further those

* Ecclesiastic. chap. 41.
joyes be also considered, in regard whereof even Balaam who perhaps never had them, wished notwithstanding, "O, that I might dye the death of the righteous, and that my end might be like theirs." Sonnes take possession of their inheritance always with joye. They who lived as sonnes, being dead, are as heyres blessed. The labours which heer they did suffer are ceased; the evill they did is buried, and their works of righteousness follow them. Their soules are safe in the hands of God, and not so much as their bodies lost, but laid up for them.
SERMON III.

PROV. CHAP. III. VER. 9, 10.

"Honor the Lord with thy substance, and with the first fruits of all thine increase: so shall thy barns be filled with plenty, and thy presses shall burst out with new wine."

Unto the precept of honouring the Lord with our riches and the chiefest of our * * * there is by Salomon annexed a promise, that by this means we shall increase in our * * * the thing which we seeme in our service to diminish. "Honour the Lord, etc. So shall thy barns be filled with plenty, and thy presses shall break with store of sweet wine." Wherein we are first to consider what coherence there is between this promise and that duty whereunto it is annexed; Secondly, the special assurance thereof given unto every man particularly; Thirdly, the kinds of riches which Salomon here doth mention; Fourthly, the measure which he promiseth that they shall be bestowed in; Fifthly, how this may be shewed in the particular parts of the former duty performed.

Shall we make our bellyes, then, the end wherefore we serve God? No. But the cares of this world are the greatest lets that withhold our minds from aspiring unto heavenly things. Therefore this promise is made to assure us that we shall better this way supply our wants than any: that God will not suffer his to be the worse provided for, because they bestow themselves in his service. The only thing that cooleth men's zeal and affection toward the duty before re-
required is a close and secret reply. Thus we are taught to doe; but when we have by such means diminish our substance, where shall we have to supply the wants and manifold necessaries of this life? Whereunto in this place answear is made that the purpose of God in exacting this service is not to impoverish, but to enrich thereby his servants. It shall be a ready way to multiply and increase their store of all things.

Not that our service doth merit or deserve any such thing at the hands of God. *Deo hoc majora debemus quod ab eo cuncta percepimus; et hoc respondere beneficiis illius minime possimus, quod ei etiam si quod debemus reddere cupiamus, tamen de suo reddimus.* The things we owe unto God are in this respect so much the greater for that of him we receive all things, and are therefore the less able to answer his benefits, because, though we covet to render unto him whatsoever we owe, yet we pay him nothing but out of his own. That God, therefore, doth thus reward his servants it comes not by the worthiness of their service, but from his goodness whom they serve.

By the rich and unspeakable wisdome of his providence so the world and things therin are disposed in relation unto man, that he serving God all other things should serve him, each in their several degree and order, contrarywise his swarving aside from his service should distemper the world unto him; and whereas his godliness had the promises both of this life and the life to come, his contempt of God should change both the one and the other into the contrary fruits of accursedness and malediction. So that this we may set down as a grounded axiom, that man, degenerating and transgressing the duty which his nature standeth bound unto, he loseth the benefit which things in the world working according to their natures might otherwise have yielded unto him, and now do not, God restraining their force in such sort, that eyther they doe not at all or doe not so easily answer his desires and supply the wants of his nature. That God doth in this sort, and even in this respect, enlarge or restraine the forces and powers of things naturall needeth rather meditation than proof. All those Scriptures doe wit-
ness it wherein famin is threatened unto the children of men; all their examples make it manifest; by whose repentance and prayer such evils have been removed; that very heathen, by making supplications unto God in such their sundry necessities have acknowledged it.

II. Not to stay longer, therefore, in opening unto you the coherence between this promise and the forerehearsed duty, the next thing we have to consider is the speciall assurance thereof given unto every man particularly. "Honour the Lord with thy substance, and thy barne shall with plenty be replenished, thy presses shall break with new wine." In the promise which God maketh unto his people in the second of Ose: "I will hear the heavens, and the heavens shall hear the earth, and the earth shall hear the corn, wine, and oyle, and they shall hear Israel." If there were only this implied, that for the people whom God hath chosen a generall provision there shall be made, so that the country they dwell in shall yeeld sufficient for them, but as for any man's estate in particular he doth not regard it, this would be but a poore comfort, a slender encouragement, and God should less respect his family, which is the world, than the children of men do theirs, whose care extendeth even in particular unto the meanest creature's estate that doth them service. "A just man," saith Solomon, "is not careless, no, not of the beast that laboureth for him." For this cause the Spirit doth single every man out by himself; for this cause we are, as it were, spoken to one by one, that no man might doubt to reap the fruit of his righteous service even with his very own hands. As on the contrary side, the other unto whom God threateneth **

[Ends imperfectly.]
INDEX OF NAMES AND SUBJECTS.

A

Aaron, a British saint, v. 102.
— martyrodom of, v. 177, 203–205, vi. 557 (Ind. Chr. 303).
— church of, v. 205, vi. 602 (Ind. Chr. 604).
— St. Malo's island of, vi. 51.
Abass, distinct from bishop, iv. 421.
Abbas, son of Melia, vi. 335; nephew of S. Ibar, vi. 335, 336; educated by S. Ibar, vi. 429, 580 (Ind. Chr. 490); death of, vi. 430, 600 (Ind. Chr. 699); his Life, vi. 348, 429.
— death of, vi. 430 (Ind. Chr. 699).
Abbas, letter of, to fellows of Trinity College, i. 87; to Ussher, xv. 375; of Ussher to, xv. 361, 365.
Abedadan, origin of name, vii. 173.
Aben, a quo Aben-dun, vi. 476, vi. 576 (Ind. Chr. 461).
Abendum, where, v. 476.
Abercorn, i. e. Aber-Carron, or Aber-corvie, vi. 132, 135.
Abercurnig, or Abercom, monastery of, vi. 131, 208, 609 (Ind. Chr. 685).
Abernethy, in Strathern, vi. 207; founder of, vi. 256, 257; S. Brigid of, vi. 256, 611 (Ind. Chr. 710); nine virgins of, vi. 256, 610 (Ind. Chr. 710); endowments of, vi. 257, 611 (Ind. Chr. 710); S. Servanus died in, vi. 213. See Abernethi.
Aber-Trent, vi. 257.
Abhan-mor, alias Nem, the river of Lismore, vi. 511.
Abia Cocummi Mocucein, vi. 231.
Abingdon, ancient monastery of, v. 234; Constantine said to have been educated in, v. 284, vi. 536 (Ind. Chr. 273).
Abernethi, seat of Pictish royalty, vi. 104; S. Brigid of, vi. 451. See Abernethy.
Abelam Runcie, or Severn, vi. 49.
— mare, vi. 49, 587 (Ind. Chr. 522).
ABSORPTION — AED.

Absolution, Church doctrine of, i. clxiii.
— loosing and binding, iii. 139; ancient Latin form of, iii. 133—135.
— Roman doctrine of, iii. 119—176.
— indicative and deprecatory forms of, iii. 135.
— Usur charged with heterodoxy concerning, i. clxiii.
— form of, employed by Bedell, xv. 459—60.
Apulor used for utor by Jerom, vi. 462.
Acca, bishop of Hagustald, iv. 344; vi. 205, 611 (Ind. Chr. 731).
Acemets, in Bangor, vi. 476.
Achabius, S., Life of, vi. 171.
Achadh-bho, or Aghboo, in Upper Os- sory, vi. 526; i. e. "Ager bonn" or "Campalus bovis," ib.; founded by S. Cagnichus, ib., 590 (Ind. Chr. 540); ancient episcopal seat of Os- sory, ib., 618 (Ind. Chr. 1102 [recte 1202]).
Achalius, or Eochlaig, king, vi. 259, 613 (Ind. Chr. 819).
Achilles, a Scythian monk, vi. 7.
Achlena, or Athena, mother of S. Ca- taldus, vi. 300—303, 553 (Ind. Chr. 117).
Acemets, in church of Bangor, vi. 476.
— in S. Kenneth's monastery, vi. 86.
Acolyth, duty of, iv. 504.
Acrostick, to Hunaldus, iv. 412.
Actium, battle of, x. 374—379.
Adair, Archibald, xvi. 450, 456.
Adam, his employment in Paradise, xvi. 272, 276; said to have been buried in Golgotha, iii. 360.
Adamnanus, eighth abbot of Hy, vi. 245, 609 (Ind. Chr. 679); date of, iv. 378, vi. 502, 610 (Ind. Chr. 694); an advocate for Roman Easter, vi. 244; persuades the Irish to observe Roman Easter, iv. 555, vi. 275, 276, 610 (Ind. Chr. 703); two journeys of, to Ireland, vi. 609, 610 (Ind. Chr. 692, 697); succeeds S. Geral-
AEDA — AETHIOPIC.

Aedh. See Aedh.
Aedan, S., or Moedhog, or Maidoc, of Ferns, vi. 426, 551, 552; a saint of third order, vi. 479; his life referred to, vi. 469, 531. See Aidanus.
— or Aidanus, king, vi. 253.
Aedanus. See Aedan, Aidanus.
Aedd, biographer of S. Wilfrid, iv. 345, 347.
Aedes Auxili, or Cill-Usall, vi. 384.
Aedess, S., of second order, vi. 478. See Aedh.
Aelgar, claims sovereignty of Ireland, iv. 569–571; title assumed by, v. 130; charter of, do Oswalde’s Law, iv. 509, 571.
Aedd, son of Aimchir, king, vi. 478, 514, 530, 595 (Ind. Chr. 572); his death, vi. 515, 537, 600 (Ind. Chr. 598).
— son of Brec, bishop, vi. 533, 534, 596 (Ind. Chr. 589); his death, vi. 597 (Ind. Chr. 589).
— son of Cionaedd, king, vi. 263.
— son of Diarmait, king, vi. 600 (Ind. Chr. 598).
— Allan, or Uairedeoch, king, vi. 510, 601 (Ind. Chr. 604); his death, vi. 603 (Ind. Chr. 612).
— Dubh. See Aidus Niger.
— Slaine, lord of Hy-Nell, vi. 530, 596 (Ind. Chr. 589).
Aedhan. See Aedan, Aidanus.
Aedhilfrid, king of Northumbria, vi. 253, 598 (Ind. Chr. 593); defeats the Scots, vi. 254, 601 (Ind. Chr. 603); in battle of Caer-Liogen, v. 161, vi. 476, 603 (Ind. Chr. 613); his death, vi. 264, 603 (Ind. Chr. 617). See Aethelfrid.
Aegelbehrt, bishop, iv. 845.
Aeglestrep, or Allesford, battle of, vi. 575 (Ind. Chr. 455).
Aegespatames, battle of, viii. 853.
Aedestren, battle of, v. 512.
Aelfric, or Leofric, abbot and bishop, writings of, ii. 57, 58, 72, 216, iii. 85–88; his translation of the Scriptures, xii. 309–311.
— Aelfryth, queen, iv. 571.
Aelgaras, Eremita, Life of, vi. 44, 47.
Aelcoeth, biographer of Canute, v. 381, vi. 281.
Aelredus, biographer of S. Edward, vi. 288; of S. Ninian, iv. 209.
Aelurus Timoteus, v. 366.
Aemonia, an island, vi. 247.
Aenach-Tailte, vi. 405.
Aenaias, or Enna, S. vi. 527. See Enna.
— notarius, iv. 60; bishop of Paris, iv. 60, 151, 163.
— Sylwius, pope Pius II., intended visit to Iona, vi. 125.
— See Aengus.
Aengus, son of Erc, vi. 145.
— son of Naofraioch, vi. 426, 427, 572 (Ind. Chr. 449).
— king of Cashel, patron of S. Enna, vi. 429.
Aera, Christian, at the year 4004, x. 495.
— a different, xi. 489.
Aerius, heresy of, iii. 257–261, 267–271; proved to exist in the church of Rome, iii. 269.
Aese, or Oise, son of Hensgist, v. 474, 518, vi. 575 (Ind. Chr. 457).
Aese-Kynge, the kings of Kent, v. 516.
Aestiva Regio, Somersetshire, v. 536.
Aethelard, archbishop of Canterbury, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 788).
Aethelbert, bishop of Candida Casa, vi. 206, 611 (Ind. Chr. 778).
— king, v. 171, vi. 600 (Ind. Chr. 599).
Aethelfred, king, slain, vi. 252. See Aedhilfrid.
Aetheldred, king, slays 900 monks of Bangor, vi. 476; death of, vi. 206, 612 (Ind. Chr. 794).
Aethelstan, first king of all England, iv. 563; wins battle of Brunehurb, vi. 264; different opinions about, vi. 259; his Saxon Psalter, iii. 313, vii. 304.
Aethelwulph, son of Egbert, vi. 258, 618 (Ind. Chr. 836).
Aethiopic liturgy, corruption of, ii. 58.
Aethinea, mother of S. Columba, vi. 230, 231, 586 (Ind. Chr. 522).

Aetius, v. 425; aids the Britons, vi. 130; defeats the Huns, vi. 465, vi. 573 (Ind. Chr. 451); the "geminus Britannorum" addressed to, v. 424, vi. 570 (Ind. Chr. 446).

Afflictions, a mark of God's favour, i. 281.

Aetella, aunt of S. Samson, vi. 50.

Africa, an ecclesiastical province, vii. 65.


Agatha, canon of, iv. 61.

Agency, man's, ascribed to God, xl. 263.

Agelais, his life, viii. 401; death, viii. 420.

Aghboo. See Achadh-bho.

Agber, parish of, i. lxxxii.

Agilmarus, archbishop, iv. 172, 190, 191.

'Αγοραστής, vi. 285.

Agitius, for Aetius, v. 424.

Agnodia, a Pictish city, vi. 104.

Agensis pagus, vi. 68.

Agnocte, heresy of the, xiv. 194, 195.

Agnonimus, a Scythian, vi. 379.

Agobardus, bishop of Lyons, iii. 281; his treatise on pictures and images, iii. 512.

Agonesius urbs, vi. 311.

Agretius, for Aetius, v. 424.

Agricola, Calphurnius, vi. 553 (Ind. Chr. 161).

—, Daniel, vi. 292.

—, Gebhardus, to Ussher, xv. 548.

— Julius defeats Galgacus, vi. 552 (Ind. Chr. 81); submits Britain, ib.; leaves Britain, vi. 552 (Ind. Chr. 82).

— introduces Pelagianism into Britain, v. 366-9, vi. 566 (Ind. Chr. 429).

—, Precatio, xii. 849.

Agrippa, acts of, x. 449, 451, 551-3; hated by Alexandrians, xi. 8; in Agrippa—continued.

favour with emperors, xi. 9, 19; 20; returns to Jerusalem, xi. 21.

Agris or Tigris, sister of S. Patrick, vi. 381.

Ahmed ben Sin, xvi. 12.

Aidanus, S., or Edanus, or Aidius, called also Moedog, Moedoc, Maildoc, vi. 536; founder of Ferns, vi. 536, 600 (Ind. Chr. 598); acts, and death, vi. 537, 605 (Ind. Chr. 632); S. Swithun a disciple of, v. 390; Life of, vi. 539, 594 (Ind. Chr. 566).

— bishop, sent from Hy, iv. 338, 339, vi. 240; founder of Lindisfarne, v. 100, vi. 483, 605 (Ind. Chr. 634); labours of, iv. 357; advocates the use of Scriptures, iv. 242, xii. 277; his observance of Easter, vi. 508, 509; death of, vi. 606 (Ind. Chr. 651); Bede's eulogium on, iv. 358; apology for hisatical error, iv. 358; bones of, carried by Colman to Inisbo-ain, vi. 536.

— a disciple of S. Druvicius, vi. 510.

— king of Dalriada, vi. 91; inaugurated by S. Columba, vi. 253, 593 (Ind. Chr. 574); battles of, vi. 597 (Ind. Chr. 584, 590); defeated at Dustralia, vi. 254, 601 (Ind. Chr. 603); buried at Kilclaran, vi. 254; date of his death, vi. 252, 602 (Ind. Chr. 604).

— a monk, vi. 251.

— of Shalb Luachra, vi. 543.

Aldblogan, son of Caman, vi. 542, 606 (Ind. Chr. 652).

Aldus Niger, slays king Diarmait, vi. 591 (Ind. Chr. 565).

Ailkin, Dr., error in his Life of Ussher, I. 271.

Aile Muilt, king, vi. 478. See Ailel Molt.

Allbeus, or Ailbhe, S., called Allbeus by Cumman, iv. 442, iv. 501; a precursor of S. Patrick, vi. 332; born in east Elisch, vi. 333; his parents' names, vi. 335; of the Dalraidi, vi. 846; his exposure, vi. 333; origin of his name, vi. 333; his bap-
Ailbeus—continued.

Ailbeus, vi. 333, 559 (Ind. Chr. 860); travels to Rome, vi. 342; learns under Hilary, vi. 342, 562 (Ind. Chr. 388); ordained bishop, vi. 343, 562 (Ind. Chr. 397); his fifty followers, vi. 343, 562 (Ind. Chr. 397); his mission, vi. 346, 562 (Ind. Chr. 401); on his return visits S. David's mother in Britain, vi. 342; undertakes care of S. David, vi. 438; at Cair-morva, vi. 377 (Ind. Chr. 462); arrives in Ireland, and lands in Ulster, vi. 345, 565 (Ind. Chr. 412); Colman, his disciple, founds Cill-ruaidh, vi. 346; raises the sons of the king, vi. 346; gives him victory over the Connacians, vi. 347; his labours, vi. 347; not always successful, vi. 347; attached to Declan, vi. 347; meets S. Patrick at Cashel, vi. 427; submits to him, vi. 555, 427, 572 (Ind. Chr. 449); founds Emly, vi. 428, 503, which is made the metropolis of Munster, vi. 427; S. Colman of Dromore his pupil, vi. 529; meets S. Enna, vi. 428; shows Aran to the king of Cashel, vi. 428; directs Enna in building a monastery on Aran, vi. 428; purposes to go to Tyle, vi. 429, 572 (Ind. Chr. 449); restrained by the king, vi. 429; death of, vi. 588 (Ind. Chr. 527); his life cited, iv. 222, vi. 383, 427, 581, 586 (Ind. Chr. 520); anticlimax in, vi. 482; his rule, vi. 483; Ailbe successor, lv. 442.

Allbine, the river, vi. 408.

Allclud, or Alcluch, alias Nemthr, S. Patrick's birth-place, vi. 376, 380, 561 (Ind. Chr. 388). See Aleuid.

Alech in Britain, vi. 523.

Ailell Molt, king, vi. 145, 478, 514, 577 (Ind. Chr. 463), 578 (Ind. Chr. 483).

Allranus, or Heleranus, Saplens, vi. 375; his notices of S. Fechin, vi. 538; his 'Genealogiae Christi Intellectus,' vi. 538; death of, vi. 608 (Ind. Chr. 665).

Ailesford, olia Aeglesthræp, vi. 472, vi. 572 (Ind. Chr. 455).

Allge, or Cruchan-aiclæ, vi. 499.

Allill, two bishops of Armagh of the name, vi. 437, 588, 589 (Ind. Chr. 526, 536).

—, king. See Ailell Molt.

Ailesford, battle of, vi. 472.

Ailmer, Theopb., letter of, to Usber, xv. 412.

Ainmerus, son of Setna, vi. 236, 469, 470, 516, 594, 595 (Ind. Chr. 563, 566, 569); called also Ainmire, Amureg. Ainnuirreg, Amnerclus, vi. 469, 470.

Aircol Laubir, Welsh king, vi. 418.

Aird-Sinnaidh, S. Airedus of, vi. 539, 603 (Ind. Chr. 620).

Airedus, S. of Aird-Sinnaidh, vi. 539, 603 (Ind. Chr. 620).

Airendau, a saint of third order, vi. 479, 538.

AIRGLAILA, ARMAGH IN, 418.

Airthir, or Orientales, vi. 418.

Aithne, or Aethnea, mother of S. Columba, vi. 231. See Aethnea.

Alabaster, William, xvi. 38.

Alan, John, Archbishop of Dublin, register of, vi. 531.

Alanus de Galway, grants to, vi. 147; Insulis, temp. Hen. II., vi. 40.

—, Newerk, vi. 282.

Alba, origin of name, vi. 118; first king of all, vi. 200.

—, or Trinamnus, vi. 485.

Alban, S., of Verulam, vi. 177, 191; of Roman descent, vi. 192; account of his passion, vi. 190; date of his death, vi. 201-203, vi. 557 (Ind. Chr. 308); panegyric on martyrdom of, vi. 204; his tomb opened, 576, vi. 566 (Ind. Chr. 429); forged history of, vi. 184, 197; cause of his celebrity in Gaul, vi. 376, 378; legend of at Cologne, vi. 379; his miracles, v. 103, 380; his garment, v. 181; invention of his relics, v. 202, 378-381, vi. 97, 612 (Ind. Chr. 793); his festival, v. 203, 204; S. Gilias' account of him, v. 179; Acts
Alban—continued.
of, v. 182-188; his church, v. 234,
558 (Ind. Chr. 318); demolished,
vi. 92, restored, 95-97; MS. given
to by Henry VI., v. 190.
—St. See St. Albans.
Albanach, or Scotch, vi. 280.
Albanenses, a sect of the Cathari, li.
251.
Albania, or North Britain, vi. 106,
145; so called in 1070, iv. 394,
395; origin of name, v. 118; settle-
ment of Scoti and Picts in, vi. 552
(Ind. Chr. 75); wasted, vi. 118,
119, 561 (Ind. Chr. 385); a pro-
vince of Britain, v. 117; subject to
Albanius, or Albinius, v. 179.
—Moguntinus, v. 179.
Albategnus, MS. of, sought by Ussher,
xxv. 128; obtained, xxv. 146.
Albeus, i. e. All-beo, vi. 333. See
Allbeus.
Albigenses, or Albigenses, ii. 287.
Albigenses, origin of name, ii. 231,
248; called Albanenses, ii. 252;
other names for, ii. 245, 248, 249,
271, 272, 356, 352; several sects
included under, xv. 149; like pi-
rates, a general name, ii. 321-329;
tagged, by some, to Petrus Brusins,
ii. 262; prevalent in Toulouse and
Gascony, ii. 263; their numbers and
influence, ii. 246, 355, 387; con-
nected with Bulgarians, ii. 252;
wherein different from Waldenses, ii.
239, 329-331; some fly to England,
li. 351; their discussion with Ro-
manists, li. 341; canon of Alex. 111.
against, ii. 265; condemned in con-
ciles, ii. 245, 404; accusations against,
ii. 357; expeditions against, ii. 266,
268, 349; persecutions of, iii. 543,
555-556, 571, 409, 410; sufferings
of, ii. 270, 346-348; crusade against,
ii. 362, 363; Ussher’s inquiries con-
cerning, xv. 67, 68; writers against,
see Alacus de Insulis, Illeconus, Petrus
Sarmensis.
Albolagus, or Finnlogus, vi. 523.
Albin, or Scotland, vi. 280.
Albinich, or Albanach, the Scotch, vi.
280.
Albinus, an Irish teacher, iv. 391.
—, or Alecin, letter of, to Celenus,
iv. 466. See Alecin.
—, two of the name in Notker, iv.
393.
Albion, old name of England, vi. 267.
Alfricus, bishop, iv. 325.
Albinus, same as Witta and White,
an Irishman, bishop of Burenburg,
iv. 396.
Aliciades, acts of, viii. 338, 344,
357.
Aldulf, or Dunbritton, v. 85; called
Petrus Chith, vi. 122; or Alcald,
account of in Bede, vi. 376, 131;
taken by Northumbrians and Picts,
v. 376, 611 (Ind. Chr. 756); a re-
fection to Eosa, v. 515; or Alceyde,
spoiled by the Danes, v. 263. See
Alcald.
Alecoran, Bellarmine’s sophism con-
cerning the, xiv. 127-130.
Alcuin, testimony of, to the degrada-
tion of the British, li. 75; to the
literary celebrity of the Irish, iv.
388; his mention of S. Ninian, and
epistle to the brethren of Candida
Cas, vi. 209.
Aldbert, a Gaul, iv. 457-459.
Aldemilabirig, or Malmesbury, li. 55.
Aldhelm, abbot of Malmesbury, edu-
cated by Maldinph, an Irishman,
iv. 445-447; his epistle to Ealfrid,
iv. 448-452, vi. 275; epistle to Ger-
runtius, iv. 336, 352, 368, vi. 489,
490, 497, 609 (Ind. Chr. 630); epis-
tle of a Scot to, iv. 445-447; his
writings “nauseam parientes,” iv.
453; his evidence of Ireland’s literary
fame, iv. 386.
— bishop, vi. 502, 610, 611 (Ind.
Chr. 691, 721).
Aldiones, who, xi. 426.
Aldroenus, king, v. 89, 90, 426, vi.
564 (Ind. Chr. 411).
Alecthe, or Alectus, now Dundee, in
Augus, vi. 249.
ALENUS — AMANDUS.

Alenus, river near Mold, v. 883.
Alesius. See Hales, John.
Alethia in Brittany, now St. Maloos, v. 486, vi. 381; S. Maclovius of, ill. 50, 51, vi. 595, 602 (Ind. Chr. 570, 610).
Alethe. See Aleethe.
Alexander the Great, viii. 422, 440, 456, 500, 601; date of his death, ix. 16, 19, 21; his will, ix. 23.
— III., pope, his Bull to Hen. II., iv. 366, 549; to Laurentius, iv. 551, vi. 524, 531; checks religious discussion, xii. 342.
— IV., pope, bull to mendicant orders, ii. 314.
Alexandria, library of, founded, ix. 149; renewed, x. 518; two libraries of, vii. 467, 468; MS. of the Septuagint at, xii. 71; paschal rule of, vi. 492, 498, 499; synod of, iii. 416; Codex Alexandrinus brought to England, xv. 436.
Alexius, emperor, diligence in the Scriptures, iii. ill.
Alferic, dux, iv. 571.
Alfred, king, vi. 250.
Alincholeth (recte Mincholeth), sister of S. Columbus, vi. 231.
Alkept, era of, xv. 100, 147.
Almeus, son of Caunus, vi. 217, 575 (Ind. Chr. 455).
Allectus, overthrown, v. 174, vi. 557 (Ind. Chr. 295).
Allegiance, oath of, first refused by the Pharisaees, xi. 382; violation of, cause of Jewish wars, xi. 389-391.
— oath of, ii. 455; declared binding by ancient synod, xi. 380, 381; Ussher's speech on, i. 60, 61.
Alleluatica victoria, vi. 381-385, 436, vi. 399, 567 (Ind. Chr. 430).
Allen, John, archbishop, register of, l. exxxvii.
— Robert, xv. 128, 146.
— Thomas, his library, xv. 18, 230, 430.
Allowin, or Bavo. See Bavo.
All-souls' day, origin of, ill. 254, 255.
Almarie, son of Simon Montfort, ii. 383.
Almaridani, a sect of the Waldenses, ii. 232.
Almapompe, mother of St. Leonorius, vi. 52.
Almogit, rex Scotorum, vi. 412; or Almagaidh, iv. 426.
Almoritha, or Ballymurrin, parish of, i. cxi.
Alus, river, vi. 208; ubi Twiford, vi. 609 (Ind. Chr. 684).
Alveius, or Albon, vi. 267.
Alpes, the, vi. 81.
Alphabet by Nennius, xvi. 150.
— king of Aragon, xii. 364.
Alpin, filius Eochall, vi. 146; or Escaigh, vi. 259; slain, vi. 613 (Ind. Chr. 838).
—, filius Eochall, king of Dublin, vi. 422-424, vi. 571 (Ind. Chr. 448).
Altfrid, king of Northumbria, versed in Scripture, iv. 244; educated in Ireland, iv. 387.
Alteamnister, S. Alto of, iv. 402.
Altinmaca, or Armagh, vi. 418, 475.
Altitudo Saileg, or Druim Sailech, i. e. Armagh, vi. 418.
— Ulturn, vi. 475. See Ardea.
Altivillarese connobium, where Getteshale was confined, iv. 202.
Alto, S., of Alteamnister, iv. 402.
Alvey, Henry, Provost of Trinity College, i. 7, 15, 16, xv. 55, 333, 392, xvi. 35; resigns, i. 30; his death, xv. 369.
Amalarius, of Lyons, censure of, iv. 84; advocates real presence, iii. 81, 82, iv. 87.
—, two of the name, iv. 83. See Amulius.
Almagaidh, king, a quo Tire-Auly, iii. 425.
Amandus, S., iv. 426.
AMATHIEUS — ANDREE.

Amathenus, king and bishop, consecrates S. Patrick, vi. 398. See Amator.

Amator, or Amathus, or Amathenus, or Mathenus, or Amotus, not Amator of Auxerre, consecrates S. Patrick, vi. 396, 397, 568 (Ind. Chr. 432).
— of Auxerre, succeeded by Germans, v. 436, vi. 395, 566 (Ind. Chr. 418).

Ambasia, S. Florentinus, an Irishman, of, vii. 309, 593 (Ind. Chr. 569).

Ambianus, S. Firminus, vi. 184, 511.

Ambrosebury, vi. 578 (Ind. Chr. 466); monks of, slain, vi. 90.

Ambrii, comonibum, near Salisbury, v. 476.

Ambroes, vi. 94, 133.

Ambrose, S., Pelagius' praise of, iii. 35; work of Pelagius ascribed to, vi. 357; alleged preference of Latin over Greek text of N. T., xiv. 242; Roman falsification of a passage in, iii. 20.

Ambrosius, Aurelius, British king, v. 510, 511; his descent, v. 427, vi. 574 (Ind. Chr. 455); alleged banishment of, v. 512; Bede's testimony concerning, v. 513; succeeded Vortigern, v. 514; invites Ambrose Merlin, v. 517; his great celebration at Mons Ambrosii, v. 519; exploits and character of, vi. 577 (Ind. Chr. 466), 579 (Ind. Chr. 488); death, v. 516; succeeded by Utber, 520; his praises, v. 519, 520.

Amelarius, iv. 501, 507.

Amenophis, reign of, iii. 42, 45.

Ames, William, xv. 395, 495.

Amfululum, what, vi. 58.

Amiaberia, derivation of name, v. 516.

Anlaf, a Dane, vi. 268.

Ammonigath, king of Ireland, vi. 469.

Amold, or Amhalgaidh, sevens sons of, vi. 426.

Amulus, or Amlus, or Amotus, or Amalaras, archbishop of Lyon, iv. 82.

Amon, father of S. Sampson, vi. 48-50.
— chronology of, xii. 117.

Amosai, who, ii. 303.

Anocetus. See Amator.

Amphibalus, a monk, v. 181, 187, 189, vi. 57-59; parentage of, v. 196, vi. 556 (Ind. Chr. 211); birth-place, v. 195; apocryphal story of, v. 197, vi. 557 (Ind. Chr. 303); mission to Rome, v. 197; his passion, v. 192-194, 235, vi. 59, 557 (Ind. Chr. 302); church of, v. 426; martyrdom in, v. 532.
— a teacher of the Picts and Scots, vi. 177.
— bishop of Man, vi. 183; feigned martyrdom of, vi. 184.

Amphilochius, feigned name, iii. 78.
— bishop, iii. 131, 507; iv. 313.

Ampolinus, in sylva Carbonaria, vi. 540.

Amram, age of, xi. 586.

Anmureg. See Aminrius.

Anahalas, figured veil at, torn by Epiphanius, iii. 507.

Anachorites, iv. 467.

Anagram of James Meech, i. 57.

Analecta Sacra, D. Roth's inquiries about, xv. 130; its scarcity, ib.; aspersion of Camden in, xv. 134, 137; Ryves' answer to, xvi. 391.

'Avopapxpoia, doctrine of, v. 272.

Anarchy, evils of, xi. 327-329.

Anastasius bibliothecarius, iv. 200; adulation of the pope, iv. 201; sentiments about Johannes Scotus, ii. 55.

Anatolius, computation of, used by Irish, vi. 486.

Aramaean filia Ensie, vi. 81.

Ancora, grants in territory of, to the popedom, ii. 92.

Ancre, Marquis D', his murder, xv. 114.

Andates. See Andrastas.

Andegavenses, labour of S. Firminus among, vi. 312.

Andrastes, or Andates, goddess, v. 12.

Andrew, Gulielmus, iv. 879.
ANDREAS — ANTIHERUS.

Andrew, meaning of, vi. 187.

Andrewes, Laureshot. xvi. 216, xvi. 85, 319, 359; letter of to Ussher, xvi. 402.

Angereeth, mother of Giraldo Cambrensis, iv. 556.

Angel of Rev. xx. 1; who, ii. 2.

Angel of church of Ephesus, xii. 531.

Angels of the churches, or bishops, i. 225, viii. 56, 59, 60; individuals, vii. 56, 77, 83.

Angers, See Anderleicht.

Angers, bishop, celebrated members of his family, ii. 574.

Angier, Ambrose, xvi. 545.

Angilbert, archbishop of Milan, ii. 111.

Angila Insula, vi. 592 (Ind. Chr. 544, 548).

Anglesey. See Mona.

Angli, origin of, v. 482; arrival of, in Britain, vi. 579, 572, 573 (Ind. Chr. 447, 450, 451, 453); their principal idol, vi. 227; thirty, follow S. Colum, vi. 533.

Anglia, name, when first used, v. 134.

Anglici, advantages derived by, from the Irish, iv. 388; vi. 480.

Anglo-Saxon Annals, vi. 268.

Antichrist, meaning of, ii. 56.

Anglo-Saxon language, same as that of the Franks, v. 473.

— religion, vi. 99.

— tonsure, origin of, vi. 487.

Ansgar, in Cimbric Cæsarenœ, v. 434.

Anianus, a Pelagian, v. 333.

— S., Aurelianus, v. 373.

Anilibus potius quam Annullibus numeranda, vi. 35.

Anima, used in sense of "body," iii. 337.

Anitus, king, vi. 171.

Ankers, John, of Athlone, i. 59, xvi. 181.

Anaplach, king of Irish Norwegians, vi. 264.

Anmchmar, meaning of, vi. 557.

Anna, daughter of Uther, vi. 31; mother of S. Sampson, vi. 48, 50; wife of king Lothor, vi. 223.

Anna Commena, ii. 146.

Annable, near Verulam, v. 200.

Annals, Ussher's, published in 1650, i. 266; second part, ix. 265.

Annesley, Sir Francis, xv. 434.

Aanninus, son of Nemodus, v. 379.

Anselm, elevation of, iv. 515; mode of his appointment, iv. 515; claimed jurisdiction over Ireland, iv. 567; restrained by William Rufus, ii. 294; his preparation for death, iii. 568; Cotton MS. of his letters, iv. 511; fuller than printed copies, ix. 528; cited, iv. 513, 519, 527, 567; his letters to bishops of Ireland, iv. 516, 517; letter to Gillebert, regarding Ireland, iv.; Gillebert's letter to, iv. 511; letter to Malchus, iv. 528; letter to king Muriardach, iv. 520, 523; Murchardach's letter to, iv. 526; letter to Samuel, bishop of Dublin, iv. 550; letter to Tordelvachus, iv. 321; letter to clergy and people of Waterford, iv. 518; reply, vi. 557; published the Acts S. Guigneri, vi. 402, 411, 431, 576 (Ind. Chr. 460).

Antalcidas, viii. 491.

Antherus, pope, vi. 167, 166, 166.
Anthony the Eremite, advice to Constantine, xi. 321.

Antichrist, birth of, ii. 26; pope called, li. 49; the "universalis sacerdos," the forerunner of, li. 67; ii. 86, 84; Hildebrand charged with founding the kingdom of, lii. 137; Hildebrand so called, li. 144; cardinals, college of, ii. 117; acts ascribed to, vii. 45.

Antidromarianus, heresy of, xii. 305.

Antigonus, acts of, li. 59, etc.


Antiochus Magnus, ixx. 179; invades Palestine, ix. 209; acts, ix. 219.

Epimanes, li. 328.

Apologetics, or Antipater, li. 558.

Antiphonary, early objections to parts of, iii. 291.

Antissiodorum, S. Patrick, with Germanus at, vi. 394; Amator, bishop of, succeeded by Germanus, vi. 395.

Antoninus, wall of, in Britain, v. 168, vi. 113, 555 (Ind. Chr. 206).

Antony, his letter to Caesar, x. 240—242; acts of, x. 385; will of, x. 365; death, x. 399.

Austrum, Ranulphus comes de, vi. 146.

Antiphonae in Ultonia, vi. 389.

Assam, the termination, vii. 229.

Aper Cornutus, a name of king Arthur, vi. 96.

Apsion the Grammariian, xii. 12, 17.

Apsis pronymtissima, iv. 388, vi. 471.

Apocalypse, Welsh commentaries on, ii. 11, 12.

Apocrypha, books of, not counted canonical by Jerome, iii. 14, by Mariana, iv. 250, by others, iv. 251; portions of, cited as S. Scripture, iv. 249; Irish Article of 1615 on, i. xxxiv.

'Armocyn, xv. 237.

Apollinaris Sidonius, insatiable style of, v. 488—491, 503.

Apollonius, heresy of, xii. 471.

Apostolici, who, ii. 263.

Appeal to Rome, prescribed at an early period, iv. 330.

Aquincum episcopi, v. 290.

Aquilaeia, addition by church of, to Roman creed, vii. 306, 308.


— MSS. belonging to Ussher, xx. 552; quotations from, iii. 327, 544, 555.

Arcaei or Heraclius, v. 208.

Aradus, whence S. Colman, vi. 529.

Aradenses, from whom S. Mac Cartins, vi. 417.

Aradile, the name of, preserved in Ardes, vi. 407.

Armeniensis, or Aralachensis, insula, vi. 324, 561 (Ind. Chr. 409).

Aran, or Aras, island, S. Ibar at, vi. 348, 565 (Ind. Chr. 420); bestowed on S. Albbe, vi. 572 (Ind. Chr. 449); monastery of, founded by S. Enna, vi. 428; other names for, vi. 429; S. Enna, or Eundaes, of, vi. 525; visited by S. Brendan, vi. 529, 533.

Arat, river, vi. 487.

Aragus, Catoileiro, a name of Downpatrick.

See Rath—Kealtair.

Aratra, or plagelands, v. 35.

Aramaica, Liberiana basilica at, vi. 17; subscriptions to synod of, vi. 25.

Arbela, battle of, vii. 482.

Arbilia, or Arvoragus, vi. 109.

Arcaill, the valley in Dalarnadia, between Sliezh and Skerry, vi. 389.

Arenacate, S. Patrick flies to, from Milice, vi. 391.

Archbishop, maximum and minimum jurisdiction of, iv. 503; precedence of, 509; not copied from archbishops, v. 125; twelve bishops subject to one, v. 92, 100; prefigured in Old Testament vii. 69; office of, in Ireland before Conquest, iv. 321; Tebillus, signature of, v. 123; S. Moechdhe, of the Lagenians, vii. 537.

Archdeacon, two orders of, anciently, xi. 431; duties of, xi. 441.

Archeatus, succeeds Herod, x. 479; his dominions curtailed, x. 487; his acts, 489; banished, x. 503—505.

Archerstowne, chapel of, i. cxxii.
Archipeloc, I. 571.
Archidocorun, 

archepiscopus, in Britain, v. 82.
Archimandria, or abbas, vi. 9.
Archipresbyter, duties of, xi. 430; or 

archepiscopus, xi. 431.
Archius magnus, or Arthur, vi. 40.
Archachad, S. Mocl, bishop of, vi. 382, 

568 (Ind. Chr. 432).
Arda, parish of, i. xcvii.
Ardirachan, parish of, I. lxxxiii; ma-

nor of, I. liii. See Ardruccain.
Ardruccain, S. Uitan of, vi. 375; now 

Ardbraccan, the episcopal seat of 

Meath, vi. 584.
Ardeath, parish of, I. lxv.
Ardeoncaithna, or Keenagh, vi. 533, 

572 (Ind. Chr. 449).
Arderna sylva, at Warwick, vi. 250, 

606 (Ind. Chr. 630).
Ardea, in Dairadfs, vi. 407, 430; i.e. 

Altitudo Ulteriorum, vi. 475; Ussher's 
etymon of, 430, 529.
Ardmacha, etymon of, vi. 414; other 

forms of name, vi. 418; date of 

foundation, vi. 414; chief city of S. 

Patrick in Armagh, vi. 418. See 

Armagh.
Arder, church of S. Declan, vi. 428, 

568 (Ind. Chr. 402).
Ardmgarther, or Ballinmurgher, rural 
deanry, of, i. cxv.

— parish of, i. cxv.

Arm-Patrick, near Louth, vi. 570 (Ind. 

Chr. 449); ruins of, vi. 415.
Ardrath, see-land of, in Meath, I. lv.
Ardisallage, parish of, I. lxxvi.
Ardrath, diocese of, merged in Clogher, 

vi. 417; transferred to Derry, vi. 

417, 527; Eugenius, bishop of, vi. 

526; or Ardstraw, in Omagh, vi. 417.
Archbishops (Dunbarten), erroneously sup-

posed to be Argyile, vi. 216.
Ardeide, family of, iv. 467.
Aremorica, etymon of, vi. 381, or Brit-

tainis minor, vi. 574 (Ind. Chr. 

465).
Aretas, king of Arabia, x. 20, 28, 41.
Aregall, I. e. Margo Scotorum, vi. 148.
Argathelia, Ergadia, now Argyle, vi. 

128; in Dalriada, vi. 147, 259; 

Gildas born in, vi. 216, 566 (Ind. 

Chr. 425).
Arguintl, a disciple of Dubricius, v. 

810.
Argyle. See Argall, Argathelia, Er-

gadia.
Arianism, a precursor of Antichrist, 

ii. 165; rapid and wide spread of, 

ii. 165; extends to Britain, v. 239, 

vi. 560 (Ind. Chr. 378), 576, 571 

(Ind. Chr. 447).
Aridgari, dux, vi. 571.
Ariminum, synod of, v. 238, vi. 559 

(Ind. Chr. 399).
Arimuric, or Armoricus, S. Patrick's 
parents slain in, vi. 390.
Aristobulus, a British bishop, v. 21; 

ordination of, vi. 551 (Ind. Chr. 

56); and alleged missionary to Ire-

land, vi. 291.
Aristotle, age of, vii. 434.
Arius, creed of, vi. 316.
Ariveg, or Arviragus, vi. 160.
Ark, the Jewish, ii. 471-473.
Ark, the English, iii. 300; seve-

ral bishops of, v. 572, 502, vi. 16; 

three British bishops at synod of, 

v. 296, vi. 558 (Ind. Chr. 314), 

vii. 56, 82; why convened, vi. 123, 

173, 236, 489; treats of pascha, iv. 

435.
Arm of S. Andrew, a relic sent to Rome, 

vi. 192.
Armagh, various forms of name, vi. 

418, 438, 480, xv. 7; anciently 

Drumeagle, vi. 570 (Ind. Chr. 

445); date of its foundation, vi. 

414, 573 (Ind. Chr. 448, 449); falsely 

supposed to be Dearmach, vi. 231; 

wasted by the Danes, vi. 613 (Ind. 

Chr. 818); clergy of, slain, vi. 

426-427.

— Bishops of, Cormac, and Dub-

thach, vi. 581 (Ind. Chr. 497); two 

Ailius, vi. 588 (Ind. Chr. 526), 

589 (Ind. Chr. 586); Tomlanus, iv. 

1, vi. 506, 606 (Ind. Chr. 640);
Armagh, Bishops of—continued.

Scnach, vi. 537, 692 (Ind. Chr. 610); Domnaldus, lv. 497; Amalvus Omnredus, vi. 452; Celestius, Malachi, vi. 480; Thomas, vi. 572; advises the translation of S. Patrick’s relics, vi. 452; Richard Fitz-Ralph, vi. 542; Henry Ussher, i. 5; Hampton, his letter to Ussher, xvi. 533; pall, when first granted to, vi. 452; sea of heredity in one family, xi. 453.

Primary of, created, vi. 419; ancient jurisdiction of, lv. 322, 328, vi. 571 (Ind. Chr. 448); extended to all the Sotti, lv. 330; tribute anciently paid to, by see of Dublin, vi. 423; dispute concerning, with see of Dublin, lv. 552; precedence of, resisted by Dublin, i. 160-165; accidentally conceded to Dublin, i. 59; confirmed to Armagh, i. 163, 164; Ussher’s history of the controversy, i. cxxix.—cxxxii.

— a seminary of learning, vi. 419, 420; Gildas studies at, vi. 471, 581 (Ind. Chr. 488), 582 (Ind. Chr. 506); great number of students, vi. 429; modern school of, xv. 65, 70.

— religious houses of, the Fearta on east side, vi. 418, 570 (Ind. Chr. 445); S. Peter and S. Paul’s of, vi. 434; (Franciscan) abbey in demesne, i. 75; Colless of, vi. 174; vicars choral of, xv. 366.

deanry of, xv. 477; sought for Gerard John Vossius, i. 113.

— Dean and chapter of, administrators of diocese, sede vacante, xv. 167, xvi. 422; their letter to Egenius IV., i., cxxl.

diocese of, division of church revenues in, xl. 444.


— registers of, Milo, i. cxxvi.-cxxxii.; xi. 436; Swayne, xi. 437; Mey, xi. 437, 438; Octavian, i. cxxx., cxxxii.

Armagh, MS. of New Testament in Irish, said to have been found in walls of church of, xlii. 345.

— province of, royal visitation of, i. 57.

— episcopal palaces of, various, i. 74, 75, vi. 537.

— See Ardmacchia.

Armais, ruler of Egypt, viii. 62.

Armalgian, parish of, in Meath, i. Ivii.

Armenian language, version of Scriptures in, xii. 192, 344, 418; sacred offices in, xii. 419; liturgy of, iii. 213.

Armenians, confession of, iii. 356; alleged origin of errors of, xlii. 419.

Armenius, a prebendary, vi. 27.

— a deacon from Britain at synod of Arles, v. 236, vi. 538 (Ind. Chr. 314).

Arminians, Ussher’s opinion about, xiii. 350; controversy of, in Holland, xv. 129; main error of, xlii. 555.

Armoric, or Britannia transmarina, vi. 52, 59; or minor, v. 95; distinct from Gallia, vi. 51; a refuge of the British, vi. 93; races of, visited by S. Tello, vi. 79; people of, cursed, vi. 51; primates of, vi. 48; received tribute from inferior bishops, vi. 47; celebrity of Arthur in, vi. 39; bestowed on Conan Meriadocus, v. 243; Aldroenus, king of, vi. 89, 462.

Within, governor of, vi. 78; British settlement in, v. 243, 484, vi. 561, 575 (Ind. Chr. 305, 383, 573); a retreat to the British in Ictarit, v. 98; S. Fingar’s labours in, vi. 481; Gildas retires to, vi. 409; Samson of Dol in, and S. Paul, of Leen in, v. 539; people of, rebel against the king of France, vi. 48; called also Armoric-Anethana, vi. 381, 434; Letavia, v. 89, 109; Corugallia, Cerniu-budie, Lhydaw, v. 109; Letha, vi. 434. For etymology, see Armoricana, vi. 381.

Army in Ireland, how supported, i. 72; Ussher’s speech on, i. 79-86.
ARNALDISTÆ — ASAPH.

Arnauldus, companion of Peterwaldus, ii. 249; one of the Cathari, burned, ii. 264.
Arnulphus de Montgomery, son-in-law of Murcedachus, lv. 526.
Arphaxad, age of, xi. 501; birth of, xi. 506-517.
Arragon, king of, defeated by Simon of Montfort, li. 363.
Arran, islands of, description of, vi. 347; occupied by S. Ibar, vi. 347.
Arratstowne, parish of, in Meath, l. 1xxx.
Arsenius, abbot, lii. 98.
Artabanus, death of, vii. 290.
Artavus, i. c. cuitellas, v. 475.
Artaxata, sего of, lx. 602.
Artemisia, viii. 426.
Arth, British for a bear, v. 533.
Arthod, disciple of Dubricius, v. 810.
Arthur, etymon of name, v. 533; called Aper Cornubie, vi. 36; son of Other Pendragon, v. 585; yields to Cerdic, v. 553; date of his reign, v. 533, 584, vi. 582 (Ind. Chr. 508, 510); alleged conquests of, vi. 34; fights against Saxons at Coit Caledon, v. 86; at Badon, v. 585 (Ind. Chr. 520); defeat Saxons in twelve battles, v. 543; a favorite with the Armoricans, vi. 39; slays Hoel, vi. 217; failed diploma to Cambriaged, vi. 30, 33; his wife, Guennivard, v. 536; his palace in province Sover, v. 45; slays his nephew, Modred, vi. 38; receives his death-wound, vi. 39, 56; in bello Camilcan, vi. 188, 459; date of his death, v. 168, vi. 38, 89, 599 (Ind. Chr. 542); discovery of his tomb, v. 144-148; size of his bones, v. 146; tradition of his revival, vi. 32; Alanus de Insulis' eulogium of, vi. 34, 36.

Arthur's Oven, vi. 112.
Arthurius, son of Eldamus, vi. 253.
Articles, Irish, two codes of, xii. 593, 594, xvi. 9. — of 1566, reprinted, i. xxiii—xxix.; account of, i. 42, 43.
— of 1615, reprinted, i. xxxi-1; account of them, i. 44; Dr. Heylin's objections to them, i. 44; an unhappy expedient, i. 45; their origin, i. 46; injurious, i. 47; how the king was induced to ratify them, i. 47, 48; signed by authorities, 49; deficient in sanction, i. 49, 61, 176; whether repealed by canons in 1654, i. 176; statement of Scotch commissioners about, i. 176; not revived after Restoration, i. 177. — xxxix. adopted in Ireland, i. 166; design of introduction, i. 166, xvi. 9; whether previously subscribed in Ireland, i. 43; reputed Calvinistic, i. 45; might have been altered in 1601, i. 46; cited by Usber, ii. 465; his assertion concerning, in. xii.
Artgraphil, lv. 160.
Artwil, son of a king, lv. 447.
Artwichis, regio, vi. 333.
Arundel, Thomas, iii. 497. — Thomas, earl of, xv. 386, 394.
Arverni, vi. 460.
Arviragus, son of Kimbelin, king of Britain, v. 29, 82; vi. 106, 532 (Ind. Chr. 82); date of, vi. 36; mentioned by Juvenal, vi. 109; alleged donation of, to Glastonbury, vi. 551 (Ind. Chr. 63); Marius son of, vi. 552 (Ind. Chr. 105). See Arvog.
Arvon, in Venedota, vi. 44; ubi Bangor, v. 115; ubi Snowdon, vi. 114.
Arx in composition. See Dun.
Arx Leglgasse, or Dun-leathglas, vi. 457.
Asacus, ordained by S. Patrick, vi. 518.
Asaph, S., pupil of S. Kentigern, v. 112, vi. 593 (Ind. Chr. 560); his successor, vi. 227. See S. Asaph.
Ascension, the, x. 573.
Ascen, or Germany, vi. 271.
Aschus, son of Hengist, v. 477.
Ascriptitii, a class of tenants, xi. 424.
Ash, Mr., xvi. 466, 470.
Asia, Usher's disquisition about, published in 1641, vii. 1–39; origin of word, vii. 15; three acceptations of it, vii. 5; use of, in New Testament, vii. 33, 60, i. 226; in its most limited use, extent of, vii. 5; Lydian, vii. 16, 17; Proconsular, vii. 19, 20; alterations in extent of Proconsular, vii. 26; immunities of, vii. 36; Seven Churches of, vii. 60; early bishops of, vii. 61.
Assembly of Divines, Usher summoned to, i. 229; their restrictions, i. 250; three prelates numbered among, i. 230; Milten's exposure of them, vi. 230; Selden's remark on, i. 281.
Aser Memenevis, date of, iv. 378.
Assuerus, or Darius, vii. 247.
Asterius, Turius Rufus, vi. 326; date of, 326, 327, 330; his edition of Sedulius, vi. 325–327. See Austerius.
comes Fictorum, vi. 265; converted by S. Florentius, vi. 309.
Asterius, ivory tablets of, vi. 327; his date, vi. 327, 330.
Astrum, right of, granted to church of Oudoceum, v. 110; to Winchester, v. 164, vi. 555 (Ind. Chr. 187).
Atagnus, S., life of, vi. 488.
Atcheson, Sir Archibald, xv. 388, xvi. 423.
Atteboy, parish of, i. lxxxi.
Atch-clash, or Dublin, vi. 422, 423; Danes sail to, vi. 265.
Athelard, v. 140.
Athelstan, slain by Hungus, vi. 257, king, at Elstanfurd, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 814).
Athelwold, bishop, lv. 562, v. 142.
Athena, or Achlena, vi. 303.
Athenians, exploits of, inferior to description, vi. 86.
Athiropon, son of Echidius, vi. 153, 556 (Ind. Chr. 221); father of Fin- docus, vi. 172.
Athirdee, or Atrim Del, vi. 417.
Athelets Del, v. 196.
Athihoane, parish of, i. cxxiii. Athlumpney, parish of, in Meath, i. lxxxvii.
Atholl, vi. 247.
Athsey, parish of, i. lxxxviii.
Athrym, or Vadum Truim, visited by S. Luman, vi. 413; date of foundation of church of, vi. 414.
Atrim Del, or Ardoo, rural deanery of, vi. 417.
Atrim Dobrani, birth place of S. Declan, vi. 384.
Atrochius, abbot, vi. 42, 590 (Ind. Chr. 540).
Attacodi, who, vi. 117, 118; ravages by, vi. 116, 560 (Ind. Chr. 564).
Attecleus, or Athulla, abbot of Bobbio, vi. 481.
Atterith, in Scotland, v. 166.
Athulla. See Attecleus.
Attilla, defeat of, vi. 465, vi. 573 (Ind. Chr. 451).
Attrition and contradiction, iii. 167.
Attwood, John, xvi. 94, 148.
Aubrey, Sir John, lodges Usher, i. 244.
Audians, heretics, errors of, iii. 169.
Auerch, an island, vi. 583 (Ind. Chr. 508).
Angla, in Normandy, where Laurence O'Teole died, iv. 554.
Anglia Divitas, in Swevia, v. 541.
Augulus, S., martyr, v. 203–207, vi. 558 (Ind. Chr. 304).
Augurius, an Irish bishop, v. 206.
Augusta, or London, v. 206.
Augustin, S., ten years engaged with the Pelagians, v. 352; answer to Pelagius' citation of S. Ambrose, iii. 35; his writings against Celestius, v. 268; absent at his condemnation, v. 268; his disputation with Julianus, iv. 24; v. 855, 856; reply to Prosper and Hilary, v. 409; his
Augustin—continued.

connexion with predestinarian controversy, iv. 18, 23; definition of, iv. 93; representations of, by Gennadius, v. 25, 27; present at two councils of Carthage, v. 341; applies for acts of synod of Diospolis, v. 226; apology for, v. 294, 295; his tract on, discovered by David Roth, v. 309; his death, v. 409, 410; Fulgentius' eulogium en, v. 406, 407; Prosper's, v. 402, 413, 420, 421; styled Aqua de Nubibus, iv. 438; his doctrine on free will, iv. 253; real presence, iv. 22; modesty of, iv. 179; readiness to retract, iii. 238; reason for not mentioning names, v. 288, 289; Irish tract de Mirabilibus Scripturae, included in the third volume of his works, vi. 542, iv. 186, 250, 291, vi. 215; Ussher compared to, 1. 280.

—, of Canterbury, uses Franks as interpreters, v. 473.

— a disciple of Palladius, vi. 368, 369.

— bishop of Waterford, iv. 553.

Augustus, name bestowed on Octavius, x. 418; death of, x. 509.

Augustinians. See Canons Regular.

Anularia of Plantus ascribed to Gildas, vi. 76.

Anunims, prior of Culdees, vi. 193.

Aurea, vi. 139.

Aurelianus, S. Paulus, vi. 97.

Aurelius, bishop of Carthage, v. 292, 301, 324, 341-343.

— Ambrosius, king of the Britons, v. 512, 89, 427, 440, vi. 223, 227, 442; brother of Uther, vi. 31.

— Connas, or Kynan Wledic, vi. 56, 61.

Aurum, S. Columbanus' censure of, iv. 416-418.

Austronomius, bishop, vi. 460.

'Aurefiouesoc, iii. 516.

Authority, parental, foundation of, xi. 347.

Authors cited in Religion of Ancient Irish, iv. 377-379.

'Aurdeesop, whether Son of God is, xiv. 152-157.


Auxianus, vi. 16.

Auxilius, or Usalites, bishop, vi. 383; companion of S. Patrick, vi. 392, 400, 401; of Cill-Usalit, vi. 384, 518; synod of, vi. 491.

Avalonis insula, Glastonbury, etymon of, vi. 40, 41, v. 32, 34, 38, 70, 148; Avalonins insula, v. 46, 130, vi. 441; king Arthur born in, v. 144, 145; S. Ituit buried in, vi. 42; S. Mary's cf. v. 555 (Ind. Chr. 187); Avalonis vallis, v. 34.

Avalonius. See Ehamma.

Avarwy, son of Lod, vi. 32.

Avenlyffe, or river Liffey, xv. 10.

Avernia, vi. 458.

Avidianus, S. of Rotterdam, v. 175.

Avignon, siege of, II. 393-397.

Avitus, a Spanish presbyter, v. 290.

Axxa, or Asa, li. 122.

Axi, river near Glastonbury, v. 586.

Aynimer, Theophilus, to Ussher, xvi. 412.

Ayre, Mr., xv. 68. See Eyre, William.

B

Babe, —, a friar, xvi. 509.

Dabilla, vi. 159.

Babylon, capture of, viii. 221; a name of Rome, xii. 541; Ussher's judgment of, xii. 537-543.

Bacchannalis, island, vi. 43.

Bachiarius, or Mochta, vi. 416.

Badecestre, or Bath, vi. 91.

Baden, Dean, xv. 582, 587, xvi. 520.

Badonius pagus, now Bath, the Cair Badon of the British, v. 544.

— mons, near mouth of Severn, now Bath, battle of, v. 459, 543, 544, vi. 575, 585 (Ind. Chr. 435, 520).

Dagnolenses, a sect of the Cathari, ii. 251, 252.
Bagshaw, Sir Edward, xvi. 464.
Baile-ATHA-cliath, vi. 422.
Bailey, Mr., his conduct to bishop Bell, ii. 292.
Bainbridge, Dr., letters to Ussher, xv. 213, 251, 394, 447; mentioned, xv. 211, 266, 431, xvi. 74, 275, 470.
Balthanus, an Irish bishop, iv. 1, 427.
Balthenus, second abbot of IHy, vi. 237, 245, 533, 599, 600 (Ind. Chr. 597, 598).
Balans, or Bale, John, Dempster's censure of, vi. 233; Ussher's, v. 146, 529; errors in his Centur, iv. 295, 425, 511, v. 146, 186, 258, 263, 308, 521, 529, vi. 203, 245, 251, 482, 523, 524, 556 (Ind. Chr. 429).
Balcanqual, Walter, xvi. 560.
Baldhunigga, in south of Ireland, iv. 467.
Baldred, king, vi. 609 (Ind. Chr. 681).
Baldwin, archbishop, iv. 590.
Bale, John, bishop of Ossory. See Baleus.
Balemacmurgussa, mensal land of, iv. 552.
Balemettamlaib, mensal land of, iv. 552.
Balemochain, mensal land of, iv. 552.
Balencharan, mensal land of, iv. 552.
Balandelan, mensal land of, iv. 552.
Balengore, mensal land of, iv. 552.
Balenroolef, mensal land of, iv. 552.
Balfour, Lady, xvi. 399.
Ballaboye, chapel of, in Meath, i. cxvi.
Balle-Isbaalr, vi. 538.
Ballfeighan, parish of, in Meath, i. lxviii.
Ballihog, parish of, in Meath, i. c.
Balligarth, parish of, in Meath, i. lxiii.
Ballisoughloe, deanry of, i. cxxxii.; parish of, i. cxxxii.
Ballimore Loxewdy, deanry of, i. cx.; parish of, i. cx.; rectory of, i. lvi.
Balliol College, Oxford, MS. volume of Ussher's sermons in, i. 314.
Ballreagh, chapel of, i. cvii.
Balradden, i. lxxxix.
Ballymore Loxewdy, rectory of, i. lvi.
Ballymore, Deed of, vi. 239, 336, 344, 879, 423, 536, 610 (Ind. Chr. 697).
Ballymurrin or Almoritia, parish of, i. cxi.
Ballynapick, see-land of, i. lvi.
Balnasacre, Acta, ii. 178.
Balmagarvey, parish of, i. lxv.
Balmaglasen, parish of, i. lxxxii.
Bалкоо, or Ripperstown, parish of, i. lxxxiii.
Balthazarius, Christ, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 583; named, xvi. 283.
Baldone, v. 140.
Baltingham, Henry Crumpe of, iv. 308.

Lord, to Ussher, vi. 479.
Bancoarnsburg, monastery of, iv. 351.
Bancor, three places of the name, often confounded, v. 169, 161, vi. 482, xv. 16.

a Bancer "pulchro vel excelsa choro," in Arvon, vi. 44, v. 115; S. Daniel of, vi. 43, 584 (Ind. Chr. 516); on the Meanath, v. 112, 162; founded by Mailgo, v. 112, vi. 591 (Ind. Chr. 544); Richard, bishop of, v. 292; a Welsh see in Provinciale Romanum, v. 111.

in Flint, v. 101; on the Dee, v. 162; founded, v. 161, vi. 524, 554 (Ind. Chr. 182); Pelagius said to have been an abbot of, v. 253; greatly frequented, iv. 394, v. 161, v. 94; one thousand two hundred monks of, slain by Edelfrid, iv. 357, v. 194, vi. 476, 601 (Ind. Chr. 613). See Bancer, Bancornsburgh.

in the Ards of Ulster, vi. 475; near Fergusiana Petra (Carrickfer- gus), v. 161; founded by S. Com- gall, vi. 253; date of, vi. 524, 603 (Ind. Chr. 559); notice of founder, v. 506, vi. 182; multitude of students in, vi. 475, 476, 483; wasted by the Danes, vi. 618 (Ind. Chr. 818); often confounded with the Bangors in Wales, vi. 476.
BANGOR — BATHENUS.

Bangor. See Bangor, Bannochor, Beanchor, Benchor, Benghor, Comgellus.

Bannava. See Bonavem.

Bannadowne, near Bath, v. 544.

Bannochor, vi. 482. See Bangor.

Danto, Valentinian's general, vi. 119.

Bantowmeweny, S., v. 132.

Baptism, sacrament of, xi. 193; efficacy of, xv. 482, 506, 511, 512; grace of, vi. 21, xiii. 44; Irish form of, iv. 276, 493; lay, occasionally valid, iv. 496; error in form of, iv. 461; distinction of defects in, iv. 492, 493; change of name at, vi. 293, 294; Lanfranc's exposition of, iv. 495-499; Irish article of 1566 en, i. xxvii.: of 1615, i. xlviii.; Jewish, an example of unwritten tradition, xiv. 125.

Barbari MS. of the LXX., vii. 519.

Barberidus, Cardinal, vi. 271.

Barclay, F., letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 464.

Barclay, or poets, iv. 560.

Bardey, or Enhill, burial-place of saints, vi. 44. See Enhly.

Bare, S. See Barrus.

Barlewus, Christopher, xvi. 120.

Barlow, Dr. Thomas, letters of, to Ussher, xvi. 98, 268, 303, 385; publishes Ussher's chronology, i. 307; vi. 477-481.

Dr. Randolph, prolocutor of lower house of Irish convocation, i. 43; recommended for see of Tuam, xv. 423; account of him, i. 43; mentioned, xv. 193, 423, xvi. 35.

Barnabas, Ussher's epistle of, accident to, i. 235.

a missionary to Britain, vi. 291; baptizes Beatus in Scotia, vi. 551 (Ind. Chr. 48).

Barneveldt, his confession, signed by many at Cambridge, vi. 150; his execution, xv. 144, 145, 507.


Barr, S., of Cork, vi. 555. See Barrus.

Barri, family name of Giralda Cambrænsis, iv. 556.

Barrindeus, S., of Druiuicaulien, vi. 478, 532, 598 (Ind. Chr. 590).

Barrington, Sir Thomas, xvi. 584.

—, Lady, xv. 534, xvi. 49, 534.

Barrius, Gulielmus, ii. 370.

Barrocos, or Barrus, S., of Cork, vi. 521, 544. See Barrus.

Barrow, river, formerly Bearbha, vi. 425; or Birgs, vi. 503.

Barrus, S., called also Barh, Barr, Barrocos, founder of Cork, vi. 521; Barroce, Finn-harr, Lochanus, vi. 544, 604 (Ind. Chr. 680); his disciples, vii. 535, 607 (Ind. Chr. 690).

Bartholomæa, bishop, favours the Albigenses, li. 338.

Baschi, or Basculi, ii. 336.


Basileus used for rex, iv. 565, 571.

Basilidians, heresy of, xvi. 460.

Basingewere in Flintshire, vi. 461.

Basire, Isaac, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 121; mentioned, xvi. 110.

Baskney, chapel of, i. xxiii.

Bassianus, son of Severus, v. 193.

Bastwick, John, xvi. 91.

Batcherloft, Thomas, xvi. 365.

Bath, suffragan of St. David's, vi. 113; called Cair Baden, v. 544; lost by Britons, vi. 90; Henry, earl of, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 586. See Badon.

Batha insula, vi. 78, 600 (Ind. Chr. 599).

Bathe, Sir John, obtains church property, i. 111; mentioned, xvi. 437, 492, 523, 526.

Bathenus. See Balthemus.
Bathildis, queen of France, vi. 206.
Battiere, J., letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 29; mentioned, xvi. 522.
Bavaria, evangelization of, v. 163.
Bavo, Orbaci abbas, iv. 60, 171.
—— S., epitaph of, iv. 425; also called Allowin, iv. 426; account of, iv. 426.
Bawbe, where, v. 476.
Baxter, Richard, intercourse of, with Ussher, i. 295; his anecdote of Ussher, i. 257; Ussher's preaching compared to his, xv. 464, 474.
Bayle, his censure of Irish prolates, i. 77.
Bayley, John, xv. 130.
Beddulph, bishop, vi. 206, 612 (Ind. Chr. 791).
Beanchor, vi. 475. See Bangor.
Beanus, a disciple of Declan, vi. 335, 520 (Ind. Chr. 364).
Bearbha, or Barrow, vi. 504.
Beat, mark of, ii. 26; in Rev. xvii. 8, judgment of, xii. 547, 548.
Beatitudine, De, or Bective, iv. 539.
Bestus, S., vi. 292, 293, 552 (Ind. Chr. 66, 93); acts of, vi. 292, 294.
Benmoni, or Rockwood, discussion with, i. 68; defeat of, i. 69.
Bec, in Normandy, iv. 515.
Becaria. See Bekerye.
Beccanus, solitarius, iv. 432.
Beckerin. See Beg-erin.
Becket, Thomas, a education of, xi. 471; vision of, ibid. 487.
Bectife, parish of, i. 15366vi.
Bective, or Bectife, formerly Linctreda, called also De Beatitudine, iv. 539.
Bede, Venerable, birth-place of, vi. 539, 608 (Ind. Chr. 673); his chronology, xi. 495; an opponent of Pelagianism, iv. 3, 4, 8; his evidence of Palladins' mission, vi. 356; follows Gildas, v. 511; a letter to the Irish, preserved by, iv. 1; alleged for the subjection of the Irish church to Canterbury, iv. 567; testimony concerning Nimian, vi. 290; not so accurate as Adamnan in chronology of S. Columba, vi. 258; to Bede—continued.
be corrected by the Irish annalists, vi. 246, 516; correction of text of, vi. 498; his Hist. Eccles. ends, vi. 611 (Ind. Chr. 731); his translation of the Scriptures, xii. 284; letter to Plegwin, xi. 495; Prelus Life of S. Patrick inserted in works of, vi. 373; acts of S. Andrew erroneously ascribed to, vi. 186.
Bedell, William, provost of Trinity College, i. 87, 88, xv. 365; arrives in Ireland, i. 88; his reformation of the college, xvi. 458, 487; bishop of Kilmore and Ardagh, xv. 433, 443, xvi. 487; consecration of, i. 97; resigns Ardagh, i. 28; studies Irish, xvi. 476; treatment of Papists, xv. 484; censor of the press, i. 131; enacts canons in synod, i. 204; thwarted by dean Bernard, i. 115, xv. 532-534; his spirited letter to him, i. 116; trouble with his chancellor, i. 116, 117, xv. 466; differences with Ussher, i. 115, 202; neglected by Ussher, i. 203; charges against, xv. 459, 464; opponents of, xv. 464; visits Ussher, i. 115, xv. 531; quoted by Ussher, iv. 410, with commendation, iv. 463, 488, 471, 472, 482; praised by Ussher, iv. 432, 434, 439, 443, 505, 508, 559, xv. 540; by archbishop Abbot, i. 87; by Dr. Ward, xv. 507; his diary cited, i. 88, 89, 92; letters of, to Ussher, i. 119, xv. 389, 395, 425, 453, 465, 464, 464, 831, xvi. 458, 468, 474, 497, 499; of Ussher to, xv. 473; letters to Dr. Ward, xv. 508, 512; Dr. Ward to, xv. 510; letter to —, xvi. 442; MSS. in possession of, iv. 249, v. 17; Mason's Life of, error in, i. 97.
Bederne, the town, v. 216.
Bedwin, bishop, vi. 250.
Bee [Cornelius], a publisher, xvi. 586.
Bees introduced into Ireland, iii. 521, 522, 589 (Ind. Chr. 540).
Beg-Erin, i.e. Modica Hibernia, or Bride Hay, near Glastonbury, v.
BEG-ERIN — BENNET.

10

Beg-Erin—continued.
142, 151, vi. 464, 465, 469, 577
(Ind. Chr. 488).
1—, i.e. Parva Hibernia, or Beckerin,
an island in south Huna-Kenselach,
near Wexford, vi. 347, 430; occu-
pied by S. Ibar, vi. 347, 565 (Ind.
Chr. 420), 580 (Ind. Chr. 490); where
he erected a monastery, and was
buried, vi. 347, 348, 581 (Ind.
Chr. 500).
Beget, meaning of, in Genesis, xi. 502.
Beggiini, who, ii. 385.
Beghards, a sect of the Waldenses, ii.
252, xv. 149.
Beguards, in favour with Gregory XII.,
xx. 160.
Beguins, a sect of the Waldenses, ii.
252.
Bekerya, or Becaria, a small island be-
longing to Glastonbury, v. 142, 151;
called also Bride Hay, vi. 465, 469.
See Beg-Erin.
Belaidgin, Claran of, vi. 375.
Beloth, John, xii. 355.
Belge, in Somerset, v. 87.
Belgic version of Scriptures, xii. 356.
Belgium, appeal of Irish Protestants to
magistrates of, xvi. 548.
Belgus. See Medwin.
Belief, Christian, chief articles of, xi.
219.
Belisarius, victory of, v. 821.
Bell, ecclesiastical, vi. 469; made at
Maio, vi. 610 (Ind. Chr. 697).
Belharminus, arguments of, in De Verbo
Dei, answered, xiv. 71, 86, 98;
question answered, ii. 315; his doc-
trine of supremacy combated, xiv.
1-6; arguments for an unwritten
tradition, xiv. 111; refuted, xiv.
101; concerning the Septuagint,
cited, vii. 444; quotes the same
Scripture variously, xiv. 59; misre-
presents Augustin, iii. 283; shifts
to cross Beza, ii. 335; dead, xvi.
385.
Belloinols, archbishop of Lyons, ii.
239.
Belphcr, the sultan, ii. 122.
Belnacensis civitas, vi. 311.
Benchor, in Ardes, vi. 475, 593 (Ind.
Chr. 559); of Dalarails, vi. 430;
 founded by S. Comgall, vi. 430,
474-476, v. 506, vi. 283, xv. 16.
See Bangor.
Benedict, rule of, like, and often com-
bined with, that of Columbans, vi.
484, 485; the joint rule adopted in
Gaul, vi. 485, 486; fuller than Co-
lumbann's, vi. 485; introduced into
British Islands, vi. 486; supersedes
the Columbian, vi. 697 (Ind. Chr.
664); enjoined scourging, iv. 61-63;
errors respecting, vi. 483.
— a disciple of Palladius, vi. 368,
389, 568 (Ind. Chr. 481).
— IX., pope, ii. 107; subjects Pol-
land to see of Rome, ii. 109-111;
his abdication, ii. 112; death, ii.
113.
Benedicta, S., vi. 169.
Benc, or Benignus, S., son of Scsec-
BENNOni, Cardinal, ii. 129.
Bent., king of Powis, v. 384.
Beckeria, or Beergrey, v. 140.
Beona, or Benignus, vi. 433.
Boorwaldus, or Berthwald, first Saxon abbot of Glastonbury, v. 136, 158, 152, vi. 611 (Ind. Chr. 721).
Bertha, or Barrow, vi. 425.
Bercian, or Byrchin, vi. 534, 595 (Ind. Chr. 570).
Berdesay, Saxon name for the Island Elyh, or Elni, vi. 44, 173, 591 (Ind. Chr. 554).
Bereg, son of Dego, vi. 410.
Berech, or Beringarius, king of the Picts, vi. 108; a quo Berewic, vi. 108, 553 (Ind. Chr. 142).
Berengariani, or Calvinists, ii. 214.
Bereangarius, of Tours, ii. 214; denies real presence, li. 215; forerunners of, li. 219, iv. 84, 289; celebrated for his learning, li. 215, 216; spread of his opinions, li. 218; opposed by Leo IX., ii. 219; follows Johannes Scotus, li. 219, lv. 285; excommunicated at Vercelli, li. 219; able defence in Rome, ii. 220; sends his treatise to Lanfranc, ii. 219; discussion with him, li. 221, opposed by, li. 223; forced to burn Johannes Scotus’ tract, ii. 222; retractation, li. 222; withdrawn, li. 223; summoned to Rome, li. 223; second retractation, li. 223; silence enjoined on, li. 225; said to have changed his opinion, li. 225, 226; died in 1088, li. 226; burial-place, li. 226; epitaph, li. 227; unstable, li. 228; heresy of, condemned, li. 228; his followers, li. 228, 229, li. 58; various opinions as to his doctrines, li. 224; they continued long, li. 231; an original MS. of, li. 219; observations on Plegel’s Vision, iii. 77; writers for and against, li. 214, 216-219; work attributed to, lii. 24.
Berewick, Berenchi villa, vi. 108.
Berhtus, Egfrid’s general, vi. 276.
Berie, that is Civitas, vi. 457.
Beringarius. See Berench.

Berkshire, Thomas, earl of, xv. 886.
Bernard, first Norman bishop of St. David’s, v. 108; Gilibert assists at consecration of, lv. 510.
— Dr., Ussher’s chaplain, i. 115; obnoxious to Bedell, l. 115; Cromwell’s almoner, i. 271; obtained several of Ussher’s MSS., l. 317; publishes some of Ussher’s works, l. 304, 305; his view of Ussher’s doctrine, l. 296; on Presbyterian ordination, l. 256, 258; his Life of Ussher cited, l. 7, 26, 50, 56, 231.
—, Nicholas, xv. 70, 197, 476, 582, 534, xvi. 484.
— Richard, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 860.
Bernia, province of, vi. 200; bounds of, v. 452, 453; people of, converted, vi. 227.
Berow, or Bearbhus, river, vi. 504.
Bertsfrid, bishop, vi. 485.
Berthualdus, first Saxon abbot of Glastonbury, lv. 608 (Ind. Chr. 670); afterwards of Racliva, becomes archbishop of Canterbury, lv. 610 (Ind. Chr. 693).
Bertius, Paulus, xv. 178, 185.
— death of, xv. 455.
Bertram, or Ratram, on real presence, ii. 52, vii. 83; ancient copies of, ii. 54, 55; noticed in Roman Index Prohibitorius, ii. 53; in Index Expurgatorius Belg., ii. 53; hispan., ii. 54; called the precursor of Calvin, iii. 84; eulogium on, iv. 170. See Ratram.
— de Verdun, seneschal of Ireland, lv. 557.
Bertus, Egfrid’s general, vi. 276, 609 (Ind. Chr. 604).
Bervenna, river at Fossen, vi. 540.
Berwick, founded, vi., 553 (Ind. Chr. 142).
Bessarion, archbishop of Nice, iii. 195.
Betaghstown, see-land of, in Meath, li. 17.
Bethlehem, xiv. 222, 233.
Betts, Richard, bishop elect of Kilfenora, xv. 444.
Beyerblank, Lawrence, xv. 113.

Bible, Authorized Version of, Ussher applies for a copy of, xv. 70; error in preface of, xv. 201; translated into Irish by King, i. 202.

Bibliotheca Theologica, Ussher's, commenced, i. 9, 27, 319; quoted, i. 310, iii., xiii., xii. 520; original of, in British Museum, i. 320; Dr. Langbaine’s transcript preserved in the Bodleian Library, i. 320; copy of it made for the editor, i. 320; unfit for publication, i. 320; original sketch of, in Trinity College, i. 321.

Bicannus, father of S. Illitus, v. 538.

Biddle, John, Ussher's interview with, i. 247.

Bidermannus, Jacobus, v. 531.

Bigornias, Jerome, xvi. 2, 63, 255, 558.

Bilefeldensis Decanus, vi. 165.

Billus, Armoricanus diaconus, vi. 51.

Bill, Mr., printer, xv. 118, 415, xvi. 514.

Billena, Thomas, controversy of, with Branderius, ii. 65.

Binnen. See Benen.

Binus, Severinus, his Concilia, corruptions in, iii. 542, iv. 189, 181, v. 489, 490, 501.

Bishops versus, poem in, iv. 416-420.

Birchingham, Sir Ralph, xvi. 362.

Birinus, or Barrow, river, vi. 503.

Birinus, S., apostle of Gewissal, v. 582, vi. 605 (Ind. Chr. 635).

Birn, Phelim Mac Feagh, xiv. 421.

Birn, reputed the centre of Ireland, v. 518; S. Brendan of, vi. 523, 590 (Ind. Chr. 540).

Birrus, same as Ambibulus, vi. 58.

Bishop, Ussher's treatise on the origin of, vii. 41-71; Dr. Rainoldes on, vii. 75; Ussher's sentiments on order of, i. 258, 259; secular presidents of cities, vii. 33; mentioned in Old Testament, vii. 44; προεστος, or antistes, vii. 47; a generic title, Bishop—continued.

v. 123; ordained by the apostles, vii. 51, 52; called angel, xii. 531; churches early administered by, vii. 66, 62; primitive testimonies concerning, vii. 70, 71; Ignatius', viii. 79, 89; extravagant dignity of, in Apost. Constitut., vii. 108-173; a succession of 27 in Ephesus, between Timothy and Concil. Catal., vii. 47; 214, at synod of Carthage, called sacerdotes by Prosper, v. 519; ordination of, by a single bishop, iv. 321, 493, 521, 524, v. 98, 366, vi. 207; more Britum et Scotorum," vi. 225, 397; early British, vii. 56, 82, 83; the number 7 in Britain, v. 116; 28 in Lucius' time, v. 79; so many as 65, v. 116; mode of election of, iv. 323-325; subsequently by kings, vi. 43; bishop of Glasgow chosen by king and clergy, vi. 225; early Irish, numerous, iv. 322, vi. 484, 517, 518; distinguished from abbots, presbyters, and doctors, iv. 427; resident in abbey, vi. 43; none in primitive church of Scoti, according to Fordun and Major, vi. 354; 4 in Ireland anterior to Patrick, vi. 355; first who died in Ireland, vi. 383; consecrated by one bishop in Ireland, iv. 493, 524, vi. 225; without fixed sees, iv. 524; Anselm's exhortation concerning, iv. 523; ancient mode of election in Ireland, iv. 323, 325-329, 488, 518, 519, vi. 49, 82, 512; no control over, exercised by pope of Rome, iv. 322, 323; authority claimed by the see of Canterbury, iv. 327-329; in Ireland summoned to parliament, xi. 460; not elected by dean and chapter, i. 52, 67; forbidden to hold pluralities, i. 108; yet a bishoprick held with provastship, i. 199; of Man, elected by clergy and people, vi. 182, 183; ordination of, compulsory, vi. 49, 78; procured for hire, iv. 458; stated to have
Bishop—continued.

been by presbyters, i. 237; conferred per saltum, i. 259; jurisdiction, i. 233; 515; communication of, v. 103; precedence of, how determined, v. 123; 7 offices of, iv. 508; not included in the seven orders, iv. 501, 502; reason for having a fixed charge, iv. 524; minimum and maximum of churches under administration, iv. 503; over provinces and tribes, not cities, iv. 60; over Plots, vi. 208; territorial titles of, iv. 519; a bishop over two people, iv. 358; nominate successors, vi. 76; Greek style of, vii. 38; Constantine's observation respecting, xi. 288; independence of, violated by Roman church, ii. 44; Armoricans to whom subject, vi. 47; revenues assigned to, in France, vi. 76; orders of, denied by Cathari, ii. 250; English, Dr. James complains of, xv. 207; enactment against seizing, ii. 90.

Bishopricks, of Christendom, recited in Provinciale, v. 111.; sold, xv. 357, 369.

Bitterense concilium, ii. 234.

Bithenax, a bishop, vi. 518.

Bithynia, fabled birth-place of Constantine, v. 225.

Blathildis, S., iv. 245.

Biturige, council of, ii. 389, 392.

Black-guard, the term, xiii. 111.

Bladma, mountain, vi. 533.

Blair, ordination of, i. 146, 147; reception of, by Ussher, i. 148; his narrative, i. 149; misstatement of, i. 148.

Blathmac, S., Life of, vi. 240.

Blangoridas. See Blagored.

Blastus, heresy of, vi. 509.

Blathach, river, near the Barrow, vi. 504.

Blathmac, king, vi. 515; death of, vi. 608 (Ind. Chr. 665).

Blavetus, river, in Armorica, v. 509.

Bledach in regione Heth, vi. 581 (Ind. Chr. 514).

Bledeni, granted to Glastonbury, v. 140.

Bediri, bishop of Landaff, iv. 325.

Blagored, translator of the Welsh laws, xi. 468.

Blemmye, near the Ethiopians, vi. 365.

Bleweth, Francis, letter of, xvi. 349.

Blomeus, John, searches for Joseph of Arimathea, v. 44.

Blondel, David, controversy with Ussher, i. 233, 234; communication of, vi. 349, 350; letter of to Ussher, xvi. 68; mentioned, xvi. 91, 128, 147, 153, 553, 566, 584.

Blundell, Sir Francis, xvi. 428.

Boate, Arnold, controversy with Cappellus, i. 267, vii. 589, xvi. 204, 205; assaulted by Cappellus, i. 182, 187; complaint against, xvi. 200; his estimate of Ussher, i. 121; his letters to Ussher, xvi. 39, 57, 126, 168, 181, 193, 234, 245, 281, 553, 557, 577, 579, 581; Ussher to, xvi. 153, 159, 178, 187, 292; named, xvi. 19, 32, 179, 192, 200, 237, 240, 242, 284, 566.

Bobio, monastery of, vi. 481, 603 (Ind. Chr. 614); Atthala, abbot of, vi. 481; a MS. of, iv. 408.

Bochel, Decanonization of, by Richard James, xvi. 263.

Bedkin, Mr., xvi. 494, 497, 500.

Bedley, nephew of Sir Thomas, xv. 417.

Bodmin, Sir Petroc of, vi. 84.

Bodotria, sive, vi. 113, 136, 552 (Ind. Chr. 77).

Body of Divinity, work fathered on Ussher, i. 248; disavowed, i. 249; recent edition, i. 249.

Boednea, river, vi. 414.

Boethanus, or Escbanus, vi. 515.

Boethius, Hector, errors of, vii. 223, 231, 234, 248, 258, 512, 556 (Ind. Chr. 216); historical inaccuracies of, vi. 178, 180; perversion of names, vi. 237; said to have seen king Fergus' MSS, vi. 125; said to have seen Iena MSS, vi. 126.
Bofinde. See Inleibofinde.
Bogomill, who, i. 232.
Bohemian brethren, dogmas of, li. 173; desire for Vernacular Scriptures, xii. 229, 362; defeat of army, xv. 161, 164.
Boins, river, vi. 569 (Ind. Chr. 433).
Boiarius, or Bush, river, vi. 144.
Bolton, chancellor, corruption of, l. 117.
Bomina. See Bodmin.
Bonavent Tabernae, or Bannava, S. Patrick’s birth-place, vi. 375.
Bones of saints, vi. 536.
Boni Homines, a name of Waldenses, li. 267, 268.
Bonifacius, v. 368.
— rex, vi. 171.
Bonnel, Jeremy, xvi. 263.
Bononi, an appellation of the Waldenses, li. 267.
Bonowne, parish of, l. cxiv.
Bonvillam, synod of, iv. 185.
Book, S. Cataldus’, of three leaden plates, vi. 306; prices of books in 1613, xv. 74.
Booth, Mr., xvi. 282.
Boottman. See Boate.
Bostrous Buriensis, cited, iv. 3.
Boaswell, Dudley, xvi. 545.
—, Sir William, letter of, i. 268; to Ussher, xv. 166.
Both kinds, administration of Eucharist in, iv. 279, 280.
Botman. See Boate.
— Sir J., Ussher forms his acquaintance, l. 29.
Boyle, or Buellium, abbey of, founded, iv. 539; annals of, cited, iv. 531.
Boyle, bishop Richard, xvi. 404, 437.
— family, pluralists, i. 107.
Boynt, river, in Campo Breg, vi. 410. mouth of, called Inver Colp, vi. 413.
Bracara, visited by S. James, vi. 290.
—, council of, xi. 421.
Bracbanta gens, iv. 423.
Brachus, harbour of, v. 485.
Bracti, or Britons, v. 443.
Bracton, who, xi. 471.
Bradish, Mr., xvi. 331, 340, 357.
Bradwall, Thomas, letter of, xvi. 516.
Bradvardin, Thomas, lii. 574.
Brady, Mr., xv. 537, 538.
Brail, river, Oldcourt at, vi. 405.
Brail-Albain, or Brunalbain, in Dalriada, vi. 147.
Brannhall, John, comes to Ireland, and procures regal visitation, l. 164; appointed bishop of Derry, l. 164, xv. 378, 379; a royal commissioner, i. 206; exactions to introduce the XXXIX. articles, i. 173, 174; his letter to Ussher in 1646, l. 262, 263; letter of, xvi. 233; mentioned xv. 579, xvi. 35, 520, 528.
Bran, a kinsman of Columba, vi. 231.
Brandan. See Brendan.
Brandab, son of Ethhech, king of Leinster, vi. 425; attends a synod, vi. 600 (Ind. Chr. 598); slays Aedus, vi. 514, 600 (Ind. Chr. 598); grants Ferns to Maidoc, vi. 537.
— son of Meilgi, vi. 237.
Brasichellan, or Malvenda, v. 495.
See Index Auctorum.
Brass, vessels of, iv. 278.
Bread, sacramental, usage regarding, vi. 492.
Breaghmuid, churches of, granted to S. Ciaran, vi. 525, 592 (Ind. Chr. 544).
Brecknock, formerly Buelt, v. 521; Giraldus Cambrensis, archdeacon of, iv. 556.
Breden, S., of Glastonbury, v. 132.

Bregden, near Glastonbury, v. 149.


Brehon law used in Ireland, i. 318.

Bremind, Irish form of Brendan, vi. 523. See Brendan.

Brendan, two of the name, in second order of saints, vi. 478, 523; both pupils of S. Finian, vi. 473.

— of Birr, son of Íde na Mainduis, vi. 523, 590 (Ind. Chr. 540); or son of Laisgineus, vi. 595 (Ind. Chr. 571); legend of, respecting Hy, vi. 240; reckoned the prophet of Ireland, vi. 478; date of his death, vi. 523, 595 (Ind. Chr. 571); his festival, vi. 446.

— of Clonfert, son of Finnlagh, vi. 474; birth of, vi. 579 (Ind. Chr. 484); pupil of S. Finian, vi. 590 (Ind. Chr. 540); his labours, vi. 474; churches founded by, vi. 523, 588, 584 (Ind. Chr. 508, 514); labouring monks of, iv. 308, 304; visits Britain, vi. 523, 582 (Ind. Chr. 508), 584 (Ind. Chr. 514); educates S. Machnus, vi. 50, 585 (Ind. Chr. 520); succeeds Ellenius at Llancarvan, vi. 50; confounded with Maclovius, vi. 51; visits Aran, vi. 529, 533; school under, at Ross, vi. 472; voyages of, vi. 523, 595 (Ind. Chr. 577); his death, vi. 595-6 (Ind. Chr. 577); ancient legend of, less absurd, iv. 268; Molanus' remarks on, iv. 268; his lex, vi. 484; his rule, vi. 484, 611 (Ind. Chr. 743); death, at Enachdmh, vi. 528, 596 (Ind. Chr. 577); at Clonfert, vi. 50; buried at Clain-fort, vi. 524, 596 (Ind. Chr. 577); Life of, iv. 268, 304, vi. 474, 484, 524, 533. See Brandan, Brendin.

Brendin, S., or Brendan, mentioned by Cumianus, iv. 339, 442, vi. 501.

—, two sons of, vi. 237.

Brensee fretum, vi. 406.

Bremius, acts of, ix. 141, 142.

Brennuyd, or Berenicia, v. 452.

Brentaknolle, now Brentemers, v. 149.

Brente, ten hides of, granted to Glastonbury, v. 140, 149.

Brent-marsa, or Brentemers, granted to Glastonbury, v. 149.

Brenwal, a Glastonbury saint, v. 132.

Bredley, John, iii. iv.

Breteton, John, xv. 77; his will, xv. 509; mentioned, xv. 135, 482, 540, 559.

— Randall, xv. 500.

Bressal, son of Endes, vi. 237.

— lector of Armagh, vi. 421.

Brestalus, bishop, vi. 518.

Brestavia, confounded with Brestia, vi. 291.

Brestaviæ nivos, vi. 267.

Brestaunai nivos, iv. 249, vi. 287, 319, 340, 341.

Brevi, in Wales, synod of, v. 104, 541, vi. 585 (Ind. Chr. 519). See Llan dewy-brwy.

Brevia, what, iv. 584.

Breviariunm Burgalense, vi. 512.

— Ilberianum, vi. 229, 230.

— Romanum, iii. 444.

— Sarshuriense, iii. 453, v. 177.

— Scotiunm, vi. 209, 229, 230, 235.

Breviensis synodus. See Brevi.

Brien, king of Ireland, slain, iv. 318.

Brielius bishop of Limerick, iv. 538.

Bride-hay, or Bride-eye, that is, Bridgenh Insula, near Glastonbury, vi. 464, 465. See Parva Hibernia.

Bridgeman, bishop John, xvi. 366, 516.

Bridius filius Melechon, vi. 233; king of the Picts, slays Ecrud, vi. 202, 609 (Ind. Chr. 685).

Brien, St., a city in Brittany, called from S. Brloc, v. 394.

Brig, mother of S. Enda, vi. 533.

Friga, S., of Enach Duin, sister of Brendan, vi. 523, 596 (Ind. Chr. 577).

—, daughter of Ainmors, vi. 572 (Ind. Chr. 419).

Brigantes, vi. 270.
BRIGANTIUM — BRITANNIA.

Brigantian, v. 33, vi. 290.

Briggs, Professor, Ussher's acquaintance with, i. 29; his mathematical works, xv. 130, 421; letters of, to Ussher, xv. 62, 89; mentioned, xv. 68, 232, 296, 430, xvi. 316.

Brigid, S., her father, vi. 163; her mother, vi. 534; born at Fochart, vi. 447, 572 (Ind. Chr. 453); in Consille Muithrethmine, vi. 385; date of, vi. 445-447, 464; takes the veil, vi. 578 (Ind. Chr. 467); her companions, vi. 162; sent to Gildas, vi. 579 (Ind. Chr. 484); her church, vi. 163; visit to Glastonbury, vi. 579 (Ind. Chr. 488); date of her death, vi. 446, 447, 588 (Ind. Chr. 523); her burial-place uncertain, vi. 451; Irish hymn on, vi. 534; Latin hymn on, vi. 534; Life by Cogitosus, vi. 274; other Lives of, vi. 162, 163, 347, 436, 446, 450, 457, 544, 556; miracles of, vi. 163.


— of Dunkeld, vi. 248, 606 (Ind. Chr. 640).

— of Glastonbury, vi. 463, 464, 465, 579 (Ind. Chr. 488).

— Sneecca, Life of, xii. 344.

— receives a bell from Gildas, vi. 469.

Bric, S., v. 393; reputed an Irishman by some, v. 394; taken to Armorica, vi. 567 (Ind. Chr. 439).

Bristol, formerly Cair Britinnon, v. 85.

— Lord, mentioned, xv. 188.

Britannia reckoned in Romania, Ireland in Barbaria, vi. 352; pagan condition of, v. 11, 12; mentioned in ancient authors, v. 208-210; v. 266, 267; in Origen, v. 172; in Tertullian, v. 173; ancient cities of, v. 82-86; Roman division of, v. 120, 121; prima, v. 117; secunda, v. 117; three kingdoms of, v. 507; provinces in, v. 119, 120; inhabitants of north and south at war, vi. 46; five languages in, in Bede's time, iv. 243; the British different from Britannia—continued.

Irish, vi. 414; Gregory's character of, v. 389; book written in, found at Vernam, v. 184; no letters, xvi. 159; bardic poems of, iv. 566; metrical history of, v. 426, 427, vi. 41, 42.

— subdued by Agricola, vi. 552 (Ind. Chr. 81); sailed round, vi. 552 (Ind. Chr. 81); the "cella penaria" of Rome, vi. 564 (Ind. Chr. 411); Arviragus, king of, vi. 55 (Ind. Chr. 92); reduced by Hadrian, vi. 553 (Ind. Chr. 117); by Lollius Urbicus, vi. 553 (Ind. Chr. 144); harassed by Picts, Scots, &c., vi. 660, 567, 570, 571 (Ind. Chr. 434, 431, 445, 447); treasures hid in earth by Romans, vi. 129; entered by Picts and Huns, vi. 119; lost to Rome, vi. 564 (Ind. Chr. 441); Romans fly from, vi. 563 (Ind. Chr. 418); left unprotected, vi. 129; two frontier walls of, v. 168, vi. 113, 135, 555, 556 (Ind. Chr. 208); earthen rampart built on border, vi. 131, 565 (Ind. Chr. 422); stone wall on north of, vi. 566 (Ind. Chr. 426); assistance of Romans implored, vi. 130, 565 (Ind. Chr. 425); exposed to Saxon invasion long before Iiengist, v. 385, 386; date of Saxon invasion, v. 460, 461; monument of slaughter by Iiengist, v. 517-519; a king of, v. 584; distribution of the Saxons in, v. 449; period of prosperity in, vi. 571 (Ind. Chr. 448); victories of, over the Saxons, vi. 575 (Ind. Chr. 455); British driven to Armorica, v. 485, 486; occupy the deserted settlements of the Saxons, v. 519; expelled from Britain, v. 486; Britannorum gemitus, v. 424.

— early conversion of, v. 12, vi. 82; said to have been visited by SS. James, Simon, and Paul, vi. 287, 288, 551 (Ind. Chr. 41, 47, 60); Aristobulus ordained bishop of, vi. 551 (Ind. Chr. 56); list of early authorities on the
BRITANNIA — BROUGHTON.

Britannia—continued.

first conversion of, v. 170, vi. 555, 556 (Ind. Chr. 291, 292); British converted at once, v. 60; date of introduction of Christianity, vi. 551; ancient hierarchy of, v. 79-125; Glastonbury, the first church in, v. 142; S. Alban, first martyr of, v. 177, 178; other martyrs, v. 205; first sees in, v. 79, 116; bishops of, at early councils—see Ariminum, Aria, Nice, Sardica; seven bishops reply to S. Augustus, iv. 351, 352; five provinces in, v. 116, 117; Bede's character of bishops of, v. 112; early mode of election of bishops, iv. 824; Manuetaus, a bishop, v. 486; the last British bishop in Congresbury, vi. 611 (Ind. Chr. 721).

doctrines of church of, orthodox, v. 227, vi. 560 (Ind. Chr. 368); visited by Irish saints, vi. 520-524, 536; Christians of, visit: Palestine, vi. 502 (Ind. Chr. 586); charged with being outside Christendom, iv. 351; inhabitants less liked by Saxons than the Scots, iv. 421; Ordo of, different from Roman, iv. 276; tenets of, vi. 490; paschal canon of, vi. 498-500; whence received, vi. 496, 497; warmly attached to, iv. 552, 553; people of, styled "canonum ignari," vi. 225; church of, infected with Arianism, v. 239, 429, vi. 560 (Ind. Chr. 378); with Pelagianism, iv. 3, v. 356, 429; relapses into Paganism, vi. 98; corruptions of, v. 566 (Ind. Chr. 428, 429); vice prevails in, v. 428; Gildas' description of degradation of, vi. 54-75; confirmed by Alcuin, vi. 75; works of Faustus received in, v. 503, 504; no Briton allowed into Cadoc's church at Benvestum, v. 538.

church, precedence of, v. 38, 39; inhabitants of Northumbria become monks, vi. 611 (Ind. Chr. 731); pilgrimages from, to Jerusalem, v. 247, 248.

Britannia, Armure Lothana, vi. 381; Armoricana, v. 484-487; called Britannia Minor, v. 95, vi. 45, 412; called Britanni Transmarina, vi. 52; Britons driven to, v. 485, 486, vi. 561 (Ind. Chr. 888); two migrations to, vi. 574 (Ind. Chr. 452); Tours, the metropolitan see of, vi. 48.

— Parva, or Ireland, vi. 288.
— settlement in Brittenburg.
— Britannia super Ligerum, v. 486.
— an isle of, occupied by a Greek Novatian bishop, v. 346.
— Britons in Ireland, vi. 333.
— British islands, including Ireland, vi. 318.

Britanni. See Britannia, Armurc. Brithe(m), bishop of Wells, v. 142.
Brito and Britannus, v. 254.
Britonatus, v. 172.
Britta Batavica, vi. 581-584, 459.
Brittus, a quo Britani, vi. 378.
Britwalani, v. 55.
Briwald, or Beerwald. See Brithwald.
Brioxenense concilium, ii. 191, 187.
Brochadius, or Brochazus, son of Tiagrida, vi. 581, 392; nephew of S. Patrick, vi. 508 (Ind. Chr. 492).
Brochesecha, mother of S. Brigid, vi. 554.
Brodley, Mr., xvi. 316, 319.
Bromundum, or Brunnamburg, battle of, vi. 262, 264.
Bronne, bishop, vi. 518.
Brook, Lord, xv. 403, 404, 478, xvi. 144.
Brogtains, in Gaul, vi. 391.
Brother, forbidden to marry brother's widow, iv. 292.
Broughton, Ingh, distinguished Greek scholar, lit. 390, 391; his epistle to the nobility of England, lit. 890; on the descent into hell, xv. 281;
Broughton—continued.

his books, xv. 382 ; named, xv. 304, xvi. 810.

Browncker, Edward, letters of, to Ussher, xv. 153; xvi. 376.

Brown, a Carmelite, xvi. 495.

Brownrigg, bishop Ralph, i. 271, xvi. 183, 175.

Brownstown, i. 1xvii.

Bradeus, king of the Picts, vii. 233, 256; son of Melochon, vi. 294; his accession, vi. 593 (Ind. Chr. 557); contemporary of St. Columba, vi. 528; and of St. Kentigern, vi. 247; visited by three Iriai abbots, vi. 293; death of, vi. 597 (Ind. Chr. 584).

Brunan, of Glastonbury, v. 132.

Brunsber. See Brun-Albain.

Brunridge, or Brunanburg, battle of, vi. 261.

Brun-Albain, a boundary of the Scoti, vi. 146; or Braid-Albain, vi. 147, 259.

Brunanburg, battle of, vi. 264.

Brunandune. See Brunanburg.

Bruneburg, or Etrumnanwerc, Brunanbyrig, Bromdune, Brunandune, Brittofor, Brunridge, battle of, vi. 263, 264.

Brunescild, vi. 487.

Bruno, bishop of Treviri, li. 228; acts of, lii. 228.


Brusierdes, John, lii. 85.

Brusius, Petrus, concerning the Waldenses, lii. 261, 262.

Bruthnod, dux, iv. 571.

Brutus, acts of, x. 215; death, x. 282.

Bualin, Milliec, son of, vi. 389.

Buani, Nepotes, vi. 385.

Buchanan, George, his diligence, vi. 279.


Buckworth, Theophilus, bishop of Dromore, brother-in-law of Ussher, i. 56.

Budi Conayll, or Pestis Ietericia, vi. 607 (Ind. Chr. 664).

Budic, son of Cybeian, vi. 81; king of Armorica, v. 28, 109, vi. 597 (Ind. Chr. 588).

Basilium, or Beyle, monastery of, founded, iv. 539; Annals of, vi. 447; 587.

Buel, or Brecknockshire, v. 521, vi. 577 (Ind. Chr. 466).

Bulgar, a name of the Albigenses, ii. 337.

Bulgaria, Manchaein in, li. 292.

Bulimia, Brutus seized with, x. 231.

Bulkeley, archbishop, assaulted, i. 105; strives to attach the primacy of Ireland to Dublin, i. 161.

Bull, the term, xi. 244.

Burlsborg, or Barbarus ecclesiae, iv. 396.

Burghard, S., son of Gurmond, iv. 430, vi. 93, 598 (Ind. Chr. 593).

Burghgravius, or castellanus, v. 492, 468.

Burg-castell, or Coobberesburg, in Suffolk, vi. 539.

Burgedalense, Brevarium, vi. 512.

Burgess, John, xvi. 333, 355.

Burggravii Lutinenses, v. 483.

Burgundefor, S., iv. 245.

Burgus, near Leyden, v. 483.

Burial, different from interment; ill. 321, 347; in the creed, ill. 347; of one thousand saints in Bardey, vi. 44.

Burke, his canons of bishop Bennet, i. 199.

Barley, Thomas, prior of Kilmainham, xi. 457.

Barnet, bishop, his estimate of Ussher’s character, i. 120.


Barry, parish of, i. xx.

Burton, Dr., xv. 342.

Bury, monuments in abbey of, xv. 168.
Busiris, viii. 64.
Butler, Edmund, Earl of Carrick, vi. 541.
——, Book of the Church, error in, regarding Usher, l. 280, 281.
Butts, Dr., xv. 569.
Busindus, or Beyeu, vi. 408.
Buxtorf, John, the elder, xv. 496, 553, 568.
——, John, the younger, letters of, to Usher, xv. 565, xvi. 237; Usher to, xvi. 240; mentioned, xv. 553, 577, xvi. 30, 380, 382, 195, 242, 247, 283, 579.
Byrchiana, S., vi. 478, or Berchanus, vi. 534.
Byth, Mr., xvi. 690.
Byzacena provincialis, v. 237, vi. 6.
Byzachum, council of, vi. 6, 11.

C
C and T initial, confounded, vi. 564 (Ind. Chr. 402).
Caesarea, Allageses fly to, ii. 348.
Cadalous, nominated pope, B. 115, 116.
Cadar, or Cadow, third bishop of London, v. 88.
Cedellus, or Ketetus, made king, v. 384. See Ketula.
Calat Amatrau, who, xii. 285.
Cadoq, S., his parents, v. 530, vi. 579 (Ind. Chr. 490); abbot of Lanacervan, v. 535, vi. 581 (Ind. Chr. 500), 582 (2nd Chr. 508); retires to Iris-Ronech, vi. 583 (Ind. Chr. 509); abbot of Beneventum, v. 538, vi. 584 (Ind. Chr. 514); called Sophia, v. 538; vi. 584 (Ind. Chr. 514).
Cador, dux Cornubiae, vi. 56.
Cadwallader, king, age of, xvi. 185; his feigned charter to Cambridge, vi. 609 (Ind. Chr. 685).
Cadwalla, succeeds Kentwin, vi. 609 (Ind. Chr. 686).
Cadanus, or Kedanus, of Nendrum, vi. 585 (Ind. Chr. 520).
Celestius, disciple of Pelagius, v. 254-256, 257.
Calicola. See Calidii.
Caer. See Cair.
Caer Coit Celedon, near Lincoln, v. 85, 86.
Caerdyff, S. Kieran's chapel at, vi. 336.
Caer Goby, in Anglesey; v. 116; an episcopal seat, v. 116.
Caer Leon, Urba Legionum, v. 79; David succeeds Dubricius in see of, v. 540; on Usk, Welsh primacy, iv. 352; three churches in, v. 204; visited by S. Kentigern, vi. 85; Germans and Lupus at, v. 388. See David.
Caer Marchlin, origin of name, iv. 562; Marchmutation of Ptolemy, iv. 562. See Kaer-Merlyn.
Caer Neron, v. 82.
Caer Usk, vi. 155.
Caer Went, or Venta Silurum, v. 85, 116. See Cair.
Cesar, Julius, youth of, ix. 644; created dictator, x. 142; wins Pharsalia, x. 148; in Egypt, x. 174; death of, x. 215.
Casarius, bishop of Arles, v. 502; as-sails the Pelagians, vi. 16; subscribes acts of synod of Arles, vi. 25; his death, vi. 16; letter of Boniface to, vi. 27; his proof of Purgatory, iv. 263; his Life, vi. 16, 26.
—— —— of Lerins, v. 395.
—— —— Meldens, vi. 170.
Cabinnechus, S., vi. 233. See Cainnech.
Cai, near Dol, in Armorica, vi. 79.
Caempheus, high priest, x. 527.
Caille Fochlad, vi. 390.
Caiman, three of the name, xi. 541; difficulties in chronology of, xi. 541-562.
Cainnech, S., alias Cano, Cabannechus, Kenny, vi. 526, 588 (Ind. Chr. 527); of second order, vi. 478; taught by Barre, vi. 544; by S. Finian, vi. 473; by S. Ducas, in Britain, vi. 520; called Mocu Dallam, vi. 526, or Filius Nepotis Da-
Calgachi Roboretum, vi. 282, 592
(Ind. Chr. 646).
Caliburne, sword of King Arthur, v. 148.
Calidonis nemus, battle of, vi. 585
(Ind. Chr. 518).
Callan, parliament at, xl. 459.
Calomagnus, king of Scots, iv. 323.
Calpurnius, father of S. Patrick, vi.
375, 560 (Ind. Chr. 372); Silus
Oidi, vi. 878; In Armorica, vi. 381,
390, 561 (Ind. Chr. 383).
Calvert, Sir George, xv. 233.
Calvinism, Ussher's, mitigated by time,
i. 290-293.
Calviniste, formerly Berengariani, ii.
214.
Calvis, Perennis, iv. 318.
Camale, formerly Cair Celemion, v.
85.
Camara civitas, vi. 349, 565 (Ind.
Chr. 418).
Camaria insula, vi. 564 (Ind. Chr.
409).
Camarque, Camaria insula, vi. 564
(Ind. Chr. 409).
Cambalanicum praelium, vi. 32, vi.
590 (Ind. Chr. 540).
Cambas, Congall abbot of, v. 506,
vi. 596 (Ind. Chr. 580).
Cambria, origin of name, v. 117, vi.
227; Urbs Legionum, capital of, v.
79; Marken, king of, vi. 226. See
Wales.
Cambridge, fabules concerning, v. 196,
388, vi. 558, 567 (Ind. Chr. 303,
430); early school at, v. 71; op-
posed to Pelagianism, v. 388; en-
couraged by Eleutherius, v. 159;
fictitious diploma of Arthur to, vi.
30, 33; wasted, vi. 94; Benet col-
lege, MSS. in, ii. 58, 210; public
library of, xv. 359; MSS. of bor-
rowed, xv. 291; Arminianism in,
xv. 345-347. See Cantabrigia.
Cambyse, viii. 230-237.
Camden, Ussher's introduction to, i.
25; receives information from Uss-
her, l. 25, xv. 7; eulegion on, iv.
392; his letter to Ussher, xv. 189;
Camden—continued.
Dr. Kyvy's letter to, xv. 137; Ush-
er's letters to, vi. 423, xv. 5, 77,
134; Irish Annals published by, at
Ussher's instance, xl. 457; his letter
to J. Lipsius, v. 228-232; attacked
by author of the Analecta, xv. 134,
137; his decline, xv. 178; state-
ment of his life and sentiments, xv.
139; influence on some distinguished
Irishmen, xv. 140; his death, xv.
203; his library, xv. 203, 204;
styled "perspicacissimus," v. 132;
mentioned, xv. 68, 173, 193, 276.
Campolodunum, city of, vi. 104.
Cameracensis eplecus, vi. 540.
Camilas, battle of, v. 459.
Camillus, disciple of Declan, vi.
335, 560 (Ind. Chr. 360).
Cammin, S., of Iniscaulair, his death,
vi. 606 (Ind. Chr. 653); his Psalter,
v. 544.
Campian, Edmund, xv. 378.
Campus Albis, near Mons Marge, iv.
842, vi. 504; on the Barrow, vi.
425; synod of, vi. 503, 504, 604
(Ind. Chr. 650).
Campus Breg, vi. 232, 233; ubi Tho-
moria, vi. 407.
Campus Femyll in Nundesi, vi. 427.
Campus Gessyll, vi. 347, 565 (Ind.
Chr. 420).
Campus Hai, vi. 463.
Campus Hen, or Mayo, vi. 610 (Ind.
Chr. 637).
Campus Lene, synod in, iv. 339, 442.
vi. 501, 503.
Campus Sout, near Lismore, vi. 385,
560 (Ind. Chr. 364). See Magh
Sceithigh.
Campus Teloch, vi. 180.
Camulactus, bishop, vi. 518.
Camusate, Nicholas, vi. 624.
Can, or Caunus, rex Albanicus, vi.
215.
Cana of Galilee, vi. 164.
Candaules, date of, viii. 148.
Candida Casa, or Witerun, S. Ninian
of, vi. 209, 201, 205, 505 (Ind. Chr.
412); bishops of, vi. 205, 206, 811
Candida - Casœ—continued.
(Ind. Chr. 731, 735, 777); see of, transferred to Glasgow, vi. 205; ancient jurisdiction of, vi. 206; Alcinon's letter to, vi. 209.
Candidan, a king of the Britons, vi. 91.
Canicus, S. See Cænænecch.
Canisius, Henry, vain effort of, iii. 470, iv. 314.
Cannibals, mentioned by Jerom, vi. 117.
Canon law, glosses of, iii. 116.
--- of the Mass, iii. 213.
--- of Scripture, xiv. 111.
Canonical opposition to sacramental, iii. 106.
Canons, early collection of, i. 27, x.; Ussher's discovery concerning, xv. 37, 38, 47; cod. Mogunt. xv. 57; Roman corruptions of, iii. 471; delay in publication of, at Rome, xv. 43, 52, 53; African codex, v. 340; Apostolice, vii. 128-135; ancient English, iii. 95, vi. 378; modern English, proposed for Irish Church, i. 177; Greek, xv. 38, 39, 47; MS. of, at Durham, xv. 54; Irish, synod of S. Patricius, vi. 491; ancient Irish, iv. 289, 292, 293, 294; MS. of, in Benet Library Cambridge, iv. 289, xi. 433; MS. of, in Cotton Library, iv. 266, 276, 278, 294, 305-307, 330, 335, 76, 463, 489, 490, xi. 423, 428, 429; modern Irish, ascribed to Ussher, i. 177, 178; history of, i. 177-180; first drawn by Strafford, i. 175; wherein different from English, i. 180; Lalli's opinion of, i. 186; controversy regarding, i. 179; discrepancy of, with Book of Common Prayer, l. 184, xv. 53, xvi. 7, 9; Roman, xv. 40, 45, 50.
Canons, Lateran, office of, vi. 401.
---, Regular, vi. 542.
--- in Scotland, vi. 173, 198.
Cantabrignia, formerly Cair Ganth, v. 88; students of, baptized, vi. 553 (Ind. Chr. 141); 3000 at, converted, vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 178); feigned charter of, vi. 609 (Ind. Chr. 685).
--- on the Severn, in Gloucestershire, v. 389.
Canterbury, formerly Dorchester, g. v.: chosen as Saxon præmacy, v. 91, 92, vi. 601, 603 (Ind. Chr. 604, 624); two churches at, v. 158; S. Martin's near, v. 158, vi. 600 (Ind Chr. 597); date of, vi. 555 (Ind. Chr. 187); Welsh bishops consecrated at, iv. 324, 325; Irish bishops consecrated at, iv. 327, 328, 329; Danish cities in Ireland subject to, iv. 326-329, 488, 519, 564-566; alleged primatical jurisdiction of, over Ireland and the isles, iv. 567; Annals of, see Index of Authors.
Cantigernus, v. 472.
Cantire, in Dalriada, vi. 147.
Cantred Dewi, v. 507.
Canturiri, of Juicie origio, v. 465.
Canusium, castle of, ii. 147.
Canutus, vi. 171; law of, xii. 313.
Capatiana for Pacatiana, vii. 84.
Cape Clear. See Cleare Insula.
Capella S. Motti, at Louth, vi. 415.
Capellani, ii. 256.
Capellius, Jacobus, brother of Ludovici, vii. 592.
--- Ludovico, his theory of Hebrew text, xvi. 194, 196; controversy with Beato, l. 267; his history, i. 268, xii. 589, xvi 182, 187, 195, 203, 204, 295; Chronol. Sac., xii. 65; Crit. Sacr., vii. 645; his letters to Ussher, xvi. 179, 192, 209, 242; Ussher's letters to, vi. 589-602, xvi. 294-224, 259; mentioned, xv. 156, 163, 163, 182, 568, 573, 579, xvi. 187, 195, 254, 237, 241.
Capitula Caroli Calvi, iv. 193.
Capraria, an island in Tuscan Sea, vi. 394, 395.
Caprasius, of Arles, v. 372.
Capreolus, of Carthage, v. 408.
Caput Caprae, Gateshead, vi. 135.
Caput Carmelli, vi. 180.
Caracalla, meaning of, v. 181.
Caracallus, Antoninus, vi. 198.
Caradauc, king of Britain, vi. 46.
Carantocus, or Carnach, vii. 407, 568
(Ind. Chr. 432).
Carausius, seizure of Britain, vi. 110, 111,
556 (Ind. Chr. 285); rebels, vi. 556
(Ind. Chr. 286); plants Picts among
the Caledonians, vi. 557 (Ind. Chr.
286).
Caraxo, the verb, iv. 411, 454, vi.
321.
Carban, the valley of, v. 555.
Carbonaria Sylva, vi. 540, 607 (Ind.
Chr. 654).
Carbreà, in the county of Cork, vi.
472.
Carbri, son of Niall, vi. 412, 569
(Ind. Chr. 433).
Cardiff, Ussher's stay at, i. 243.
Cardiganshire, Ceredica regio, v. 541,
v. 46.
Cardinal, a name of dignity, ii. 114,
120; election of, ii. 115; mode of
electing popes, ii. 116, 117.
Carectius, successor of Malgo, vi. 89;
or Keredicus, vii. 92, 568 (Ind. Chr.
593), 599 (Ind. Chr. 596).
Carfull, i. e. Logh-fol, vi. 257.
Carow, Mr., xv. 89.
———, Lord, xv. 321.
Carey, bishop Valentine, xvi. 384.
Cargen, abbas Iduti, iv. 324.
Carriato, vi. 26.
Carnto, lands of, xvi. 465.
Carisiacum, synod of, iii. 82, iv. 16;
condemnus Gotteschale, iv. 60; bishops
at, iv. 60; censured by church of
Lyons, iv. 68-81; canons of, drawn
up by Hiucmar, iv. 178.
Carlegion, v. 84.
Carleon, two old churches in, v.
205.
Carleton, Dudley, xv. 129.
———, bishop George, letter of, to
Ussher, xvi. 430; assists at Laud's
consecration, xvi. 585.
Carlisle, or Cair Liguslid, v. 82; or
Lingualba, vi. 107, 109, 136; see
of, granted to Ussher, i. 222; his
advice to clergy of, i. 283.
Carmelites in Dublin, i. 105.
Carn, river, v. 389.
Carnoe, S., vi. 184.
Carolemannus, dux, iv. 459.
Carolus Calvus, patron of Johannes
Scottus, iv. 113; sends alms to Ire-
land, iv. 467; Anastasius' epistle
to, iv. 483-486; Hincmar's letter to,
v. 16, 17.
Carolus Magnus, exploits of, iv. 466;
proficiency in letters, xii. 288; transla-
tion of Scriptures, xii. 289; Cap-
tularia, v. 314; collects pontifical
letters, iv. 12; Life of, vi. 277;
book on images, xii. 287.
Carona, river, Fictish seat on, vi. 104.
Carpocrations, heresy of, xii. 466.
Carpophora, vi. 169.
Carprov, or Colbro, son of Colum, vi.
335, 560 (Ind. Chr. 360).
Carrick, justa Shannon, vi. 528.
———, Earl of, vi. 541.
Carrigge, parish of, i. ciii.
Carrol, Sir James, xv. 74, 428, xvi.
475.
Carteneus, bishop, vi. 518.
Carter, John, letter of, to Ussher, xvi.
407.
Carthacius, bishop, vi. 518.
Carthadus, or Carthage, v. 86.
Cartthag, or Mochuda, founds Ra-
then, has 867 disciples there, ex-
pelled after forty years, vi. 475, 543,
598 (Ind. Chr. 590); called Car-
thagh Raithen, vi. 483; his church
of Lismore, vi. 335, 548; rule of,
vi. 483; twelve companions of, vi.
548; two MSS. of Life of, vi. 475.
Carthage, council of, condemns Pel-
agus, iii. 524, 525, v. 229, 301,
302, 317, 323-326; acts of, obtain
imperial sanction, v. 320, 321, 214
bishops at, v. 318; 217 bishops at,
v. 340.
Carthago, origin of name, v. 86, 87.
Carthena, or Carrera, vi. 189.
Caulfield, Lord, Ussher's mislike to, xv. 412; named, xv. 530.
Cannus, king, vi. 216, 217, 566 (Ind. Chr. 425).
Caylan, or Coelan, or Kelan, S., of Nendrum, vi. 529.
Caytis-bevid, or Gatehead, vi. 135.
Cazari, or Gasari, a name of the Cathari, ii. 248.
Cazerea, near Toulouse, ii. 253.
Ceadda, archbishop of York, iv. 349, 350.
Ceallach, archbishop of Armagh, vi. 480.
Ceall-Fiachna, vi. 548.
Ceall-Lidain, near Seirkeran, vii. 346.
Ceall-Mor, in Hins Garbon, vi. 389.
Ceall-muine, or Menevins, vi. 439.
Cealltar, son of Coitcheachair, vi. 451.
Ceall-usailli, S. Auxilius of, vi. 570, 576 (Ind. Chr. 439, 460).
Ceanbelach, Gens, converted, vi. 571 (Ind. Chr. 448).
Ceaulin, king of West Saxons, vi. 90, 91, 253, 595, 597, 598 (Ind. Chr. 577, 584, 592).
Cecilius, alleged disciple of S. James, v. 16, 17.
Cecrops, date of, vili. 43, 44.
Celadwalla, king, vi. 139, 140, vi. 202, 605 (Ind. Chr. 633, 634).
Celebra Juda, an Irish hymn, vi. 544.
Celeindris, vi. 334.
Celeidon, battle of, v. 86.
Celeidons Nenus, v. 85, 86.
Celemsa, where, v. 836.
Celestian, condemned, vi. 412, 413.
Celestius, pope, v. 354, 359; his letter to Nestorius, v. 346; classed with Nestorius, v. 411-413, 417; noticed at council of Ephesus, v. 411-413.
— heretic, a native of Ireland, iv. 259, v. 253, vi. 562 (Ind. Chr. 388); called a Scot, vi. 340; a hearer of Rufinus, v. 249, vi. 562 (Ind. Chr. 397); colleague of Pelagius, v. 251; condemned in Africa, v. 265, 277, vi. 564 (Ind. Chr. 412); refuted by S. Augustin, v. 268, 278; condemned in council of Carthage, v. 265-268; controversy with Paulinus, v. 266; appeals to see of Rome, v. 267; tenets examined at synod of Diospolis, v. 292, 293; not acquitted there, v. 295; condemned, with Pelagius, at synod of Carthage, v. 301, 302; and at Milevi, v. 301, 302; sentence against, by bishop of Rome, v. 304; journeys from the East to Rome, v. 309; exposition of his tenets, v. 310; refuses to be examined at Rome, v. 320; imperial enactment against, v. 320; visits Constantinople, v. 345; banished thence, v. 348, 349; and Julianus banished from Italy, v. 354; Leo's letters concerning, v. 431; condemned at Rome under Gelasius, v. 525; taught supererogation, iv. 299; fourteen definitions of, v. 278-280; defenders of, v. 315; noticed by Jerom, v. 276, 277.
— or Ceallach, of Armagh, vi. 480.
See Celans.
Celbacy not practised by British and Irish clergy, iv. 294, 295; Romish writers on, vii. 238.
Celida, the city, v. 335.
Cella Aidant Redaire, vi. 543.
Ceallach, bishop, iv. 558.
Celhaithh Driengh, iv. 562.
Cellachus, son of Maelcobha, v. 515.
Celsa, used as churches, vi. 174.
Cellah, in diocese of Dublins, iv. 532.
Cella-Sean-ross on Loch Cre, vi. 541.
Cell-Coemgen, in diocese of Dublin, iv. 552.
Cell-Congaille, iv. 552; bodie Swayne-kill, vi. 524.
Cellerithalth, diocese of Dublin, iv. 552.
Cell-episcopi Sanctan, iv. 552.
Cellersa, in diocese of Dublin, iv. 552.
Cell-fine, founded by Palladius, vi. 368.
Cellingenalenin, now Killiney, iv. 552.
Cell-slebi, or Killery, vi. 584 (Ind. Chr. 618).
Celltuca, in diocese of Dublin, iv. 552.
Celus, archbishop of Armagh, iv. 536, 537, called Caillach, and Celestius, vi. 490.

—, doctrine of angels, ill. 424, 425.
Celtar, son of Dusch, vi. 457.
Celtiberi, "juridic homines," vi. 313; adopt Latin language, xil. 412.
Cemannus, vi. 553.
Cemeteries, ancient usage of, lv. 507.
Cenuasus, or Kinoc, v. 114. See Kinoc.
Cenuaunasse, in see of Dublin, iv. 552.
Cennmainus, bishop of, vi. 518.
Cenogus, or Tenegus, son of Erc, vi. 242.
Cem-ri-mont. See Kil-re-mont.
Cenusarius, bishop of Auxerre, v. 438.
Centius Camelainus, vi. 417.
Century, tenth, darkness of, iii. 14.

—, eleventh, prodigies in, ii. 77; 96, 97.
Centwin, endows Glastonbury, v. 139.
Cenwalch, grants of, to Glastonbury, v. 138.
Ceolfrid, abbot, vi. 244, 245; cited by Bede, vi. 278; letter to Naltan, iv. 456, vi. 487, 490, 498, 610 (Ind. Chr. 710); his arguments on paschal canons, vi. 499; error in, vi. 500.
Ceranus, S. vi. 478; or Claran, vi. 502.
Cerdic, dominions of, vi. 38; crowned, v. 592, vi. 38, 581, 582 (Ind. Chr. 508, 534); his death, vi. 38, 589 (Ind. Chr. 554).
Cerdices-ford, now Chardford, v. 581.

Ceretica regio, in Wales, vi. 164; now Cardigan, v. 541, vi. 46; Llan-Padern in, vi. 114; gena, vi. 402.
Ceretus, king, v. 507.
Cernach, or Carantocns, vi. 407.
Cerniu-budici, v. 109, vi. 82.
Cervina, or Eletheria, vi. 607 (Ind. Chr. 664).
Cervull, iv. 448.
Cestius Gallus, xi. 92, 93.
Cetennus, bishop, vi. 518.
Cethiaca, bishop, vi. 518.
Cetnig, abbas Doogulnni, iv. 324.
Cetomeriess, S., vi. 78.
Cevall, or Pen Guall, vi. 111.
Chaderton, Dr., xv. 398, 405, 507, xvil. 371.
Charemnon, a name of Cassian, v. 360.
Chaldel, origin of, viii. 31, xil. 12, 14.
Challenge, the Jesuit's, iii. 3-5.
Chaloner, Dr. Luke, i. 23, 28; family of, connected with Ussher's, i. 38; letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 322; Ussher's to, xv. 72, xvi. 315, 318, 320; mentioned, xv. 62, 66, 68, 70, 425.

—, Edward, a youth, xvi. 438.
Chamber, obtained Scalliger's Waldensian records, ii. 534; mentioned, xv. 144, 457, 481.
Chamavi, or Xaμαβα, v. 458.
Chamaan, sojourn of Israelites in, xii. 30.
Chancellor, Irish, precedence of, i. 39.
Channechus. See Caiicus.
Chappell, William, dean of Cashel, i. 100; provost of Trinity College, Dublin, i. 156; becomes bishop of Cork, i. 200, 201; licensed to hold the bishoprick of Cork and Ross with provostship, xvi. 38; his autobiography, i. 157; difficulties of, i. 191, 192, 197; Strafford's praise of, i. 197; Land's, i. 198; supposed tract of, xvi. 578; mentioned, xvi. 399, 406, xvii. 38, 47, 319, 529.

Chapters, the four, iv. 16; the three, supported by Irish bishops, iv. 331-335.
Charan, Abraham in, xi. 564-579, xiii. 1-29.

Charford, anciently Cerduis's-ford, v. 531.

Charlemagne, opposed to use of images, iii. 512; plan for religious instruction, xiii. 275; enforces the Ordo Romanus, xiii. 276; aids the efforts of Antichrist, xiii. 276; language of, v. 473; letters of, to king Offa, ill. 207; statute of, xi. 422.

Charlemont, fort of, xv. 573.

Charles I., his return from Spain, xv. 201; festivities at his marriage, xv. 228; letter of, to Irish prelates, l. 106-108, to council, xv. 521; at Oxford, l. 228; confined at Carlisbrooke castle, l. 254; death of, promoted by Romanists, l. 264, 265; Ussher's account of his execution, l. 261; his dislike of Popery, l. 108; Ussher's dedication to, v. 1-4.

By II., birth of, xv. 521, 523; presents Ussher's library to Trinity College, l. 303.

Chase, . . ., combined with Registrar of Armagh against Ussher, xv. 366.


Chell, or Súidi Chéil, near Dublin, iv. 552.

Chelindris, vi. 169.

Chell-ruald, founded by S. Colman, vi. 346. See Cill-ruald.

Chell-sieve, or Cellula Montis, vi. 248.

Chesleton college, collections for, xv. 130, xvi. 346.

Chennedrochlet, near Dublin, iv. 552.

Chenselach in south Leinster, vi. 425.

Chenamus, or Kieran, vi. 344.

Chester, or Carl Leglon, v. 84, 101, 161; chronologist of, cited, vi. 372; Down affiliated to, vi. 372. See Leglonum civitas.

Chichensis villa, vi. 250, 608 (Ind. Chr. 675).

Chichester, or Cuir Cel, v. 86; bishop of, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 430.

Chichester, Sir Edward, Lord Deputy, i. 48, xv. 194, 201, 275, 372, xvi. 350.

Chiemensis sedes, iv. 462.

Chillettus, Francis, xvi. 559.

Chilca, a name of Iona, vi. 128.

Childkent, king, vi. 49, 52, 78.

Childerick, king, v. 472, 486, 509.

Chilemaca, a church of S. Montims, in Galuwe, vi. 249.

Chirman, archbishop of Kinc Lueius, v. 83.

Chlobaens, Xλωθοριος, v. 472.

Chludici, or Chlodius, king, v. 460, 467, 566 (Ind. Chr. 428).

Chlothovicius, or Clevis, v. 472.

Choel, father of Helena, v. 234.

Chonare, ancestor of Fergus, vi. 146.

Chiesen Gigantum, See Stonehenge.

Cherepiscopus, origin of the word Corbe, xi. 450-462; of Rhedms, iv. 28.

Chram, arborea, vi. 527.

Chrestens, a Jewish demagogue, xi. 57.

Chrismon, or χρυσιον, iv. 160.

Chrysid, not used by Irish in baptism, iv. 287.

Christ, body and blood of, ill. 53-55, iv. 183, 281, 282, 471; Corpus Christi conficere, ii. 188; death of, Ussher on, xii. 553-558; the Mediator, article of 1615 en.l.xxxviii.; two natures in, iv. 381; offices, xi. 209-211; imputation of righteousness of, xiii. 250; prelection de scientia animae, xiv. 187-197; knowledge in, twofold, xiv. 190; prelection on soul of, xiv. 168-164; did not descend to Limbus Patrum, prelect. xiv. 165-177; sufferings of, xiv. 158; subject to bodily infirmities, iv. 583.

Christ Church, Dublin. See Dublin, Church of Holy Trinity.

Christianity, how introduced into Saxony, iv. 496.

Christians, early, loyalty of, xi. 397.

Christianus, bishop of Lismore, iv. 275; a Cistercian monk, iv. 539, 541; Conarchius, the first abbot of
CHRISTIANUS — CIARAN.

Christianus — continued.

Mellifont, iv. 542; bishop of Lismore, and legate, iv. 542.

Christina, queen of Sweden, xvi. 160, 584.

Chronology, Usher's i. 307; definition of the term, xi. 487; Chronology Sacra, vol. xi. 474, vol. xii.

Chrysanthus, bishop, v. 345.

Chrysostom, S., on confession, iii. 92—94; on use of the Scriptures, xli. 192—214; on Christianity of the British Isles, vi. 310, 562 (Ind. Chr. 388); jurisdiction of, vii. 37, 38; banishment of, v. 290, 563 (Ind. Chr. 405); his Armenian version of Scripture, xlii. 192; conjectural emendation of, vi. 118; price of Saville's edition of his works, xi. 74.

Churh in Switzerland, v. 165.

Church, ancient definitions of, iv. 309, 314, 315; the visible, what, xi. 192, 193; sermon on universality of, ii. 469—500; purity of, iii. 28; prelection on fallibility, xiv. 56—70; essentials of a true, ii. 24, 25; Anglican, on real presence, ii. 56, 57; Continental, Usher's sentiments on, i. 258—260; Irish, marriage allowed in, xi. 433, 434; assessed for army, xvi. 480; third part of the kingdom, xv. 526; income exaggerated, i. 112; image of, in Gillebert's epistle, iv. 501, 502; article of 1566 on, i. xxvi; article of 1615 on, i. xlv; authority of, xiv. 49, 52, article of 1615 on, i. xlvii; and state, collateral ranks in, iv. 503; anciently comprehensive, iii. 30; terms of communion, iii. 30; preferred in Irish, i. 113; want of unity in, i. 126; use of unknown tongue in, prelection on, xiv. 136—151; golden and iron age of, ii. 26, 28; cause of declension, ii. 30; debased by wealth and power, ii. 31, 32; state of in 1000, ii. 74, 75; Baronins' description of it, in tenth century, ii. 69; its inertia, ii. 69, 70; the darkest Church — continued.

period, iii. 14; revenues of, how divided; xi. 439, 440.

Churches, canon concerning the foundation of, xi. 421; originally of wood in British Isles, vi. 86, 97, 98, 200, 283; common materials, vi. 345; sites of, v. 510; position of, xv. 175; repairs of, xi. 442; titles of, changed, v. 158; seven, vi. 542; Usher's respect for, i. 284; in Meath, used by Roman Catholics, xv. 181; of Holy Trinity, iv. 326.

Church lands, tenants of, xi. 427.

Church revenues, ancient division of, xi. 430, 440.

Churchestown, parish of, i. cxxii.

Churchtown, parish of, i. lxxxv.

Chwiticus, sinistra, unde Vectoribus, vi. 114.

Ciarian, S. of Belachdun, vi. 375.

— S., of Cluanminnois, Filius Artificis, early history of, vi. 525, 584, 589, 590 (Ind. Chr. 529, 538, 540); lands granted to, and churches founded by, in Meath, vi. 525, 592 (Ind. Chr. 544, 547); length of his life, vi. 526; his death, vi. 592 (Ind. Chr. 549); one of the second order of saints, vi. 478; his Lex, vi. 484; his rule, vi. 592 (Ind. Chr. 549); Life of, vi. 525. See Queranus.

— S. of Saighir, a precursor of S. Patrick, vi. 332; born, circ. 352, vi. 336; parents, 330, 316; of Ososian family, vi. 336; born in Clare in Corcalsaghde, iv. 336; spends thirty years in Clera, vi. 342; ordained at Rome, vi. 342; meets S. Patrick in Italy, vi. 344, 345; his companions, vi. 344; sent to Saighir, and settles there, vi. 345; first saint sent to Ireland, vi. 346; submits to S. Patrick, vi. 355; converts the Ososians, vi. 332—346; called Firan by the British, vi. 336, 344, 345; said to be buried in Cornwall, vi. 335, 345; his chapel at
Ciaran—continued.

Caerdyff, vi. 336; Life of, vi. 332; Life by John Timmonth, vi. 344; sometimes called Cberanus, vi. 344.

Cithacius, or Cibhacsh, vi. 237.

Cihanatria. See Chichester.

Ciero, acts of, x. 129, &c.

Cill, or Cola, why interpreted church, vi. 174.

Cill-Airbhir, Lugachus of, vi. 344, 563 (Ind. Chr. 462).

Cill-dara, Ferdonnsach bishop of. See Kilclare.

Cill-eascoop-Sanctain, iv. 552.

Cill-Llafion, near St. Ciarain, vi. 345.

Cill-mor in Hy-Garrchon, vi. 369.

Cill-muin, Menevis, or St. David’s, vi. 483.

Cill-niald, founded by S. Colman, vi. 346, 565 (Ind. Chr. 412).

Cill-selve, Cellula montis, vi. 248.

Cill-Uasall, now Kill-Uas, in Kildare, vi. 384.

Cimbr, vi. 107.


Cineth Mac Alpin, vi. 262.

Cionens, sister of S. Patrick, vi. 381.

Cinvarch, disciple of Dubricius, v. 510.

Ciranus, archbishop of king Lucius, vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 179).

Cireanstria. See Chester.

Cireester, olin Caur Cer, v. 86.

Cirdler. See Cireester.

Cireastria, vi. 89, 90; lost by Britons, vi. 90.

Ciros, mistake for Irians, vi. 528.

Cistercian monks, introduced into Ireland, iv. 598, 599, 641; catalogue of Cistercian abbeys, iv. 559.

Clula longa, v. 443, 474, 511.

Civil and ecclesiastical jurisdiction united, ii. 464; power differently placed, xi. 277.

Clairvaux, or Clara Vallis, iv. 539.

Clan HECTOR, vi. 277.

Clan Conali, in Ivenagh, vi. 249.

Clanebola, or Claneboyces, vi. 105, 407, 541 (Ind. Chr. 328).

Clare, John, Earl, xvi. 508.

Clark, captain, xv. 410.

Claudia, a Briton, v. 22, vi. 551 (Ind. Chr. 63).

Clandiocestria, or Gloucester, v. 168, 169, 514, 515.

Claudius Scottas, date of, iv. 378, 468; his writings, iv. 468-471; follows Jerome, iv. 246; opinions on grace, free will, &c., iv. 252-258; MSS. of his Commentary on the Gospels, iv. 242; on S. Paul’s Epistles, iv. 471; on Galatians, printed in 1542, iv. 471.

— reputed founder of the University of Paris, iv. 242.

Clave non errante, school doctrine of, iii. 155.

 Clemens, a Scot, a favoured teacher in Gaul, iv. 390, 391, 392; Boniface’s character of, iv. 457; error regarding descent of Christ into hell, iii. 395; condemnation of, iii. 305, iv. 392, 393; styled a heretic by Boniface, iv. 459.

— III, a rival pope, iv. 499.

— a biographer of Charlemagne, iv. 392.

Clementia, vi. 169.

Clementis, S., Basilica, v. 311.

Chaptria, visits Antony, x. 288; reviews Alexandrian Library, v. 318; grants of Antony to, x. 356; acts of, after Actium, x. 384; death, x. 404.

Clere, insula, abode of S. Ciarin in, vi. 342. See Clare.

Clere insula, in Concalaghde, birthplace of S. Ciaran, vi. 358. See Clare.

Clergy, Irish, from priest to ostiarius, xi. 438; in British churches, married, iv. 294-296, 570-572; of Milan, permitted to marry, ii. 247; marriage of, condemned, ii. 139, 133; secular, despised by mendicant orders, ii. 298, 299; oath of, altered at Trent, xv. 115; changes upon, in Ireland, for the army, xv. 359.

Clerk, William, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 421.
Clerus Romanus, epistle of, to Irish
church, iv. 377, 427.
Cliborn, ... xvi. 431.
Clistan, granted to Glastonbury, v. 143.
Clito, father of Fingar, vi. 411, 431.
Cloarcus, in Britain, v. 84.
Clochair, confirmed to see of Dublin,
v. 552.
Clochar, or Clochór. See Clogher.
Clogher, church of, in Tyrone, founded,
v. 416, 570 (Ind. Chr. 443); S. Kertenitus placed over it, vi. 416;
Ermadachus bishop of, vi. 375; extent
of diocese of, vi. 417; stripped of Ardstraw, and Louth, vi. 417;
also called Luvidensis, iv. 514, or
Logundunensis, vi. 417; ancient
distribution of church revenues in,
x. 411-444; registry of, vi. 417, xi.
423, 425, 443; a bishop of, at
issue with Ussher, xv. 156.
Clodounus, vi. 170.
Clonalkly. See Cloughnalkly.
Clonalvey, parish of, i. xcv.
Clonard, ancient see in Meath, vi. 472;
famous school of, vi. 472; granted
by S. Kieran to S. Finian, vi.
473; Eugenius, bishop of, vi.
384; rural deanry of, i. xxviii.;
priorship of, i. cxix.; manor of, i. liv.
See Cluainhiorard.
Clonarney, parish of, i. cii.
Clonbroney, parish of, i. cxviii.
Cloncall, alias Forguey, chapel of, i.
cxiv.
Clondaley, parish of, i. c.
Clon-derkan, in the Route, vi. 518.
Clone, or Cloney, S. Colman of, vi.
555.
—, or Clonmacnoise, abbots of, vi.
540.
Clon-emach in Lusia, olim Cluain-
acndunach, vi. 533.
Clonemgnsc episcopatus, (see Clone) vi.
278; united to Meath, vi. 473;
Clonense concobium, vi. 502.
Clones. See Cluain Ynisch.
Cloucy, chapel of, i. Lxxviii.
Clousd-foran, parish of, i. ciii.; see
lands of, i. lvi.
Cloufert, S. Brendan of, vi. 50; con-
nexion of, with Lancarvan, v. 50.
—, S. Molua of, vi. 596 (Ind. Chr.
580).
Clon-anachail, S. Lugadius of, vi. 527.
Clougell, parish of, i. xciv.
Clonmac-nes, name of, in Province
Romana, vi. 502; S. Columbus's
prophecy about, vi. 502; church of,
founded, vi. 592 (Ind. Chr. 544,
547); body of S. Ninian at, vi. 200;
archdeaconry of, i. cxxii.; alias
Balliloughlo, deanry of, i. cxxii.;
parchish of, i. cxxii.
Clonmaduff, parish of, i. lxxxiv.
Clonoeviss, familia of, vi. 518.
Clotworthy, Sir J., enemy to epis-
pacy, i. 219.
Cloughnakeilly, in Cork, v. 518.
Clovers. See Clogdis and Clogcio.
Cloyohe, see of, disseised from Cork,
v. 533.
Cluain, Latibulum, vi. 533.
Cluain-emach, or Latibulum bedero-
sum, S. Finian of, vi. 533, 592 (Ind.
Chr. 550).
Cluain-Brion, S. Emeria of, vi. 407.
Cluain-Coeser, founded by S. Ninian,
vi. 209, 545 (Ind. Chr. 420).
Cluain-crema, S. Melian of, vi. 544,
563 (Ind. Chr. 402).
Cluain-daehran, near Rahen, S. Mo-
chus of, vi. 543.
Cluain-dolein, confirmed to see of
Dublin, iv. 552.
Cluainemuc, or Cluainmacnois, vi. 525.
Cluain-eoise, or Clones, S. Tigheurnach
of, vi. 417; S. Maccartain of, vi.
582 (Ind. Chr. 506); merged in
Clogher, vi. 417; called also Clo-
naopsis, vi. 518.
Cluainernain, Columbans of, vi. 544,
563 (Ind. Chr. 402).
Cluain-forta Brendain, or Latibulum
mirabile Brendani, vi. 511; founded
by S. Brendan, vi. 524.
— Molua, or Latibulum mirabile
Molus, in Ophaly, vi. 511; S.
Lugadius of, vi. 527.
Cluain-hloraird, or Cloonard, vi. 472.
CLUHAIN-HAILAIRD — COLMAN.

CLUHAIN-HAILAIRD, or Cleirard, vi. 472.
CLUHAIN-luis, in Loch Erne, S. Sindel of, vi. 503, 500, 506 (Ind. Chr. 540, 579); Cullends, of, vi. 174.
CLUHAIN-mic-nois, in Westminster, founded by S. Claran, vi. 525, 475; anchorite and scribe of, vi. 275; abbot of, vi. 540, 542.
Clud, Vallis, vi. 376; river, vi. 111, 131, 217.
Cluenaechu, recte Cluainfearta, vi. 542.
Cluhida, in Argathella, vi. 566 (Ind. Chr. 425), — in Flint, vi. 86.
Cluinekevy, confirmed to diocese of Dublin, iv. 552.
Cluith, Petra, vi. 122.
Clunard, or Cluainard, vi. 522.
Cluth, or Clyde, river, vi. 111, 131, 217.
Cluerius, Philip, death of, xv. 108.
Clyde. See Clud, Cluith, Cluth.
Clydesdale, reputed birth-place of S. Patrick, xv. 9.
Cnocbessare, or Burg Castle, in Suffolk, vi. 539, 605 (Ind. Chr. 639).
Cnut, king of England, iv. 825.
Cobhtach, vi. 237.
Coel, a quo Colchester, v. 216, 217, 239.
Coedan, S. of Nendrum, vi. 522; or Kcian, Life of, vi. 529. See Cian.
Coeen, or Kevin, S., vi. 85, 581 (Ind. Chr. 408); i. e. "Pulchrum Genitum," vi. 524; education of, vi. 527, 582, 583 (Ind. Chr. 505, 510); founds Glenaloch, vi. 524, 525, 595 (Ind. Chr. 510); of second order, vi. 478; his death, vi. 525, 608 (Ind. Chr. 618); his Life, vi. 85, 422, 524, 525, 527, 580. — a common name, vi. 343.
Connotual life in England, iv. 572.
Cogidunna, British king, v. 82.

Cognatous, biographer of S. Brigid, iv. 314, 318; gross story in, iv. 318; two ancient MSS. of, iv. 314; date of work, iv. 377.
Collius, king of Britain, v. 86; and father of Lucius, v. 63, vi. 553 (Ind. Chr. 115).
Coincens, or Conchessa, mother of S. Patrick, vi. 379.
Colins, two Christian, found in Britain, v. 58; British, in Cotton collection, vi. 109; Ussher wishes Land to purchase, xv. 527.
Colbdli, or Colpe, portus, vi. 408.
Colbroke, town of, v. 182.
Colchester, or Cain Colun, v. 82, 216; by whom fortified, v. 214, 216; atim Coloua, alias Culisitana, bishop of, at Arles, v. 285, 327.
Colcus, Althirnum’s epistle to, iv. 466; called Colga nepos Duncetct, iv. 467; a laborious teacher, iv. 467; his death, iv. 467.
Colingham, abbey of, notices of, vi. 513. See Coludii.
Cola, Elizabeth, alias Aylmor, xvi. 413.
Colga, nepos Duncetct, same as Colcu, iv. 467.
Colde, or Calibes, called also Culdei and Cnilices, in Emby or Barisle, vi. 173; in the larger churches of Ulster, as Armagh, Cuan Ynish, vi. 174.
Collaneuses of Cassian, v. 360, 361.
Collator, a term used by Prosper, v. 418.
Collage, Trinity. See Dublin.
Colleenos, or Culros, on Frith of Forth, vi. 224, 584 (Ind. Chr. 514).
Collins, Dr. Samuel, xvi. 847.
Collis Eli, or Cruachan Aichle, vi. 449.
Collyridians, doctrines of, iii. 447, 508.
Colman, S. of Clilt-ruaid, vi. 346, 565 (Ind. Chr. 412), — S. of Dair-mon, vi. 529, 595 (Ind. Chr. 570).
— S., bishop of Dromore, vi. 529, 584 (Ind. Chr. 516); his education,
Colman—continued.
vi. 529; founded Dromore, vi. 592 (Ind. Chr. 590); Life of, vi. 529.
— S., bishop of Glendaloch, vi. 536; his death, vi. 607 (Ind. Chr. 660).
— S. of Lindisfarne, v. 100; succeeds Finan as bishop, vi. 221, 607 (Ind. Chr., 661); bishop of York, iv. 341, 345; controversy with Wilfrid, vi. 535; his arguments, iv. 341, 345, iv. 498, 597; unwilling to yield, iv. 347; leaves Lindisfarne, vi. 535, and York, iv. 355; leads a number of followers to Scotia, iv. 347; from Lindisfarne and Ripon, iv. 355; Friegodinus' lines on, iv. 355; settles in Iolaus-bosinde, vi. 535; founded Mayo, iv. 304, vi. 535, 608 (Ind. Chr. 665); death of, vi. 608 (Ind. Chr. 665, 675).
— S, presbyter, baptizes S. Declan, vi. 338, 334, 556 (Ind. Chr. 847).
— S., disciple of S. Declan, vi. 335, 560 (Ind. Chr. 364).
— S., of second order, vi. 478.
— S., bishop, of third order, vi. 478.
— S, presbyter, of third order, vi. 478, 483.
— S., preceptor of S. Finian, vi. 522, 581 (Ind. Chr. 500).
— S., appears to Brendan, iv. 268.
— Case, abbot of Clonmacnoise, vi. 540, 608 (Ind. Chr., 665).
— Dearg, or Rubens, vi. 532.
— Dubhcanuine, vi. 530, 595 (Ind. Chr. 570).
— filius Chain, or Mocholmog, vi. 535.
— bishop, son of Cuidel-dubh, vi. 536.
— Elo, or Eala, S., his history, vi. 530, 593 (Ind. Chr. 590); founder church of Lann-eo, vi. 476, 581, 556 (Ind. Chr. 580); his church of Moenmor, vi. 575 (Ind. Chr. 456); his festival and death, vi. 531, 602 (Ind. Chr. 610); S. Patrick's pro-
phhecy concerning, vi. 430; Coeman, preceptor of, vi. 533; confounded with Colman, vi. 529; his acts, vi. 469, 533.
— son of Ean, vi. 231.
— son of Flicnna, vi. 540, 603 (Ind. Chr. 620).
— son of Lenin, vi. 535; founder of Cloyne, vi. 535; called also Mo- cholmog, son of Gillem, vi. 535, 607 (Ind. Chr. 660).
— Mor, vi. 565 (Ind. Chr. 420); cured by S. Ibar, vi. 348.
— filius Nemani, rex, vi. 336, 562 (Ind. Chr. 388).
— Priscus, vi. 221.
— Steallain, S., of Tir-da-glas, vi. 540, 605 (Ind. Chr. 634).
— Uamach, biographer of S. Pa-
trick, vi. 375.
— a joint king of Ireland, vi. 515.
— a very common name, vi. 348.
Coluins, or Silbe Gullion, vi. 248, 604 (Ind. Chr. 630).
Colmy's Inche, St., vi. 247.
Cologn, S. Pantaleon of, vi. 379; council of, xi. 422. See Colonia.
Colomatus, a follower of S. Killian, vi. 279, 609 (Ind. Chr. 689).
Coloni Liberii, who, xi. 425.
Colonia, S. Ursula slain at, vi. 153; date of occurrence, vi. 160.
— of Antoninus, or Colchester, v. 82; Adelphius, bishop of, at council of Arles, v. 236.
— Agrippinensis, church of Scoti at, vi. 337.
Colossiana, epistle to, xi. 524.
Colosus, or Colouansa, vi. 246.
Colpy, or portas Colpdi, vi. 408; at the mouth of the Boya, vi. 413, 560 (Ind. Chr. 439); parish of, i. 1xviii.
Coludi, or Coldingham, Adamus of, vi. 609 (Ind. Chr. 689, 681).
Columba, or Columba, twenty of the name, vi. 229; two most remarkable, vi. 173, sometimes con-
confounded, vi. 229.
COLUMBA — COMANUS.

Columba, or Colum-cille, vi. 228; origin of the name, vi. 228, 229; of second order of saints, vi. 478; parentage of, vi. 230, 586 (Ind. Chr. 522); pedigree and kindred, vi. 230, 231; disciple of S. Finnian, vi. 590 (Ind. Chr. 540); meets some saints in Meath, vi. 530; discovers S. Patrick’s sepulchre, vi. 450; alleged sojourn at Glastonbury, vi. 464; excites war against king Dermot, vi. 467, 593 (Ind. Chr. 561); does penance with S. Finnian, vi. 467, 468; his sentence, vi. 468; exile enjoined by S. Molaise, vi. 532; cause of his leaving Ireland, vi. 466; to avoid Dermot, vi. 236; S. Brendan directs him to Hy, vi. 240; condemned by an Irish synod, vi. 468, 594 (Ind. Chr. 560); date of his journey to Hy, vi. 253, 594 (Ind. Chr. 560); his twelve followers, vi. 257-258; founded one hundred monasteries, Dearmach and Hy being the chief, vi. 474, 483, 592 (Ind. Chr. 540); range of his labours, vi. 247, 594 (Ind. Chr. 562); contemporary of S. Kentigern, vi. 228, 247, 255, 256, 566 (Ind. Chr. 579); his observance of Easter, vi. 497; his rule, vi. 592 (Ind. Chr. 548); ancient MS. of, vi. 483; S. Benedict's adopted, vi. 697 (Ind. Chr. 604); tenure of, changed at Hy, iv. 356; period of his abbacy, vi. 426; his chronology fixed, vi. 255, 464; year of his death, iv. 276, 277, vi. 236, 593 (Ind. Chr. 597); doubt regarding the day, vi. 235; his festival changed, vi. 454; buried in Hy, vi. 252; relics buried in Down, vi. 252, 451; invention and translation of, vi. 464, 455; fabled interment in Glastonbury, vi. 463, 582 (Ind. Chr. 504); his letter to S. Gildas, vi. 458; his reputed Life of S. Patrick, vi. 375; Bede's observations on him, vi. 228; Wilfrid's, iv. 346; his Life written by Cummianus and Adamnan, vi. 622.)

Columba—continued.

229; by John of Timouth, vi. 231, 270; anonymous Irish Life of, vi. 587 (Ind. Chr. 522).

— S., son of Crimthann, of Tirdaglas, vi. 533, 530 (Ind. Chr. 540).

— S., bishop of Dunkeld, vi. 508, 607 (Ind. Chr. 640, 650).

— S., filia Antii, vi. 169, 171.

Columbae, S., abbas, vi. 230.

Columbanus, S., of Luingen and Bobbio, vi. 228, 229, 476, 557 (Ind. Chr. 592), 603 (Ind. Chr. 614); mentioned by Laurentius in Bede, iv. 421; takes the Cursus Scotorum abroad, vi. 480, 481; answer to king Sigebert, iv. 590; his date, iv. 577; obsequies and commemoration of, iv. 277; SS. Gallus and Magnus at, iv. 269, 270; his poetical compositions, iv. 410; epistle rhythmica, iv. 424, 409, 410, 412, 414, 418; epistola, de Vita, iv. 406, 407; MS. of his homilies, iv. 405; penitential of, iv. 306; his rule, iv. 238, 299, 365, 419, vi. 487; MS. of, at St. Gall, iv. 298, 299; adopted by S. Gallus, vi. 467; various printed editions of, iv. 494; resembles S. Benedict's, iv. 494, 495; often associated with it, iv. 495; why, vi. 496; his Life by Jonas, iv. 505, v. 565, by John of Timouth, vi. 270.

— another form of the name Colman, vi. 556.

— an Irish bishop mentioned in the Epistola Cleri Romani, iv. 1, 427.

— S., of Cluainmerin, vi. 344, 563 (Ind. Chr. 402).

— filius S. Alexandri, vi. 169.

— Columbanus monachi, vi. 239.

— Colun, river, at Colchester, v. 82, 83.

— Colus, river, v. 182.

— Comannas Breac, his birth, vi. 588 (Ind. Chr. 525); date of, vi. 533; his death, vi. 603 (Ind. Chr. 615).

— Comanuan, a Scottic presbyter, iv. 1; of second order, vi. 478; of third order, vi. 479.
Comanus, S., of Ferns, date of, vi. 540, 608 (Ind. Chr. 675).
Comarba. See Corbe.
Comes. Among the ROMANISTS, vi. 516; of second order, vi. 478; S. Patrick's prophecy concerning, vi. 450, 575 (Ind. Chr. 456); founder of Bangor, v. 235, vi. 474; death of, vi. 524, 593 (Ind. Chr. 559); Cell-congall called after, vi. 524; visits Britain, and founds a church in Heth, vi. 524; founds church of Cambios, v. 506, 596 (Ind. Chr. 580); attempts to found a church in Rechruan, vi. 527; contemporary of S. Columba, vi. 233; death of, vi. 600 (Ind. Chr. 601); said to have adopted from Pelagius the Egyptian monachism, vi. 482; used the Cursus Sessorianus, vi. 481; sends it abroad by Columbanus, vi. 480; his rule, vi. 483; written variously, Comgallus, Congelius, Congillus; his Life, vi. 233, 475, 527, xv. 16.
Comin, or Baltene, vi. 257, 533.
Commagh, or Commedilig, British king, vi. 91 Commandments, the Ten, duties of, xi. 214, 216; perversion of first by the ROMANISTS, III. 474; second omitted, ii. 446; story of Ussher's eleventh, l. 280, 281.
Commanus, or Coemanus, S., birth, parentage, and education of, vi. 533; founds Ros-conmmin, and Enach-train, vi. 532, 533, 540.
Commemorations of the dead, not conclusive for purgatory, ill. 198-200.
Commandment of a deanery with an archbishoprick, xv. 423.
Commanus, presbyter of third order, vi. 479.
Commissioners, ecclesiastical, high court of, l. 42, xxv.
Committee for religion, l. 229.
Commonitorum, heresy of, v. 422.
Common prayer, article of 1566 on, l. xxvii.
Commerus, usurper of Armonica, vi. 52, 533 (Ind. Chr. 554).
Communion, holy, in Lord's supper, xiii. 194; received in both kinds in British churches, iv. 279; in one kind, contrary to Scripture, ill. 15; introduction of, ill. 11; preparation for, xiii. 293-295; act of minister in, xiii. 295-296; administered to infants, il. 28, 29; Irish article of 1566 on, l. xxviii; Ussher charged with doctrine of real presence, L elix.
— church, Ussher's views on, l. 260.
— of salutis, ii. 418, 425.
Come and Camarina, vi. 530.
Comogillus. See Congallus.
Comerbanus, meaning of, l. 28.
Companions, twelve with S. Columba, vi. 237-239, 770; and seven bishops with Fingar, vi. 431.
Comput Libror ascribed to Gildas and Nennius, iv. 473.
Comyn, John, first English archbishop of Dublin, l. 169, exxxix.
Conaghal, or Comgallus, vi. 249.
Conaille Muirtheimhe, vi. 163, 248, 385.
Conanus filius Failbe, ninth abbot of Hy, vi. 285.
Conaire, disciple of S. Barr, vi. 544.
Conalcorum Genis, in Louth, vi. 248, 249; terra, vi. 404 (Ind. Chr. 630).
— Plebs, in Tir Connel, vi. 466.
Conallus, son of Comgall, vi. 236, 246, 524 (Ind. Chr. 563).
—, a bishop, vi. 463.
—, a quo Tir-Conaill, vi. 232, 231, 569 (Ind. Chr. 483).
— Cearnaigh, his date, vi. 285; legends of, vi. 286, 287.
— son of Niall, vi. 412.
— Deyre, brother of S. Ends, vi. 583.
Confession—continued.

Conallus, Rubeus, or Dearg, vi. 532, 572 (Ind. Chr. 449).
— and Cellach, sons of Malcolba, vi. 516, 606 (Ind. Chr. 642).
Conan Meriadoc, king of Armorica, v. 243, 246, vi. 561 (Ind. Chr. 383).
— Trecorenxis, v. 394.
Conani Urbis, or Cair Conain, or Conisburgh, v. 514.
— son of Pallibe, abbot of Hy, vi. 610 (Ind. Chr. 704); death of, vi. 610 (Ind. Chr. 710).
— bishop of Sodor, vi. 255, 608 (Ind. Chr. 629).
— S., vi. 164, 533.
Conayll Murthhelmhe. See Conaille.
Concen, S., abbot, iv. 324.
Conchessa and Calpurnius, in Armorica, vi. 390, 561 (Ind. Chr. 385).
Conchessa, or Contabla, or Conessa, sister of S. Martin, vi. 379; mother of S. Patrick, vi. 375, 560 (Ind. Chr. 379), a native of Armorica, vi. 381.
Conchubhernaenissis episcopus, Ultanus, vi. 375; i.e. ex Connoreorum familia, vi. 354.
Conchknair mac Neassse, king of Utlonnia, vi. 451.
Conchubrannus, biographer of S. Molina, vi. 248, 283, 347; errors in, vi. 249, 382.
Conchar, R. Uladh, vi. 286.
Concredla, wife of S. Peter, v. 21.
Concrezences, a sect of the Cathari, ii. 231, 252.
Conidbraan, a disciple of Dublicrius, v. 510.
Condó, Prince, xv. 167, xvi. 337.
Confessio S. Patricri, iv. 294.
Confession, S. Ambrose’s practice regarding, iii. 182; auricular, origin of, iii. 107, xlix. 221; in Irish church, i. 185; Roman doctrine of, treated, iii. 90–118; private, when introduced, iii. 109; authority of, accord-
CONRAN — CONTRITION.

Conran, Scotorum rex, v. 480.
Council, chapel of, i. exvii.
Conri Maccucin, vi. 231.
Consicence, state of, xi. 206.
Consulati, a class of Albigenses, ii. 272.
Constans, father of Constantine, vi. 178, 504 (Ind. Chr. 411).
— son of Constantius, v. 427; ex monacho Caesar factus, v. 427, vi. 564 (Ind. Chr. 411).
Constanti Ursus, or Caur Custeint, v. 82.
Constantinople, councils of, vii. 37, xii. 301, vi. 25, li. 40, vii. 38; creed of, vii. 329, 323; had two bishops, v. 345; infected with Semi-pelagianism, vi. 1; authority of, on Easter, claimed by British churches, iv. 356; and Rome, relative ranks of bishops of, lii. 65, 66; precedence of bishop of, vii. 37, 38.
Constantinus, native of Britain, v. 212, 238, vi. 566 (Ind. Chr. 272); legend of his baptism, v. 228; place claimed as his Christened birthplace, v. 228, 223; discussion of question, v. 113, 214-218; commences his reign in Britain, vi. 539 (Ind. Chr. 398); declared Augustus, vi. 539 (Ind. Chr. 397); his use of the Scriptures, xii. 174; confirms peace to the church, vi. 558 (Ind. Chr. 312); assumed external government of the church, xi. 288, 289; corruptions multiplied after, li. 30; forged grant of, to see of Rome, lii. 66, iv. 364, 377, xvi. 42; death of, vi. 569 (Ind. Chr. 337).
— son of Constantine the Great, vi. 318; tomb of, at Carnarvon, vii. 82, 83.
— son of Conoci, vi. 56, 57, 551 (Ind. Chr. 492).
— son of Cinada, vi. 263.
— son of Cider, vi. 56, 57, 551 (Ind. Chr. 492).
— son of Euthus, vi. 197, 264.
— son of Fergus, vi. 256, 602 (Ind. Chr. 610).
— king of Scotland, vi. 211.

Constantinus, bishop of Quindalua or Killalo, iv. 553.
— British king, v. 426; brother of Aldroenus, v. 80, vi. 564 (Ind. Chr. 411).
— tyrannus, vi. 128, 129, 409.
— of Cornwall, a follower of St. Columba, vi. 237, 297 (Ind. Chr. 588); labours of, in Cantyre, vi. 597 (Ind. Chr. 590).
— king of Wales, retires to Ireland, vi. 60.
— attacked by sons of Modred, vi. 58, 60.
— founder of Worcester, v. 84.
Constantius disavowances Pelagianism, v. 347, 348.
— the Arian, Athanasius' prayer for, xi. 290.
— Chorsea, emperor, v. 208, vi. 658 (Ind. Chr. 304, 306).
— a bishop, at Arahese, vi. 25.
— Philosophus, iv. 486.
— of Lyons, biographer of S. Germanus, v. 929-376, vi. 567 (Ind. Chr. 480); date of, v. 438; difficulty in his account of the Alkabala battle, v. 385.
Constitution, English, form of, xi. 278, 279.
Constitutions of Clarendon, li. 207.
Contradiction, what, xii. 336.
Contraction and attrition, iii. 157.
Controversies, supreme judge in, xiv. 41–46; prefation on, xiv. 47–55.
Controversy, names of individuals suppressed or feigned in, v. 283, 289.
Conus, husband of Dareræa, vi. 568 (Ind. Chr. 432).
Covallanus, vi. 221, 222.
Covallus, or Connallus, vi. 246, 247.
Covarsius. See Corbe.
Conversion, Importance of, xiii. 7; limitations of, xiii. 9–30; Ussher's use of the term, i. 276, 286.
.Convocation of Irish church in 1615, i. 38; informalities of, i. 39; arguments for previous want of, i. 40, 41; account of, i. 43.
—— In 1634, acts of, i. 165–177; dean Lesley protactor, i. 166; grants eight subsidies, i. 167; its praise of Wentworth, i. 168; different relations of its proceedings, i. 170; deals with the canons, i. 170; canond added by Stafford, i. 172; Bishop Vesey's account of, i. 173; Bramhall's offices at, i. 177.
Conway, Lord, devoted to theological studies, xvi. 575, 593; letters of to Ussher, xvi. 575, 593.
—— Sir Fulke, death of, xvi. 416.
Conway, source of, in mount Eryri, iv. 562.
Cook, Alexander, letters of, to Ussher, xv. 80, 356; mentioned, xv. 65, 70, 73; xvi. 35, 315, 319, 320.
——, chancellor of Kilmore, i. 116; inhibited by Bedell, xv. 458, 459, 465, 466–468, 474.
——, Sir Edward, xvi. 336.
——, Sir Francis, xv. 574.
——, Mr., of Gorran, xv. 102.
Cockestowne, parish of, i. lxxii.
Cocote, Sir C., Ussher's reply to, i. 236, 248; mentioned, xv. 373, 530.
Cophite Christians, penitential practices of, vii. 29.
Copelas, vi. 230, 231.
Coppenstein, iii. 256.
Copel, Governor, vi. 262.
Cope, Professor, xvi. 193.
Coracle, vi. 140. See Conroghes, Curach, Curnea.
Corbo, or Cowart, first mention of, i. 28, 29; xl. 432; possibly same as choricbisopus, xl. 430, 432; duties of, xl. 431; superior to herenach, xl. 431, 432; Irish form of the name, xl. 432; latinized by conversius, xl. 432; married, xl. 433, 434; subject to episcopal visitation, xl. 435; how the lands of, became tributary to bishops, xl. 442; sequestrations of, xl. 428, 435; Ussher's treatise on, l. 28, when printed, i. 28.
Corbev, Paschasius Radbert and Ratternus abbots of, liii. 83; privileges of monastery, vi. 485; a MS. of Johannes Scotus preserved at, iv. 112; MSS. in, v. 304; Ussher borrows NISS. from, i. 129.
Corbouno of Glendaloche, xl. 435.
Corcanie rex, vi. 171.
Corculaige, ubi Clere insula, vi. 336.
Cordula filia Aniti, vi. 169, 171.
Cornia or Cornubia, vi. 84.
Corinth, first bishop of, vii. 53.
Cork, S. Barr, bishop of, vi. 535, 544, 604 (Ind. Chr. 680).
——, Richard, Earl of, accumulation of church property by, i. 159; monument of, in St. Patrick's, i. 157, 158; correspondence regarding, i. 157–169, xv. 572; mentioned, xv. 404, 522, 523, 530, 572, 575, xvi. 371.
Cormac mac Culenan, his Psalter of Cashel, vi. 437.
——, Nepos Lethani, vi. 528; called the Navigator, vi. 528, 529, 596 (Ind. Chr. 580); of second order of saints, vi. 478.
——, of Clonfenchell, vi. 596 (Ind. Chr. 580).
——, a successor of St. Patrick, vi. 437, 578 (Ind. Chr. 482), 581 (Ind. Chr. 497).
——, the transcriber of Gildas' works, vi. 54.
Cornelius, or Conchuir, vi. 286.
—— Hibernicus, his History, xv. 4.
CORNHILL — CREED.

Cotton, Sir Thomas, xvi. 601.
—, Mr., xxi. 316, 319.
Council of Carthage condemns Pelagius, iii. 525.
— of Pisa, English claim precedence
in, v. 38.
Councils held by S. Patrick every year,
vii. 434; persons who attended the
Welsh, v. 541; general, Irish article
of 1615 on, l. xlvii; various collections
of, for editions, xv. 54.
Courts, Papal usurpations of, xxv. 471;
in Dublin, at Blackfriars, xv. 12.
Cowladoghran, chapel of, i. 471.
Crabbe, his corruptions of the councils,
iii. 471.
Crackenthorp, Dr. Richard, a friend of
Ussher, xv. 223; his Defensio, xv.
269; his death, xv. 227.
Craggs, Mr. J., to Ussher, xvi. 542.
Crane, John, xv. 268.
Crashaw, William, letters to Ussher,
xv. 115, xvi. 409; mentioned, xv.
62, 65, 68, 70, 283.
Crassus, pillages the temple, x. 131;
x. 116.
Crathilannus, king of Scotland, vii.
177–179, 316.
Creadgh, Bishop, his death, l. 35.
Creation, computation of date of, viii.
6, 7, x. 489, 490; a secret to heathens,
vi. 1; and providence, Irish article
on, l. xxxvi.
Cree, or Creia, river, v. 474.
Credanus, vi. 84, 592 (Ind. Chr. 584).
Credelhi, an old register of the see
of Dublin, iv. 554.
Credentes, a class of Albigenses, ii.
266, 273.
Cree, or Creia, river, v. 474.
Creadgh, Bishop, his death, l. 35.
Creation, computation of date of, viii.
6, 7, x. 489, 490; a secret to heathens,
vi. 1; and providence, Irish article
on, l. xxxvi.
Cree, or Creia, river, v. 474.
Credanus, vi. 84, 592 (Ind. Chr. 584).
Credelhi, an old register of the see
of Dublin, iv. 554.
Credentes, a class of Albigenses, ii.
266, 273.
Creed, Alexandrian, vii. 310.
— Antiochian, vi. 312, 313.
— Apostles', original brevity of, ii.
486; in what sense so called, vii.
314, 315; early authorities for its
use, vii. 315; styled ἵστατος Ιησοῦ
ὁ λόγος, xiv. 34; early opinions on,
xvi. 35, 35.
— of Arius, vii. 310.
— of S. Athanasius, interpolated by
Greeks; vii. 328–331, 333; ancient
CREED—CRUACHAN-AICHLI.

Creed—continued.

MSS. of, vil. 301; authority of, according to Liber Hymnorum, vil. 300.

Constantinopolitan, additions of, vil. 322, 323; superlative passages of, vil. 324.

of Jerusalem, vil. 300.

Nicene, what, iii. 342; recited at Nice, iii. 310; attempts of the Arians to alter, vil. 311; given by Epiphanius, vil. 313; called Apostles’ Creed, vil. 314; recited at communion, vil. 314, 315; confirmed by councils of Constantinople, vil. 317, 318, 319; additions to, xiv. 36; procession of the Holy Ghost in, vil. 324.

Roman, very brief, vil. 309—305; carefully guarded, vil. 307; after-insertions in, vil. 308; Ussher’s Distrība de Romano Symbolo, i. 250, vil. 297—342; the descent into hell, of, iii. 312.

Spanish, vil. 306. Creeds, various forms and copies of, iii. 311—314.

two classes of, in the East, vil. 308, 309.

in Athelstan’s Psalter, vil. 304, 305.

in Gregory’s Psalter, vil. 308.

recited at baptism in East and West, i. 485—487.

Irish article of 1615, on, i. xxxv.

Ger. John Vossius on, i. 250; fresh light thrown by Ussher on, i. 250, 251.

Creganford, battle of, v. 474, vil. 575 (Ind. Chr. 457).

Creford. See Creganford.

Crossley, Dean, his Exomologesis, xvi. 129.

Crosby, Hugh, xvi. 90, 131, 170.

Crette, early bishops in, vil. 66.

Crew, . . . , xv. 94, xvi. 395.

Crim, Mr., xv. 471, 533, 536.

Crich Cualann, where S. Patrick landed, vil. 405, 568 (Ind. Chr. 452).

Crickestowne, parish of, i. lxxii.

Crinthannus, king of Leinster, vil. 578 (Ind. Chr. 489).

Critoebula, a name of Pelagius, v. 289.

Critoepulus Metrophanes, xvi. 397.

Cromans, a Scotic bishop, iv. 1, 427.

A Scotic presbyter, iv. 427.

Cromwell, Oliver, his persecution of Episcopalians, i. 273; breaks his word with Ussher, i. 274; favours a few Episcopal clergy, i. 271; arbitrary conduct of, i. 303; Ussher’s opinion of his usurpation, i. 266; design of, in giving Ussher a public funeral, i. 277; intended donation of, to Queen’s College, Oxford, xvi. 298, 595.

Cromans, son of Odran, of Sean Ross, and Raa-ero, vil. 541, 606 (Ind. Chr. 599); Life of, vil. 641.

son of Sinhk, vil. 541, 608 (Ind. Chr. 665).

presbyter, baptizes S. Kevin, vil. 581 (Ind. Chr. 498).

presbyter of third order, vil. 479, 456.

king of Ellach, vil. 333.

Crook, Sir George, xv. 211.

John, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 250; mentioned, xvi. 564, 578.

Crophorus, vil. 170.

Cross, taken against the Albigenses, ii. 344, 345; carriage of, controversy about the, i. cxxx.—cxxxii.; only allowed to archbishops invested with pall, iv. 530.

Crossenderry, chapel of, i. evii.

Crown, the, authority of, in Irish article of 1566, i. xxvi.: usurpations of, i. 198, 199; intrusions of, on Trinity College, Dublin, l. 88, 101, 151.

Croxton, Mr., l. 185.

Croy, Mr., xvi. 194.

Croyland, charter of, vil. 612 (Ind. Chr. 793).

Crozier presented to bishop by king at consecration, vil. 78; sharp end of, vil. 426.

Cruachan-aichlil, mountain of, vil. 449.
CUMMIANUS — DAIGREUS.

Cummianus Albus, his Life of S. Columba, vi. 229, 265, 607 (Ind. Chr. 657); death of, vi. 608 (Ind. Chr. 669).

Cummianus Fada, son of Flachna, vi. 598 (Ind. Chr. 592); hymn by, vi. 544, 607 (Ind. Chr. 662).

Cumseoffy, [recte Enniscoffy], or Enniscofy, parish of, i. viii.

Cumegalas, Gildas's censure of, vi. 62, 63, 694 (Ind. Chr. 564).

Cungrar, an eremite, v. 589, 540, vi. 578 (Ind. Chr. 474).

Cungresbury, in Somersetshire, derivation of name, vi. 578 (Ind. Chr. 474); episcopal see of, transferred to Wells, v. 540.

Cumingeburg, or Cad Conan, v. 514.

Cuolenorum regio, vi. 405, 568, (Ind. Chr. 492).

Curdocus, disciple of Dubricius, v. 510.

Cureton, Rev. William, researches of, on Ignatian epistles, i. 235.

Curia, province of, v. 165.

Curie, quator, of monasteries, v. 541.

Curie, — in Germany, v. 168.

Curil, Alphonse, iv. 373.

Curiland, in Livonia, iv. 566; conquered by king Arthur, vi. 34.

Currae, navis pellea, vi. 181. See Coracle, Curuce.

Curse, pronounced against a people, vi. 51.

Curus Gallicus, brought into Britain, v. 394.

Curse, of Curace, vi. 140.

Cusanus, cardinal, iii. 195.

Cuthbert, St., an Irishman, iv. 244; alleged education of, at Dunkeld, vi. 257, 606 (Ind. Chr. 640); eucharistic commemoration of, vi. 269; banishes women, vi. 513, 609 (Ind. Chr. 685); his church in Grâne-cyric, vi. 513; ordained bishop, vi. 609 (Ind. Chr. 685); his dying injunction, iv. 350; rule in his Pictish churches, vi. 512; biographies of, vi. 248, 512.

Cutbwayne, vi. 90, 91, 597 (Ind. Chr. 584).

Cwastriege, (See Cantbrigia), v. 889.

Cybian, father of Haduc, vi. 81.

Cycles, various paschal, iv. 440, vi. 492–494, 557 (Ind. Chr. 298), 564 (Ind. Chr. 410), 561, 577, 595, 605 (Ind. Chr. 582, 466, 550, 631).

Cyll-dara, i.e. cella quercus, or roboris, vi. 163.

Cynmwr, a contemporary of S. Teilo, vi. 80.

Cyprizani, two, confounded, vi. 470.

Cyrianus, S., charge against Novatian, vii. 64; subscribes acts of synod of Arusio, vi. 36.

——, episcopus Tolomensis, vi. 27.

Cyprus, ancient ecclesiastical constitution of, vii. 67.

Cyrene, Cyrenenses, iv. 48.

Cyrenius, same as Quirinius, vi. 502.

Cyriacus, pope, vi. 166, 167, 161; verses of, vi. 164, 165; called Donatus, vi. 170.

Cyri, S., patriarch of Alexandria, v. 409; on the Scriptures, xii. 483.

——, missionary to Slavi, xii. 298.

Cyris, name and age of, viii. 188, 189, 204; decree of, for the temple, vii. 246; death, 227.

—— the younger, expedition of, viii. 561, &c.

Cyuli, Saxon ships, v. 468.

D

Dabonna, S., nephew of S. Patrick, vi. 588, 568 (Ind. Chr. 482).

Dachanus, disciple of S. Petroc, vi. 84, 592 (Ind. Chr. 540).


Dafes, mother of S. Ibar, vi. 336.

Daganus, bishop, iv. 341; mentioned in Bede, iv. 421.

—— S., takes Molua's rule to Rome, vi. 484, 600 (Ind. Chr. 599).

Daigreus, bishop, ordained by S. Patrick, vi. 518.
DAIMENE — DANIEL.

Daimene, bishop, vi. 518.

Dalmainis, i. e. bovis insula, S. Las-
reanus of, vi. 532, 590 (Ind. Chr.
540). See Devenish.

Daire, or Darlu, vi. 418.

—, son of Finchadhu, vi. 418.

—, Regulus Orictualum, vi. 418.

Daire Chalgaigh, vi. 231; i. e. Ro-
boretam Calgachi, vi. 592 (Ind.
Ch. 546). See Daire Cholulmcella.

Daire Cholulmcella, founded, vi. 592
(Ind. Ch. 545). See Derry-Co-
lumcella.

Dair-maig, i. e. Roboret Camrus, vi.
231. See Dearmach.

Dair-mer, i. e. Nemus Magnus, in
Elle, vi. 529, 595 (Ind. Chr. 570).

Dakenclud, vi. 152.

Dal, signification of the word, vi.
116.

Dalannus, an ancestor of S. Calmacn,
vi. 526.

Dal-Arada, Finnatan, king of, vi. 547,
565 (Ind. Chr. 412); Milcho, king of,
vi. 406; S. Patrick sold into, vi.
389; S. Aluie of, vi. 346, 547;
Benchor and Mincmor in, vi. 430;
Mons Mis-In, vi. 589.

Dalfinus, archiepiscopus Lugdunensis,
vi. 489, 606 (Ind. Chr. 583).

Daligarnach, in Scotland, vi. 223.

Dalious, John, letter of, to Ussher,
vii. 311.

Dallronmaig, Broseccha, daughter of,
vi. 584.

Dallmanley, chapel of, i. cxxi.

Dalmatians, vernacular liturgy of, xii.
365; vernacular version of Scrip-
tures of, xii. 428.

Dalaradia. See Dalaradia.

Dalreda. See Dalrieda.

Dalreth, or Dalred, vi. 147.

Dalrethini of Bede, vi. 147; origin of
name, vi. 110; also in Britain, vi.
245, 566 (Ind. Chr. 216).

Dalrba, a town of Cunningham, vi.
147.

Dalrida, or Dalrieda, two territories
so called, vi. 147, 578 (Ind. Chr.
474).

Dalriada, in Ireland, vi. 146, 285, 286;
twelve princes of, vi. 144, 145.

—, in Scotland, vi. 147, 259, 280;
Conallus, king of, vi. 246; Alpin,
son of Eochaidh, king of, vi. 613
(Ind. Chr. 838); Kenneth mac Al-
pin, king of, vi. 147, 259, 613 (Ind.
Ch. 838). See Dalvreti, Dalreu-
dini, Dalry.

Dalry, or Dalrie, Ager regius, vi. 148.

Dalvietach, in Ulltione, vi. 286.

Dameets, a name of Riculph, archi-
shop of Menta, iv. 39.

Damascenus, prayer of, iii. 134, 135.

Damascenus, John, the Peter Lombard
of the Greeks, iii. 79.

Damb-yinis, or Devenish, vi. 417. See
Daimh-iinis.

Damiannus, Peter, negotiates the sub-
jection of Milan to see of Rome, ii.
111.

—, or Dinan, a messenger to king
Lucius, v. 74, 75.


Dannona, Corwall so called, vi. 56,
57.

Danby, Lord, xv. 431, xvi. 485.

Dancaster, or Calr Dann, v. 84.

D'Ancre, Margus of, assassination of,
xv. 114.

Danes, called Gentes, vi. 527; date of
their arrival at Ireland, iv. 506,
vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 793); fleet of,
defeated by Irish, vi. 277, 612 (Ind.
Ch. 812); Tarcafus, king of, re-
duces Ireland, vi. 613 (Ind. Ch.
818); condition of religion under, vi.
479; literature revived in Ireland
after, iv. 395; put S. Ositha to
death, vi. 808 (Ind. Chr. 675); de-
feated at Sandwich, vi. 258; ravages
Northumbria, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr.
794); in Scotland, vi. 290.

Daniel, date of the prophet, viii. 184;
Septuagint version of the book of,
vii. 598.

—, bishop of Bangor, in Arvon, v.
112, 115, 542, vi. 43, 44, 584 (ind.
Chr. 516); death and burial of, vi.
591 (Ind. Chr. 544).
Daniel, last bishop of Kungresbury, vi. 87.
Dantstown, parish of, lxxv.
Damus, or Donus, river, v. 514.
Darcey, Sir Francis, xvi. 333.
Dardaunach, S., of Frisingen, vi. 349.
Dardania, or Myias Mediterranea, v. 225.
Darends episcopatus, or Kildare, iv. 581.
Darent, or Derwent, river, v. 472.
Darerca, sister of S. Patrick, vi. 381, 560 (Ind. Chr. 374); otherwise Moninna, vi. 382; seven sons of, vi. 388, 568 (Ind. Chr. 432); captive in Ireland, vi. 385; death of, vi. 584 (Ind. Chr. 518). See Moninna.
—, S., of Clif-skellibe-Cullinn. See Monenman.
Daria, S., mother of S. Ursula, vi. 162.
—, S., healed by S. Brigid, vi. 163.
Daricoc, bishop, vi. 383, 568 (Ind. Chr. 432).
—, or Daire, vi. 418.
Darford, or Darantford, v. 472.
Darwala. See Derwela.
Daurecadhach, or Derry, vi. 231.
Davenant, Dr. Edward, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 75; to, from Ussher, xvi. 114.
—, bishop, Ussher introduced to, i. 29; his promotion, xv. 178; his consecration, xvi. 389; his commentary on Colossians, xv. 404; his sermon against Arminianism, xv. 500, xvi. 512; his Determinations, xvi. 521, 525; opinion on infant baptism, xv. 482; his lectures, xv. 540, 542; Ussher's intention to print a posthumous work of, xvi. 70; mentioned, xv. 544, 500, 578, 579, 581, 583, xvi. 9, 46.
Davenport, Christopher, a Jesuit, xv. 467.
—, John, xvi. 462.
David, king, date of his death, viii. 166.
David, S., born at Pepidianc, v. 507, vi. 577 (Ind. Chr. 502); his parents, v. 507; S. Patrick's prophecy concerning, vi. 432; S. Allibbe's, vi. 433; born thirty years after the arrival of S. Patrick, vi. 44; uncle of king Arthur, v. 507, and of S. Theflaus, v. 98; succeeds Dubricius at Caerleon, v. 540, vi. 587 (Ind. Chr. 529); chosen bishop of Menevia, v. 164, 111, vi. 529; ordained in Jerusalem, v. 541; visits Glastonbury, vi. 588 (Ind. Chr. 529); a teacher of second order of the Irish saints, vi. 478; adviser of S. Aidan, vi. 536; his date, v. 105; his death, v. 105, 106, vi. 591 (Ind. Chr. 544); in Menevia, vi. 43; his festival, vi. 436; fabled shrine of, at Glastonbury, v. 140, 141, 537; biographers of, v. 508, vi. 492, 521.
—, bishop of Clogher, vi. 417, 418.
—, bishop of Menevia, uncle of Giralduis Cambrensis, iv. 566.
—, a name of Charlemagne, iv. 89.
Davies, Sir John, xvi. 346, 348.
—, Richard, xvi. 445, 472.
—, Thomas, obtains Oriental MSS. for Ussher, i. 89; letters of, to Ussher, xv. 229, 223, 285, 323, 354, 375, xvi. 444, 472.
Davis, Sir John, certificate to, xi. 432. See Davies, Sir John.
Dawson, Mr., registrar of Armagh, xv. 366.
—, Robert, bishop of Clonfert, xv. 527.
Dea, river, at Inbher Dea, vi. 405, 568 (Ind. Chr. 432).
Dead, prayers for, considered, iii. 198-277; primary intent of, iii. 227, 228; ancient notion about, iv. 289; connected with doctrine of purgatory, iii. 198, 199; attacked by Aelius, iii. 258-263, 267; Romish practice concerning, different from the ancient, iii. 258-269; legends in proof of, iv. 258-269; rejected by Protestants, iii. 29; saluting, &c., xii. 518; raised by S. Allibbe, vi. 347,
Decretal Epistles—continued.

Cyriacus mentioned in, vi. 161; a gloss in, sets the authority of a pope over Solomon’s, xiv. 26; on the use of Scripture, xii. 465.

Decurio, or Σουλτανός, v. 43, 44.


De Dieu, Ludovicus, friend of Ussher, i. 559; Ussher’s praise of, xv. 55; letters of, to Ussher, xvi. 11, 15, 26, 529; of Ussher to, xv. 451, 550, 562, xvi. 18, 24, 27, 62; his praise of Ussher’s library, xv. 566; named, xvi. 29, 32.

De Dominis, Antonio, iii. 513, 514.

De Bein, or Theodwin, ninth archbishop of London, v. 89.

Dee, John, his library, xvi. 227, 271, 351.

Degannwy, vi. 86.

Degó, Eucus filius, vi. 410.

Degasastane, or Deusps Lapis, battle of, vi. 254, 691 (Ind. Chr. 503).

Degwi, S., or David, xvi. 123.

Dehew, or Dextrellas, v. 103.

— Barth, South Wales, v. 103; a Welsh tribe, v. 98.

— Caledonii, East Caledonia, vi. 114.

Deicola, disciple of S. Columbannus, v. 58, 603 (Ind. Chr. 620).

Dei Cultores, or Culdares, vi. 197.

Delfyr, or Deira, v. 452.

Del Gratia, an episcopal style, iv. 60, 490, 511, 535, 540.

— Misericordia, iv. 511.

Deira subject to York, v. 79, 93; extent of, v. 93, 94, 452, 453.

Delites worshipped in Britain, v. 184, 185.

De la Cerda, Ludovicus, xii. 71.

De Lacy, Hugo, slain at Durover, vi. 232; charter of, cited, vi. 384.

De Laune, M., xv. 590.

Delciols, church of, in diocese of Dublin, iv. 552.

Demedia, extent of kingdom of, vi. 48, 81, 402.

Demetris, vi. 162.

Deæ-fert, Festum Miraculorum, near Armagh, vi. 419.

Deæ Portus. See Dea, river.

Dean, rural, or plagueus, xi. 451.

Dean, Mr., Bedell’s disputes with, xv. 592–597.

Deane, xi. 487.

Dearmach, or Durover, vi. 232; founded by S. Columba, vi. 474; four miles from Linnell, vi. 530.

Death, what, xiii. 62, &c.; an enemy, xiii. 497.

Debanchery, Waldenses charged with, ii. 176, 177.

De Burgo, William, Earl of Ulster, xi. 458.

Decemman, in North Wales, v. 111.

Deception, self, dangers of, xiii. 33.

Decimar, paid, vi. 485.

Declan, S., of the Nandes, vi. 332, 346; of royal family, vi. 333; his parents, vi. 334; where born, vi. 334; baptized, vi. 334, 559 (Ind. Chr. 347); for seven years under Dobranus, vi. 334, 335; taught to read by S. Dyuma, vi. 335, 660 (Ind. Chr. 360); precursor of S. Patrick, vi. 332; his church, vi. 335, 428; his seven disciples, vi. 343; follows S. Albin, vi. 343, 552 (Ind. Chr. 397); at Rome, vi. 343; ordained and commissioned, vi. 343; meets S. Patrick in Italy, vi. 344, 563; (Ind. Chr. 405); followed by son of a Roman king, vi. 343; converts Desii, vi. 346, 427, 563 (Ind. Chr. 402); meets S. Patrick at cashel, vi. 427; at first opposed to S. Patrick, vi. 555; submits to S. Patrick, vi. 572 (Ind. Chr. 449); placed over the Nandes, vi. 427; his church at Ardmore, vi. 335, 428, 503 (Ind. Chr. 402); his appearance, vi. 343; an archbishop, vi. 333; Life of, vi. 232, 332, 333, 355, 427, 428.

—, S., at Frisingen, iv. 462.

Decreta Pontificum, made by Saxon bishops, iv. 851.

Decretal Epistles, Ussher’s examination of, I. 27; origin of, li. 66; pope
Demetrius, Jeron's letter to, v. 271, 272; xil. 478, 479; Pelagius' letter to, v. 281.
Demetrius Poliorrectus, acts of, ix. 121.
Democedes, a physician, viii. 245.
Demster, Thomas, exposed by P. Ferrarius, vi. 235; called dysexodiar-ny, vi. 235; maledicissimus, lv. 446; his perpetuus stupor, vi. 192; not to be credited, vi. 271; a story of, partly false, partly ridiculous, and partly contradictory, vi. 362; his mendacious statements about Ireland, vi. 319; puts Insibeñindé in Scotland, vi. 388; another case, vi. 462; stupidity regarding Hydestianiát, vi. 240; absurd derivation of Kildare, vi. 162; perversion of Bede, vi. 260; ridiculous account of the Setanta, vi. 294; audacity of, v. 176, 179, 365, 505, vi. 60, 117, 200, 234, 311, 512; barbarism of, vi. 316; blunders of, v. 22, 23, 166, vi. 127, 128, 183-185, 221, 229, 251, 319, 348-350, 374, 502, 527, 565 (Ind. Chr. 418); contradiction of, vi. 444; credulity of, v. 41, 186; dishonesty of, v. 76, 176, 206, vi. 124, 175, 297, 309; forgeries of, v. 253, vi. 183, 184, 185, 198, 199, 213, 238, 271, 292, 314-316, 382; ignorance of, v. 171, vi. 331, 389; securvity of, vi. 151.
Denzigh, Lord, xv. 411.
Denmark, kingdom of the Gotthi, v. 446.
Deochon Sannan, vi. 381, 561 (Ind. Chr. 383).
Deoaldus, abbot of Winchester, v. 235, 236; subscribes the acts of Arausio, vi. 26; Life of, vi. 486.
Deolulnois Leciandis, ii. 229.
Deorham, vi. 91.
Depravity, human, xiii. 51.
Dere S. Columb, see of, vi. 527.
Derkamais ecclesia, ubi S. Olcanus, vi. 518, 578 (Ind. Chr. 474).
Derkhan, or Derkan, vi. 145.
Dermeth, brother of Muirchertach, iv. 327, 518, 519, 521.

Dermiitus, abbot of Armagh, vi. 421, 613 (Ind. Chr. 848).
———, filius Kerbayll, accession of, vi. 502 (Ind. Chr. 544); his quarrel with S. Columba, vi. 466; defeated, vi. 467, 468, 593 (Ind. Chr. 561); drives the saint into Britain, vi. 256, 466; date of, vi. 515; his assassination, vi. 594 (Ind. Chr. 565).
——— mac Murchadh, king, iv. 553.
——— O'Brien, iv. 518, 519, 521.
——— son of Aedh, vi. 515, 607 (Ind. Chr. 658), 608 (Ind. Chr. 665).
Derry Colmimcle, vi. 292, 527; diocese of, vi. 417; or Rathlowry, vi. 417; tertius episcopales in, xil. 448; best bishoprick in Ireland, xv. 578; dean and chapter of, xv. 456; Mr. Warren of, xvi. 524. See Daire Colomimcle.
Derswoldina, or Holme-hurst, v. 200.
Derwlineans, of Glastonbury, v. 131.
Dervach or Durov, vi. 232.
Derventis rivus, vi. 453; battle of, v. 471.
Derwela, or Darvala, mother of S. Machutus, vi. 50, 586 (Ind. Chr. 520).
Derwent, two rivers of, v. 472.
Derwiansus, v. 180; labours of, in Britain, vi. 440, 441.
Descendit ad inferos, meaning of, iii. 392, 393.
Deserts, frequented by saints of third order, vi. 478.
Desia. See Nandesi.
Desideriades, bishop, letter of, to S. Gal-illus, iv. 430, 431.
——— or Victor, successor of Hildebrand, poisoned, ii. 129.
Desienses, early introduction of Christianiy among, vi. 335, 560 (Ind. Chr. 364). See Nandesi.
Desmond, earl of, xi. 458-460; old counties of, xii. 79.
Dethidin, i. e. Cuna, mother of S. Declan, vi. 334.
De Thou, or Thuanus, library of, v. 520.
DETHRONING — DIONYSIUS.

Dethroning of princes, Roman doctrine of, li. 452-454.
Deuscallidium mare, vi. 114.
Deuterotie, tradition-mongers, iii. 51.
Devenish, vi. 417. See Dainh-hinl., vi. 417.
— George, xvi. 487.
Devon, or Dibuenia, in British Duffeynt, v. 556.
De Voragine, Jacobus, his Italian version of the Scriptures, xii. 342; Legend Aurea of, xii. 516.
Devotus, S., abbot of Winchester, v. 164, vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 180).
D'Ewes, Sir Simon, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 49; Ussher to, xvi. 60, 69; named, xvi. 147, 231, 565.
Dewi, or David, S., v. 539. See David.
Dextrals para Britannie, meaning of, v. 183; i.e. australis, vi. 187, 567 (Ind. Chr. 480). See Dehea.
Diaconi, duties of, iv. 504, 505.
Dialis, vi. 503.
Diamor, parish of, i. cxvii.
Diargi Laca, or Longh Dersg, vi. 482.
Diarnara, reign of, vi. 478.
Διαθήκη, xi. 593.
Διαθοπά, ill. 344.
Dibaldus Berchgravias, v. 482, 483.
Dibuenia, or Devon, v. 556.
Dicadalones, vi. 113; derivation of word, vi. 114; a section of the Picts, vi. 116.
Dicho, son of Trichem, vi. 405, 406, 408, 568 (Ind. Chr. 432); an early convert, vi. 300, 301.
Dichul, Ibererus, de Mensura Orbis, vi. 275; his description of Thule, vi. 429.
Diculus, Hibbericus sapiens, vi. 553 (Ind. Chr. 117).
Dicullus, of Cnobbereburg, vi. 539, 605 (Ind. Chr. 539).
Deccyj, of the apostles, vii. 138; not the Apostolical Constitutions, vii. 139.
Die-burch-te-Britten, or Brittenburg, v. 481.
Dermittius. See Dermittins.
Dios Irae, hymn, iii. 222.
Digby, John, Lord, xvi. 383.
— Kenelm, xvi. 150, xvi. 159, 202, 472.
Diboc, father of S. Kyndus, vi. 45.
Dike, Mr., xi. 315, 319, 320.
Dilapidations, suits for, xv. 157.
Dileen, James, converted by Ussher, L 168; a ward of Ussher, xv. 417, 419; letter of, to Ussher, xv. 470.
— Lord, letter of, to Ussher, xv. 485.
— Mr., of Killiki, xvi. 470.
Dimaus, a Scotc bishop, iv. 1.
Dinma, a bishop, iv. 558.
Dinan, or Dunkan, v. 74, 75.
Dinas Enyra, or Promentorium Ambrosii, on top of Mount Eryl, iv. 562.
Dildyn ru pes, or Tintern, vi. 82.
Dingerein, a port in Cornwall, vi. 79, 529 (Ind. Chr. 596).
Dingueirin, or Deira, v. 452.
Dinoot, abbot of Bancor, iv. 351, 352.
Dioecetian, persecution of, v. 170, 174, 176, 193, vi. 557 (Ind. Chr. 308); Maximianus Herculeus, an agent of, v. 191; date of, v. 202, 203.
Dioeceses or dioceae, a civil term, vii. 21, 28; the seven churches of Asia dioceae, vii. 60; distinction between, and spaciousness, iv. 503.
Diogenes, the emperor, taken by the Turks, ii. 122.
Dionoth, or Deo-notus, prince, vi. 155; succeeds Caradoc, vi. 154; governs Cornwall, v. 243.
Dionysius Areopagita, writings of, first mentioned, iv. 485, xii. 502-504; arguments against genuineness of, xii. 500, 505; indicative of a later age, xii. 506-512; style debased, xii. 513-516; writer imitated style of earlier age, xii. 519; in what writers mentioned, xii. 499, 519; Ussher's conclusions about, xii. 517; referred to fifth century, xii. 520;
Dionysius Areopagita—continued.

ordained bishop, vii. 53; said to have preached in Gaul, xii. 516; Johannes Scotts' account of, iv. 477, 478, his translation of, xiii. 516, iv. 474, 475; Anastasius' critique upon, iv. 484, 487; died under Trajan, xii. 508; dissertation on, xii. 497–520, l. 310, 311.

—— bishop of Corinth, xii. 505.
—— Exiguus, a guide in arranging the canons, i. 27; his paschal cycle, vi. 492.
Diomnitus, minister of S. Columba, vi. 237.
Diocorus, bishop, statements of, iii. 29, 30.
Dirpatricke, parish of, i. cxxx.
Dirrowes, parish of, i. cxxvi.
Disarte, parish of, i. ciii.
Disciples, 72, of S. Leonorius, vi. 52.
Dispensation of monastic vow to a prince, ii. 105.
Dissenters, Ussher's opinion of, l. 255, 260.
Dithmarri, Saxon tribe, v. 447, 448.
Divianus, episcopus Guintoniae, vi. 587 (Ind. Chr. 522); rule observed by, vi. 482. See Diwanius.
Divini rustae monasterium, vi. 238.
Divisions in the church, evils of, ii. 423.
Divorce, sentiments of Irish on, iv. 293.
Diwanius, bishop of Guintonia, v. 85.
Dobda, companion of S. Virgilius, iv. 462.
Dogranus, relative of S. Declan, vi. 334; takes charge of the saint, vi. 334.
Doccimus, or Cungar, v. 540, vi. 578 (Ind. Chr. 474). See Docgiminus.
Docenus, See Docus.
Docgiminus, iv. 324. See Docciminus.
Docus, a British teacher of Irish saints, vi. 478; preceptor of S. Cainnech, Docus—continued.
vii. 520, 526 (Ind. Chr. 540); death of, vi. 528 (Ind. Chr. 474).
Decrwa, Sir Henry, xv. 156, 196, 412.
Defnaiid, bishop, iv. 297.
Dogs, Ussher's present of, to Cardinal Richelieu, i. 228.

Dol, in Armorica, vi. 79.
Dela, or Delomhoir, in Armorica, v. 96, 486, vi. 435, 577 (Ind. Chr. 462); S. Ituit died at, vi. 42; Samson of, v. 559, vi. 47, 577, (Ind. Chr. 462), 600 (Ind. Chr. 590), succeeded by Maglorius, vi. 50, 600 (Ind. Chr. 599); throws off subjection to bishop of Tours, vi. 48. See Delomhoir.
Dolabella, acts of, x. 234.
Delomhoir, in Armorica, vi. 433, 434.
See Dol.
Dolis, a city in Armorica, v. 95.
Domeslay, i. e. Domus Del, v. 35.
Dominic, S., ii. 291; introduction to Innocent III., ii. 291; his order of inquisitors, ii. 290.
Dominica, or Dommach, same as Kirk, vi. 384.
Dominici Mons, xv. 15.
Dominicus S., of Osory, vi. 522, 589 (Ind. Chr. 540).
Dominis, Antonio de. See De Dominis, and Spalato.
Dominus, the title, xvi. 258, iv. 60.
Dommach, or Dominus, vi. 384.
Dommach-Arda, church of, vi. 369; or Dommach Arte, vi. 368.
—— Mor-Maighe-Echnach, vi. 344, 563 (Ind. Chr. 402).
—— Padraig, vi. 415, 569 (Ind. Chr. 438).
—— Seachlain, vi. 383, 427, 570, 571 (Ind. Chr. 439, 448).
Donomaldus, Anselm's letter to, iv. 495, 496; 'bishop of Armagh, iv. 497, 515, 517, 518, 519.
Dommallus, a bishop ordained by S. Patrick, xi. 518.
DOMNALLUS — DOWNHAM.

Domnallus, filius Aldi, vi. 255, 515, vi. 544, 604 (Ind. Chr. 628); slain, 606 (Ind. Chr. 642).
— mac Allpin, vi. 262.
— mac Erc, vi. 236, 594 (Ind. Chr. 563).
— Brec, vi. 255, 604 (Ind. Chr. 627); slain, vi. 606 (Ind. Chr. 642).
— rex, vi. 479.
Domnizo, presbyter, his Vita Mathil- dia, ii. 148, 150.
Domnonensis patria, vi. 78.
Dompnnus, vi. 592 (Ind. Chr. 548).
See Adamannos.
Dompnonia, or Devon, v. 137.
Donegh, or Donat, iv. 517.
Donaldus filius Aldi, vi. 544; king, vi. 149; first Christian prince in Ire- land, vi. 150, 151.
— alleged Scotch king, vi. 555, 556 (Ind. Chr. 200, 216).
— son of Tade, sent as regent of Western Isles, iv. 521, 522.
— Dulaich-dainnaigh, vi. 423.
Donamore, parish of, i. lxxi.
—, i. xcvii.
Donapatricke, parish of, L Ixxxix.
Donat, or Donuns, bishop of Dublin, iv. 517.
Donate, St., Ussher’s sojourn at, i. 243.
Donatianus, an African bishop, v. 343.
Donatists, S. Augustin’s reply to, iii. 33; censure of, iii. 168, 169; re- striction of Scripture, xii. 476.
Donatus, S., brother of S. Cataldus, vi. 308; bishop of Luptia, vi. 308, 553 (Ind. Chr. 152).
— king of Urgallia, iv. 589.
— or Cyrilicus, vi 170.
— bishop of Dublin, iv. 327; An- selm’s letter to, iv. 515-517; uncle of bishop Samuel, iv. 530; consec- ration of, iv. 531; subject to see of Canterbury, iv. 564.
Donboyne, parish of, L lxix.
Donclack, vi. 502.
Donestowne, parish of, i. lxxvi.
Donia, or Danmare, v. 457.

Donne, John, xvi. 345.
— or Dunne, Sir Daniel, xv. 139.
Donmowe, parish of, L xxiv.
Donowre, parish of, i. lxvii.
Donsany, parish of, I. lxxiii.
Dorcester, or Cair Dunri, v. 86.
Dorington, daring conduct of, xv. 455.
Dorislaw, Dr., lectures of, at Cam- bridge, xv. 402, 403.
Dormeas tre. See Dernford.
Dorsof, or Cair Dorm, v. 86.
Dorni, in Sutherland, vi. 149.
Dorobernia, or Canterbury, v. 87, 88, 90; derivation of name, v. 117.
Dorodrepana used by the Scoti, vi. 141.
Dorsam Albanie, vi. 260, 280.
— Britannicum, vi. 115, 245, 280, 528; family of Iae driven beyond, vi. 611 (Ind. Chr. 717).
— Thome, Ereinius of, v. 541, 605 (Ind. Chr. 635).
Dorf, a tract by Ussher submitted to synod of, i. 304; account of, xv. 143-145; respect of synod for the church of England’s confession, xv. 145.
Dostethus, the Samaritan, vii. 604, 605.
Donay divines, their rules of expurgation, ii. 25.
Donns, monastery of, vi. 474.
Doussa, v. 483.
Dovensach-Sakelin, or Dunsauglhin, vi. 384.
Dovenaldus, son of Engenia, vi. 255.
Doveria, church of, built by king Lu- cius, v. 157, vi. 555 (Ind. Chr. 187).
Down, or Dun-leath-glay8.se, vi. 450; of S. Brigid, vi. 465; S. Ma- lachi, bishop of, vi. 480; Malachi II., bishop of, vi. 492.
Downes, Andrew, xv. 282, xvi. 177.
—, Thomas, xvi. 47, 52, 535.
Downfernilin, abbey of, vi. 242.
Downham, bishop George, his sermon, i. 75; his book on grace, i. 129, 130, xv. 538, 549, 543, 582; pro-
Downham—continued.

hunted, i. 129; a high Calvinist, xv. 505; death of, xv. 578; his letter to Ussher, xv. 493; named, xv. 369, 482, 506, 579, xvi. 347.

— Mr., publishes Ussher's Body of Divinity, i. 248.

Downing, Emanuel, letter of, to Ussher, i. 50, 51.

Downhield, an episcopal see, vi. 247; or Caldonie Castrum, vi. 247.

Downpatrick, burial-place of the three patron saints of Ireland, vi. 450; anecdotely called Aras Cealltain, Dun-leathglas, Dundalethglas, Dun-leath-laidh, Rath-Cealltair, Dan, Dunum, which see.

Downth, parish of, i. xxviii.

Draco Insularis, a title of king Malgo, vi. 596 (Ind. Chr. 581).

Dragon seen in the air, i. 101.

Draiton, or Cair-Draithau, v. 85.

Drake, John, xvi. 83, 899.

—, Thomas, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 489.

Drakestowne, parish of, i. xcv.

Draxe, Mr., his character of Ussher, xv. 125.

Drenldale, chapel of, i. lxxxiii.

Drepanum, v. 222, 223, 224; meaning of, v. 225.

Driodo, Johannes, i. 232.

Drogheada, or Pontana, v. 417; provincial synod at, i. cxxx; besieged by rebels in 1642, i. 221, 231; archiepiscopal residence in, i. 74; S. Mary's of, parish of, i. liii.

Drogonass, archbishop of Tarentum, vi. 306.

Drochid-atha, or Drogheada, the rural deanry of, vi. 417.

Dromcaillan, chapel of, i. cxxi.

Dromconragh, parish of, i. xxii.

Dromcrees, parish of, i. cxxi.

Dromlaren, parish of, i. lxxix.

Dromones, what, v. 468.

Dromore, or river Loch, church of, founded, vi. 329, 392 (Ind. Chr. 550).

Dromrany, parish of, i. cxi.

Druide, or Magi, S. Patrick's dispute with, vi. 413.

Drum-Albin, or Dorsum Albanus or Britannicum, vi. 115, 260, 280, 528.

Drum-cuillinn, S. Barrindus, of, vi. 598 (Ind. Chr. 590).

Drum-roligeach, Crumthir Collait, of, vi. 373.

Drummaileach, the old name of Armagh, vi. 418, 570 (Ind. Chr. 446).

Drum, and compounds. See Drom, &c.

Drumind, confirmed to see of Dublin, iv. 552.

Drunkennes of British clergy, v. 428.

Drury, George, presents Ussher's letters to Trinity College, Dublin, i. 58.

Drusilla, wife of Felix, x. 2, 58.

Drusken, son of Feredeth, vi. 256, 260.

Duach, father of Celtar, vi. 457.

Dubh-chuilinn, vi. 530. See Colman Dubh-chuilinn.

Dubh-dalnaigh, Donaldus, vi. 423.

Dubhghall, or Nigri Advene, vi. 263.

Dubhthach, abbot of Armagh, vi. 437, vi. 581 (Ind. Chr. 497), 584 (Ind. Chr. 513).

— father of S. Briggid, vi. 163.

— teacher of S. Flinch, vi. 374, 411.

— son of Ua Lugair, the poet, vi. 410, 569 (Ind. Chr. 403).

Dublin, i. e. Nigra Thersa, vi. 422; anciently Baile-atha-clish, vi. 422, 423; visited by S. Patrick, vi. 571 (Ind. Chr. 448); description of, xv. 10–14; origin of, xv. 13; conversion of inhabitants, vi. 423; character of inhabitants, vi. 422; its pleasing situation, vi. 423; subject to see of Armagh, vi. 423, 424; an Ostman city, iv. 566; when made a metropolitan see, vi. 424, 537; subject to Edgar, lv. 571; synod of, in 1186, lv. 454; churches of, xv. 11; two cathedrals of, vi. 424; church of Holy Trinity, of, iv. 488, called Christ Church, xv. 12; S. Patrick's of, vi. 424; melancholy account of, i. 159; disputes of archbishops of, concerning
Dublin—continued.

the priory, i. cxxxix.; obtains grant of priory, i. cxxxix., cxxxi.; bishops of, iv. 326–328, 517, consecration of, xv. 68; Patrick, bishop of, iv. 488, 517; Samuel, bishop of, iv. 519, 528, 550; Gregory, bishop of, where and by whom consecrated, iv. 583; Laurence O'Toole, a bishop of, iv. 553; letter of citizens to Lanfranc, iv. 488; to Radulphus, iv. 552; jurisdiction of, claimed by Anselm, iv. 528, 530; profession of obedience to see of Canterbury by bishops of, iv. 564, 565; jurisdiction over suffragans, iv. 551; confirmation of see of property of, by Alexander III., iv. 551; parliament held in, xl. 462, 463; Backlane in, l. 106; extravagance of dress in, in 1627, xvi. 458.

— Trinity College, foundation of, l. 5; early history of, l. 7, 15, 16, 28, 26; first Commencements in, l. 15, xvii.–xix.; provostship of, l. 15, 81, 32, 101–103, 199, 200, xv. 361, 363, 365, 456, xvi. 37; poverty of, l. 102; divinity professors of, l. 26, 55; statutes of, l. 87; rights of, i. 150; Ussher's connexion with, i. 5, 7, 198; disputes in, i. 191, 192, xvi. 22, xv. 11; liberty of James I. to, li. 4; endowment of, xv. 85, 86; Bedell's account of, xv. 889, 395, 425–427; chancellor of, xv. 572, 574; questions about, xv. 443, 445; Mr. Lloyd, vice-provost of, xvi. 438, 468; scholars of, l. 7, xvi. 494; various particulars about, xv. 72, xvi. 458, 459, 473, 487.

Dublinia, daughter of Alpin, vi. 422.

Dubridius, S., parentage of, v. 509, 510; birthplace of, 510; first bishop of Landaff, v. 103, 111, 510, vi. 579 (Ind. Chr. 490); appointed by Germanus and Lupus, v. 388; consecrated, v. 512, iv. 324; his school of Hentlania, vi. 581 (Ind. Chr. 498); raised to see of Cair-leon, v. 519, 521; succeeded by S. David, v. 540; blesses Britons before battle, v. 544, vi. 585 (Ind. Chr. 520); ordains Daniel to see of Bangor, iv. 44; places Ilutus over Lan-Iltut, v. 539; retires from his see, vi. 587 (Ind. Chr. 522); death of, 588 (Ind. Chr. 512); buried in Enly, vi. 537 (Ind. Chr. 522); disciples of, v. 510; references to, v. 84, 102, 300, 541, 542; life of, v. 70, iv. 386.

Dubiachus. See Dubhthach.

Du Chesne, Andrew, xvi. 31, 525.

Duck, Sir Arthur, uses Ussher's treatise, i. 313; mentioned, xvi. 79, 107.

Duel, a bishop obtains lands by, vi. 346.

Dunneym, or Devon, v. 536.

Duflan, an Irishman, vi. 278.

Dugdale, Sir William, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 600.

Dulecke, deanry of, i. lxi.

— S. Kennies of, parish of, i. lxi.

— S. Marie's church of, l. lxvii.

priory of, l. lvii.

Duleene, parish of, i. xc.

Dulia and Latris, iii. 456.

Dulting, granted to Glastonbury, v. 140.

Dumi, son of Tigridia, vi. 382.

Dumianus, v. 80, 81, 300.

Du Moulin, Peter, xvi. 268, 341, 525, 585.

Dumpledgerlaw, church of S. Moninna at, vi. 249.

Dun, or Downpatrick, vi. 372; S. Caylan, bishop of, v. 529; Malachi, bishop of, vi. 372; William de Etelshale, prior of, vi. 372; city, vi. 405. See Downpatrick.

—, a river beside Formal, iv. 481.

Dunnandus, raised to life, vi. 404.

Dunnans, varieties of the name, v. 75; bishop of Dublin, iv. 488, 517.

Dunnas, a Scottic prebyster, iv. 427.

Dunbarton, or Alcluid, or Alclyde, or Dunbritton, which see.

Dunbolg, battle of, vi. 600 (Ind. Chr. 598).
DUN BRETAN — EADFRID.

Dun Bretan, Mons Britonum, vi. 376, v. 85; near S. Patrick’s birthplace, vi. 375, xv. 9, 10; church of S. Moninna at, vi. 116, 249; strait of, v. 453.

Duncaebae, or Duncachan, vi. 252.

Duncabea, or Duncahan. See Duncaebae.

Dunchadus, abbot of Hy, vi. 245, 610, 611 (Ind. Chr. 710, 717).

Dunchat, an Irish bishop, vi. 474.

Dunckeranensia episcopatus, or Clonmacnoise, vi. 502.

Dun-Cuanach, in diocese of Dublin, iv. 552.

Dundalk, birthplace of Richard Fitz Ralph, iii. 574, xv. 18; his burial-place, xv. 18, or Dunelda, rural deanery of, vi. 417.

Dundee, or Aelecetic, vi. 249. See Lanfortin.

Dundelga, rural deanery of, in diocese of Armagh, vi. 417. See Dundalk.

Dundevenel, S. Moninna’s church at, vi. 249.

Dun-Edin, or Edinburgh, vi. 104; S. Moninna’s church at, vi. 249.

Dungan, or Donat, bishop of Dublin, iv. 517.

Dunkeld, erroneous derivation of, vi. 118; founder of, vi. 256, 257, 602 (Ind. Chr. 610); Columba, bishop of, vi. 248, 257, 606 (Ind. Chr. 640, 660).

Dunkin, Patrick, Irish translations by, vi. 146, 450.

Dunlainge, in North Leinster, vi. 884; son of, baptized, vi. 571 (Ind. Chr. 448).

Dun-leath-glasyse, vi. 450; formerly Arascealbair, vi. 457; or Arx Leathglass, vi. 457. See Downpatrick.

Dun-leath-laidh, or Downpatrick, vi. 450.

Dunluce, convent of friars near, xvi. 510.

Dunnmail, king of Cumbria, vi. 204.

Dunning-tac-fridli, iv. 450.

Dunpelder, the eminence, vi. 224; church of Moninna on, vi. 249.

Dans Scotos, MS. of, xv. 543.

Dunshaaben, parish of, i. 1xx.

Dunsbaughlin. See Dovenach-Sake-

lin, Danshaahlen.

Dunstan, abbot of Glastonbury, v. 152, iv. 559, 571; restorer of Glas-
tonbury, v. 135; induces Edgar to

endow Westminster, vi. 289; char-
ter of, v. 35, v. 142; S. Osbern’s

Life of, iii. 206, and Eadmer’s, iii.

245, iv. 572, vi. 458.

Dunstervell, M., xv. 465, 533, 537.

Dunston, deanery of, v. 76.

Dunum, or Down, vi. 252, 451, 452; inven-
tion of relics in, vi. 454.

Dunus, Thaddiens, xi. 597, xii. 61.

Dunkawillo, king of Britain, v. 154.

Duppa, bishop, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 225.

Dur, British for water, v. 117.

Durandus, the Most Resolute Doctor, iii. 576.

Duret, Claudius, xv. 258.

Durham, a bishop, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 652.

Durrow, near Campus Breg, vi. 232, 233; the book of, a MS. collated by

Ussher with the Vulgate, vi. 232.

See Dairmalg.

Dury, John, xvi. 52.

Duvianus, or Deruvianus, v. 34, 35, 79; his mission to Britain, v. 117; goes to Rome, v. 126, 132, 154, 155, 156 (Ind. Chr. 176).

Dunum, Latin word, vi. 57.

Dwywan, missionary to Britain, v. 75.

Dymma, S., vi. 333; teacher of S. De-

clan, vi. 335; date of, vi. 660 (Ind.

Chr. 260).

Dyveta, or West Wales, iv. 526.

Eadbert, or Eghert, king, vi. 876.

Eaderuin, or Enachtruin, vi. 533.

Eadfrid, his translation of Scriptures, xii. 282.
Eadulfus, earl, vi. 262.
Eahfrid, or Eadfrid, or Egfrid, who, iv. 453; Aldhelm's letter to, iv. 448-452.
Ealdcirc, of Glastonbury, v. 35.
Ealdsexe, Old Saxony, v. 447.
Ean, or Aedhan, king of the Scots, vi. 601 (Ind. Chr. 603).
Pancrustus. See Hencred.
Earthquake, violent, x. 513; in the eleventh century, ii. 100.
East, churches not always turned towards the, xv. 175.
East Anglia, v. 470, 471, vi. 33.
Easter, computation of, undetermined by apostles, iv. 435; varieties in, vi. 478, 479; early modes of observance of, vii. 157, 158; dissensions concerning, underrated, vi. 491; Sulpicius Severus' correction of cycles, vi. 500; different cycles observed in Rome, vi. 492, 494, 507; Nicene rule of, vi. 506, 507; peculiarities of British observance, vi. 496, derived from Sulpicius Severus, vi. 497, 611 (Ind. Chr. 718); British rule not prospective, vi. 500; Irish computation of, vi. 497; called nova heresia, vi. 507; Bede's statement about, vi. 508; S. Columba's prophecy concerning the divisions regarding, iv. 342; synod of Campus Lene, vi. 501; synod of Campus Albus, iv. 342-348, vi. 508-505; synod of Whitby, iv. 344, vi. 498-500; letter of Honorius I, to Irish on, iv. 337, vi. 501; Cummann's paschal epistle on, iv. 432-443; S. Cuthbert's dying injunction about, iv. 350; Irish charged with agreement with the Jews, vi. 506, 507; inconvenience of their practice, iv. 340, 346, 448; counsel sought from the Eastern church, iv. 326; Piets reduced to Roman order, vi. 498-500, 610 (Ind. Chr. 710); Adamnan partially reduces the Irish to conformity, vi. 610 (Ind. Chr. 703);
Easter—continued.
Columbian monasteries brought round by Egbert, vi. 611 (Ind. Chr. 716); old form retained in South Wales, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 802).
East Saxons, extent of, iv. 357; converted by S. Finan, iv. 357.
Eaxcencaste, Exeter, v. 85.
Ebagnus Magistrianus, v. 408.
Ebo, bishop of Gratianopolis, iv. 113, 172; author of Valentian canons, iv. 178, 190, 191.
— archbishop of Rhëms, deposition of, iv. 28, 178.
Ecbion, who, xii. 585.
Ecbonites observed Sabbath and Lord's day, xii. 585.
Ecboranum confounded with Ebroicenses in Gaul, v. 48; ol'm Cair Ebrauc, v. 82. See York.
Eborius, bishop of York, at synod of Arles, v. 123, 236, vi. 558 (Ind. Chr. 314).
Ebovensis abbas, i. e. abbot of Bobio, vi. 481.
Ebroicenses in Gaul, v. 48, vi. 552 (Ind. Chr. 105).
Ebs-fete, formerly Hypwinesfleot, v. 469.
Eburio. See Eborias.
Ebusa and Octba, where, vi. 202, 228.
Ecce, bishop of East Saxons, vi. 250.
Ecclesiam imago, in Gillebert's letter, iv. 501.
Ecclesiastical courts, charges against, xv. 469, 474.
Ecclesiolum excitate, vi. 602 (Ind. Chr. 610).
Echulus Gnanian in Wales, vi. 45.
Ecgbert recommends the Roman Easter to Columbian monks, iv. 355; studied in Ireland, v. 456. See Egbert.
Ecgfrid, king of Northumbria, v. 276.
Echlin, bishop, i. 146, 147.
Echodins, alleged king of Scotland, vi. 151, 556 (Ind. Chr. 216).
— Laib, king of Crutheni, vi. 236, 594 (Ind. Chr. 563).
Echoid, a disciple of S. Columba, vi. 237.
Eclipse at the crucifixion, x. 572; xii. 515; and pestilence, vi. 515; in eleventh century, ii. 97; a celebrated one, vi. 516.
Eeni, island, v. 535, vi. 583 (Ind. Chr. 593).
Econus, vi. 45.
Eden, or Moedhog, same as Aidan, iv. 323, vi. 515.
— bishop of Tuam, iv. 542.
— son of gabhran, i. 145.
Edelfrid, king of Northumbria, iv. 357.
Eden, garden of, xi. 205.
— or Edinburgh, vi. 207.
Edgar, his speech to the English bishops, ii. 72.
Edibert, rex Anglorum, v. 171.
Edinburgh, or Agned, and Dun Edin, vi. 104; the σπαραγκέλαυσις of Ptolemy, vi. 104; Caer Eden, vi. 131; capital of Londond, vi. 297.
Editha, S., vi. 250, 608 (Ind. Chr. 675).
Edredese, v. 140.
Etrum, or Nendrum, S. Coelain of, vi. 522.
Edward the Confessor, spurious charter of, vi. 33, 34; interpolated laws of, v. 60, 139, 445; laws of, by Ingulph, ii. 199.
— L. his liberius to Boniface VIII., vi. 185.
— III., diploma of, to Glastonbury, v. 151; patent of primacy to see of Dublin by, i. cxxxii—cxxxv.
Edwin, king of Northumbria, v. 100; baptised, vi. 603 (Ind. Chr. 627); slain, vi. 605 (Ind. Chr. 633).
Efferknocke, see-and of, i. iv.
Egilbert, first king of England, vi. 613 (Ind. Chr. 827).
— or Eadbert, king of Northumbria, vi. 611 (Ind. Chr. 756).
—, archbishop of York, vi. 489.
—, apostle of the Frisians and Sax-ones, vi. 610 (Ind. Chr. 693).
—, a student in Ireland, v. 456; reduces Columbian monasteries to

Egilbert—continued.
uniformity, iv. 355, vi. 611 (Ind. Chr. 716). See Egbert.
—, brother of S. Elizabeth, vi. 160.
—, canons of, xii. 553.
See Eadbert.
Egfrid, son of Oswy, vi. 208; succeeds his father, vi. 608 (Ind. Chr. 670); sends Borthas to waste Ireland, vi. 609 (Ind. Chr. 684); grants of, to S. Cuthbert, vi. 609 (Ind. Chr. 685); slain by Picts, vi. 609 (Ind. Chr. 685).
Egidora, river, v. 447.
Egla, a Spanish bishop, iv. 9.
Egilo, or Eligio, or Helgimon, abbot of Pulda, iii. 24.
Egilwardus, biographer of S. Burchard, iv. 430; and of S. Kilian, iii. 378, iv. 334, 335.
Eginaldus, iv. 392.
Egilhard, biographer of Charlemagne, iv. 566.
Eglethrip, plan of, v. 471; modern name of, v. 472.
Egli, mountain, vi. 389, 391, 497.
Englishesgan, chapel of, i. cxvi.
Egres, brother of Gildas, vi. 575 (Ind. Chr. 485).
Egypt, origin of name, vii. 64; dodecarchy in, viii. 161; number of Israelites who settled in, xii. 38–40; sojourn in, vi. 589–598, xii. 19, 20, 43; exodus from, xii. 64–72; subsequent events of, xii. 82; monachism of, introduced into Britain by Pelagius, and into Ireland by St. Patrick and Connall, iv. 482; monks of, in Wiston, vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 150); language of, Psalter in, xii. 421; year of, xv. 147, 148.
Ehred, data of, xii. 91.
Eldersedili, whence called, v. 455.
Elisæus, in the eucharist, iii. 75, 79.
Eldora, river, v. 455.
Eile, region of, wdi Dairmor, vi. 529.
Eilestron, or Epslford, v. 472.
EIRC  —  ELXAI.

EIISC, See Eracus.

Elreannach, meaning of, xi. 441, 442.

See Herennach.

Elisicu of Dr. Forbes, xv. 549.

Elisisus, son of Pilistus, vi. 378.

Elirros (in textu Cirros), vi. 328.

Elaphius, a Briton, v. 437, 438.

Elfoldus introduces Roman Easter into Wales, iv. 356; Bishop of Venedotia, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 892); death of, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 899); same as Elvodugus, v. 110. See Elvodugus.

Eldinus, v. 390; Bishop of Gloucester, v. 477, 514, 515, 516; vi. 570 (Ind. Chr. 461).

Eldenius. See Eledanins.

Elder, John, letter of, to the Bishop of Cathanens, iv. 547.

Eldol, of Gloucester, v. 514.

Eli, or Hele, a territory, vi. 511; in east Munster, alias Elia Carolina, vi. 541.

Election, doctrine of, xii. 566; sentiments of church of Lyons on, iv. 69.

Eledanins, Bishop of Alchaid, v. 85, vi. 587 (Ind. Chr. 522).

Eleranus, a biographer of S. Brigid, vi. 594.

Elentheria, vi. 159.

Elletherus, pope, v. 54; introduces Christianity into Britain, v. 51-65, 72, 80, applied to by king Lucius, v. 69, 70; letter to, vi. 55, 56, 82; his letter to Lucius, v. 127-129, vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 179).

— brother of Eustachius, vi. 170.

Elga, brother of Gouan, vi. 153.

Elgu, episcopal seat of S. Kentigern, vt. 85, 226, 591 (Ind. Chr. 543); city of, v. 111.

Elgoa, or Elvis, or Lanelwy, vi. 86.

Elguorodus, disciple of Dubricius, v. 810.

Elhebarn, disciple of Dubricius, v. 810.

Elia, daughter of Hele, ubi Seir Kieran, vi. 345; granted to Earl of Carrick, vi. 541.

Elisach, in Munster, S. Albbe born in, vi. 338; Britons there, vi. 338.

Elichmannus, M.S. given by, to Usber, i. 245. See next.

Eiligmannus, Johannes, a friend of De Dieu, xvi. 12, 13, 24, 26.

Ellphias, S., a Scot, vi. 336; his martyrdom, vi. 338; his life by Rupertus, vi. 337, 560 (Ind. Chr. 362).

Eliheria, or Cervina, monastery of St. Giraldus in Conmach, vi. 697, 698 (Ind. Chr. 564, 665).

Elisud, or Telias, v. 196, 541, vi. 45, 553 (Ind. Chr. 519); a name of Samson, v. 167.

Elizabetha, S. Schonangiensia, vi. 154; visions of, vi. 156-161, 168; refutation of fables about, vi. 165, 166.

— of Bohemia, xv. 75.

Ellelius, placed by Caedoc over Lancaulis, v. 538; vi. 50.

Elius, Mr., xvi. 281, 555.

Elmail, village, vi. 217.

Elo, designation added to S. Colman, vi. 590.

Eiphio, see of Roscommon transferred to, vi. 532; letter of bishop of, to Usber, xvi. 400.

Elriescnius, vi. 194, 199.

Elstan-ford, near Haddington, battle of, vi. 258; where Athelstan fell by the Picts, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 814).

Ettract [Elstrack], errors in an engraving of, xvi. 584, 588.

Ellanus, messenger of king Lucius, v. 69, 70, 159, vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 201, 179), iv. 573-617.

Ellanensis ecclesia, i.e. S. Asaph's, v. 115.

Elvanus, second archbishop of London, v. 88, vi. 555 (Ind. Chr. 187); and Medwin, v. 159.

Elvia, alias Elgus, or Lanelwy, vi. 86.

Elvodingnus, Bishop of Llandaff, v. 110, vi. 874. See Elbodius.

Elwo, river, vi. 86; or Elwy, St. Asaph on, v. 115.

Elxal, heresy of, xii. 469.
ELY — EPHESUS.

Ely, Adam Loftus, viscount, xv. 522, 525, 535, 538.
Emeria, daughters of Milcho, vi. 195, 407, 569 (Ind. Chr. 433).
Emerita, sister of king Lucius, v. 169; death of, vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 165).
Emily, see of S. Allibhe, vi. 428, 572 (Ind. Chr. 449).
Emmanuel, Usher's work intituled, 202, iv. 573–617.
Empar, chapel of, i. cxiv.
Emperor, the sixth head of Rome, ii. 98; sworn to convene bishops, v. 359.
Empthor, birthplace of S. Patrick, vi. 375, 381. See Nemthur.
Enach-duin, in Hna Bruin, church of S. Briga, S. Brendan's sister, vi. 523, 596 (Ind. Chr. 577).
Enach-midbrein, in Muscrae-tre, founded by S. Aedus, vi. 534, 596 (Ind. Chr. 580).
Enach-truin, near Mona Bladna, S. Coeman of, vi. 533, 592 (Ind. Chr. 556).
Enallage, examples of, viii. 141, xi. 262.
Enclus, father of S. Cataldus, vi. 553 (Ind. Chr. 117, 144).
Endeus, or Enna, S., of Aran, early history of, vi. 525, 533, 572 (Ind. Chr. 449), 589 (Ind. Chr. 529); of second order, vi. 478. See Enna.
Engelont, or England, v. 118.
England, derivation of name, v. 118; early declension of Christianity in, vi. 599 (Ind. Chr. 597); two metropolitan sees of, vi. 601 (Ind. Chr. 601); Peter-pence paid by, ii. 198–200; Usher's treatise on ancient laws of, i. 313; vernacular Scriptures in, forbidden, xii. 395, 396; a hundred Romish clergy sent to, in 1646, xvi. 293; backward in learning, xv. 130; reproach of, by a Frenchman, xii. 149.

English, first translation of the Scriptures in, xii. 343; Bede's version, xii. 356; by Johannes Trevisa, xii. 346; old MSS. of, xii. 559; prayers in, judged heretical, xii. 395; Lord's Prayer in, by Adrian IV, xii. 331; Faulker, xii. 354; bull of Clement VIII. to attack the, iv. 371; advantages derived to, from the Irish, iv. 393, vi. 480; constitution, xi. 278.

Engra civitas, v. 445.
Enhy, or Eni, the island Bardsey, vii. 44, 47, 587 (Ind. Chr. 522); called Roma Britannia, vi. 47; a Cildeen establishment, vi. 173.
Enna, Endeus, or Aeneas, vi. 527; of Aran, meets S. Allibhe, vi. 427, 533. See Endeus.
Enniskeane, parish of, i. xxvii.
Emmanuel, father of, i. xxvii.
Essevelir and Enterrier different in French, iii. 347.
Enis, father of Ananied, vi. 81. "Επαφαίσχοντας, i. 342, 346. "Ενδοφωνάντων, interpretation of the word, xv. 185, 186.
Eo, a name of Hy, vi. 240, 246.
Eoclaids, son of Alpin, vi. 422, 423.
Eochaig-rieda, vi. 146, 556 (Ind. Chr. 216).
Eocholus, or Eugenius, vi. 254.
— Buide, vi. 602 (Ind. Chr. 604).
— Find, vi. 253.
Eogan, S., senior, vi. 527.
—, son of Licaire, vi. 478, 527.
—, son of Nialian, vi. 418.
Eogholus. See Fochhod.
Essa, a Saxon, v. 515; or Ebuba, vi. 228, 579 (Ind. Chr. 488).
Ephemeris of Macedonian year, vii. 413–436.
Ephraem Syrus, Ussher's MSS. of, xv. 552; held in esteem, xii. 151.

Ephranius, poettery of, xii. 55.

Epiphanius, on prayers for the dead, iii. 258-263, 268; judgment of Apostolic Constitutions, vii. 142; his use of Macedonian months, vii. 375; creed given by, vii. 318; treatment of a figure in a church, iii. 507; sentiments of, iii. 508.

—, a deacon, iii. 80.

Episcopacy, ground of, vii. 48-45; primitive testimonies to, vii. 70, 71; held in great esteem, vii. 55; distinction of order and degree modern, i. 257; held by Ussher, i. 256, 256; Ussher's opinion on an archbishop's supremacy, i. 256-258, misrepresented, i. 256; Baxter's account of his statement, i. 257; want of, in Continental churches, an embarrassment to Ussher, i. 258; tracts in defence of, i. 224, 225; Dr. Rainold's judgment on, confirmed by Ussher, vii. 73-85; Ussher's scheme of moderate, printed by stealth, i. 268; his Reduction of, published by Dr. Bernard, i. 209.

— synodical, Ussher's treatise on, xii. 527-536.

Episcopat ordination, by a single bishop, vi. 212; ancient form of, in France, vii. 78.

Episcopalian, sufferings of the, under Cromwell, i. 273.

Episcopatus distinct from diocese, iv. 503.

Ερεμείωνος, in lxx. for chief priest, i. 257, vii. 44.

Episcopus, episcopi per Hiberniam, iv. 398, vi. 477, 478; and monachus, vi. 463; Pictorum, vi. 208, Scotorum, vi. 173.

Episfod, or Satheneghaball, battle of, vi. 471; or Aeliste alias Estre, v. 472.

Epistles, the canonical, subscriptions of, evidence of their lateness, vii. 34, 48.

Epistolae Pontificum collected by Charlemagne, iv. 12.

Ephes, used in Roman ritual, xii. 468.

Equity superior to law, xii. 816.

Eraclius, patriarch of Jerusalem, v. 150.

Erasmus, exposes the spurious Dionysius, xii. 517-519; charged with denial of the resurrection, xiv. 351; deceived by Faustus, v. 496; Dempster's charge against, vi. 118; panegyric on, applicable to Ussher, i. 280.

Erc, lord of Dalriada, father ofergus, vi. 146, 578 (Ind. Chr. 474).

—, lord of Nandest, father of S. Declan, vi. 334.

—, S., son of Dego, born, vi. 565 (Ind. Chr. 424); converted, vi. 499; bishop of Slane, vi. 569 (Ind. Chr. 435); his death, vi. 584 (Ind. Chr. 514).

Ermes, vi. 345, 528.

Ergadus, or Argyle, vi. 128, 148.

Ergallus, Conallus, lord of, vi. 533; or Monagham, xi. 443.

Echard, S., Life of, by Conrad, vi. 265.

Eri, or Ireland, iv. 112.

Eric, of Auxerre, metrical Life of S. Germanus, by, iv. 113, 393, 434. See Erric.

Erric, i. e. pre trium sanguinis, xii. 427.

Errigena, or Scotigena, iv. 112.

Erkenwald, vi. 539.

Ermedachus, bishop of Clogher, vi. 375.

Ermessul, a Saxon idol, iv. 448.

Eernaam, uncle of S. Columba, vi. 237.

—, or Ethermanus, vi. 238; a saint of third order, vi. 479, 540.

—, father of Ossennus, vi. 503.

—, or Ernene, i. e. Ferreodus, filius Craseni, vi. 541, 695 (Ind. Chr. 633).

Eriannus, a Scotic presbyter, iv. 427.

Eurnphius de Monte Gomerlo, iv. 526.

Eros, a Gallican bishop, v. 290, 291, 301, 312, 315.
Erpenius, Thomas, death of, xv. 232; his oriental matrices and MSS., xv. 339, 342; Arabic MSS., xv. 421; named, xv. 451, 468.

Erpoinus, Silvanectensium episcopus, iv. 60.


Errors, introduction of, iii. 13; difficult to ascertain date of, iii. 12.

Erth, son of Ethach, vi. 121.

Eryri mons, in Wales, iv. 562.

Esca, S. Lavinus at, iv. 425.

Esene, river, vb. 135, 136, 142.

E'p'’'i'’'a’’’n’'a'’’l'’’s'’’s'’’m, iv. 277.

Essenes, loyalty of, xi. 381.

Esserninus. See Isserninus.


Estia, or Esthonia, iv. 506.

Estre, or Episford, v. 472.

Ethinunanaeric, or Brunnanbyrig, battle of, vi. 263.

Ethach, or Ethodius, vi. 121.

_Ethelfrid, father of Erc, vi. 146._

Ethan, where, vi. 257.

Ethelfruid, slaughter of Banger monks by, v. 194.

Ethelwulf, king of Wessex, vi. 256.

Etherius, sponsus Ursule, vi. 158.

—and Beatus, contra Elibandum, vi. 314.

Etheranus, or Ermanus, vi. 238.

Ethmasius, a bishop, vi. 463.

Ethiopians, origin of, vii. 42; their version of the Scriptures, xiv. 224.

Ethnea, mother of S. Columba, vi. 586 (Ind. Chr. 522).

—and, mother of S. Kenan, vi. 339.

Ehdotheus, vi. 153.

Ethus, a Pictish king, vi. 104.

Eunristus, vi. 552 (Ind. Chr. 108).

Eubonia, or Man, vi. 179-181, 243.

Euboria, S. Patrick at, vi. 368.

Eucharist, words of institution of, iii. 63; celebrated on death of a saint, iv. 269; necessity of, iv. 495; ad-
EUSEBIUS — FALKLAND.

Eusebius, a presbyter, friend of Jerom, v. 334.
Eustace, Sir Maurice, xvi. 297, 504.
Eustathius, his version of Dionysius, vi. 267.
Eustochium, a virgin under S. Jerom's care, v. 297.
Eustora, vi. 171.
Eutonius, bishop of Jericho, v. 290.
Evaghi. See Ivesagh.
Even-song, meaning of, iv. 277.
Everard, John, xvi. 483.
Evinus, biographer of S. Patrick, vi. 596 (Ind. Chr. 580).
Exarch, borrowed as an ecclesiastical title, vi. 39.
Exchequer of Ireland, White Book of, xii. 492.
Exeter, origin of name, v. 101; formerly Caer Pensaenelcoit, v. 85; Isca Damniorum, or Eaycenciaestre, v. 85; subject to S. David's, v. 113. See Care Isc, Care Wise.
Exodus of Israel, period from, to building of Solomon's temple, xii. 81.
Exorcists, duty of the order, iv. 504.
Exposure of infants, vi. 333.
Expurgation of MSS. by Romanists, ill. 23.
Eye, or Hay, an island. See Bride-Hay, Ireland's Eye.
Eyres, Mr., of Colchester, xvi. 344, 347.
Eyre, William, fellow of Emmanuel college, xv. 19; his epistle to Ussher, vii. 613-622; date of, viii. 607; plan of his work on the Hebrew Scriptures, xv. 21-36; letters of, to Ussher, xv. 21-36, 87, 124, 132, 268; Ussher to, xv. 19; promises to send notes on punctuation, xvi. 344; named, xvi. 188, 197, 222, 315, 547.

F

Faber, Nicholas, iv. 84, 85, 165; MS. of, iv. 158.
Fabiola, funeral of, ill. 209; mentioned by S. Jerom, vi. 394.

Fabius, a Pelagian, banished by pope Celestius, v. 559, 604.
Fabricius, George, iv. 415.
Fabret, Charles Annibal, xvi. 129.
Fachayrd, in Conaille Muirtheme, birthplace of S. Brigid, vi. 153. See Fochart.
Fachnan, S., church of, at Roscarbre, vi. 472, 589 (Ind. Chr. 540).
Fachta, son of Monghich, vi. 544.
Fachtanus, disciple of S. Bairre, vi. 544.
Faculties, dispute concerning, between Ussher and Dr. Ryves, i. 71.
Fechus, of Sletty, biographer of S. Patrick, vi. 274. See Flech.
Faganus, various forms of his name, v. 79; sent by Eleutherus to king Lucius, v. 74, 75, 79, 89, 81, vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 176); at Glastonbury, v. 34, 35; vi. 555 (Ind. Chr. 187); mission of, to Britain, v. 117; bishop of London, v. 101; archbishop of York, vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 179); goes to Rome, v. 126, vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 184); episcopal seat of, v. 87; with Duvianus dedicates Winchester, vi. (Ind. Chr. 180); observes the rule of S. Mark, vi. 482, v. 130, 132, 154.
Fagblirt, S. Brigid's birth-place, vi. 447. See Fochard.
Failan (see Follan), vi. 479, 539.
Failbans, seventh abbot of Ily, vi. 245, 502, 608, 699 (Ind. Chr. 669, 679).
Faith, justification by, Sedulius and Claudius on, iv. 257, 588; justifying, xii. 227-244, 245-283; fundamentals of, xiv. 27, 37; nature and illustration, xiii. 163-165, 176-191; Scriptures not the entire rule of, xiv. 24; unity of, Ussher's reasoning on, xiv. 15-26.
Falerus, a bishop, vi. 518.
Falkland, Viscount, lord deputy, i. 58; weakness of, i. 73; his proclamation, i. 94; departure from Ireland, i. 104; favourable reception in London, xvi. 503; letters of, to Ussher, xv. 372, 438, 442, xvi. 479, 484,
FALKLAND — FECHIN.

Falkland—continued.

503; Ussher to, xv. 359; mentioned, xv. 180, 402, xvi. 577, 590, 459, 478, 482, 515. See Falkland.

Falsifications, Roman, iii. 20—25.

Familia, or community, of S. Albe, vi. 427; of S. Declan, vi. 427; of Hy, expelled, vi. 245; of S. Patrick, vi. 404.

Famine, human flesh sold in, ii. 97.

Fane, Sir Francis, Earl of Westmoreland, xvi. 417.

Faramund, or Theodemer, v. 400, vi. 566 (Ind. Chr. 428).

Farannans, or Forannan, archbishop of Armagh, vi. 420, 421, 613 (Ind. Chr. 834); forced from Armagh, vi. 613 (Ind. Chr. 848).

Farinnagit, or Farinnell, vi. 91.

Faro, bishop of Meldi, vi. 512. See Pharo.

Farral, or Farel, an Irish family, xv. 470.

Fastidius, a British bishop, v. 364, vi. 565 (Ind. Chr. 420).

Fasting, ancient rule of, iv. 306; theory of, iv. 306, 307; early rules of, vi. 196—204; rigidly observed by Irish monks, vi. 278, 444; days of, observed by Irish, iv. 305, 306.

Fathers, the, study of, recommended by Ussher, i. 391; true estimate of, iii. 35; authority of, rejected by Clemens Scottus, iv. 459, 560; when the testimony of, most valuable, iii. 18; early, not free from error, iii. 32, 33; comparison of moderns with, by Tostatus, iii. 38.

— the apostolic, Ussher's Dissertation on, vii. 87—267.

Faughley, parish of, i. cxix.

Faulkland, Lady, conversion of, xv. 556.

Faustus, abbot of Lerins, v. 395, 399, 410; a Briton, v. 399, 488, 504, though styled natione Gallus, vi. 2; afterwards bishop of Riez, v. 488, 506; espouses semi-Pelagianism, v. 489, 490; address of, at council of

Faustus—continued.

Lyons, v. 491; deceives councils of Arles and Lyons, v. 499; artfully dissembles his Pelagianism, vi. 577 (Ind. Chr. 463); Vossius' account of his conduct, v. 500; opposed to Augustine, vi. 4, 497, 498; artful use of Augustine's writings, v. 498; ambiguous passage of, v. 489, 490; subscriptions to his epistles questioned, v. 501; writings condemned in synod of Rome, v. 525, by council of Byzacium, vi. 7; censured by modern Romanists, v. 495—497; accepted in the popish schools, iii. 543; edited by Erasmus, v. 496; seven books against, lost, vi. 13, 14; Baronius's statement of his conduct, v. 503; identified with Congallus, by Dempster, v. 505.


——, S., the incestuous son of Vortigern, v. 440, vi. 570 (Ind. Chr. 447).

——, Latin name of S. Comgallus, v. 505, 506.

Favour, Dr., xvi. 316.

Falcon, father of S. Comanus, vi. 532.

Fearcall, in Hy Nell, ubi Drum-cuilen and Raythen, vi. 532.

Feargas Mor, son of Ere, vi. 145.

Fears, at Armagh, granted to S. Patrick, vi. 418, 570 (Ind. Chr. 443).

Feasant, Mr., a fellow of Trinity College, Dublin, i. 194, 197.

Feasar [Fraser], Guillemannus, archbishop of S. Andrews, vi. 198.

Featley, Dr., i. 231; letters to Ussher, xv. 191, xvi. 397, 483; a candidate for provostship of Trinity College, Dublin, xvi. 365; named, xv. 193, 217, xvi. 535, 560.

Fecclus Albus, or Fiech, vi. 424; ordained by S. Patrick, vi. 518.

Fechin, S., parents of, vi. 538, 600 (Ind. Chr. 599); history of, vi. 538; churches of, vi. 537, 604 (Ind. Chr. 630); a saint of third order, vi. 479; mill of, vi. 511; death of, vi.
Fechin—continued.

538, 608 (Ind. Chr. 668); Life of, vi. 538.
Fechmabius, vi. 385. See Sechtmaidas.
Feldamis, mother of S. Muunn, vi. 503.
Fehlanes, battle of, vi. 91, 587 (Ind. Chr. 584).
Fellimith, father of S. Columba, vi. 230, 251.
Fedolus, Columbanus’ epistle to, iv. 415-420.
Fees of court, advantage of, xv. 475.
Fechin Fabair, or S. Fechin, vi. 538.
Féideildé, son of Loigaire, at Trim, vi. 413, 414.
Feedback. See Fedlimith.
Felchthine’s, S., of Power, parish of, l. cxx.
Ferifan, son of Brittus, vi. 378.
Felix, Roman procurator, xi. 58.
---, bishop of Lismore, iv. 553.
Feltan, bishop Nicholas, vi. 263, xvi. 355.
Fennellandia subdued, vi. 34.
Fennorála, vi. 486.
Fenn, Humfrey, l. 17.
Fércal, Lann Elo in, vi. 475, 530; in Hy Nell, Drumcullen and Rahen in, vi. 532.
---, parish of, l. cxxv.
Fericulum, Salomonis, a poem, iv. 112.
Ferdinand II., emperor of Germany, xvi. 485.
Ferdomnach, bishop of Leinster, iv. 519, vi. 557.
Fergans, or Virgans, third abbot of Hy, vi. 245, 600 (Ind. Chr. 558).
Fergus, son of Erc, vi. 145, 146, 147; mother of, vi. 154; Mor, prophecy concerning, vi. 578 (Ind. Chr. 474); leads Scots to Alba, vi. 144-146, 505, 552 (Ind. Chr. 403, 503); king of Scots, fables concerning, vi. 125, 127, 241, 584 (Ind. Chr. 410).
---, grandfather of S. Columba, vi. 230.
---, disciple of S. Baire, vi. 544.
---, son of Ferquhard, vi. 194.
---, son of Muircertach, vi. 515, 594 (Ind. Chr. 565).

Fergus, son of Nemnedus, vi. 379.
Fergusiana Petra, or Carrickfergus, v. 161, vi. 286.
Fergusinus, a Pictish bishop, vi. 331, 332; present at synod in Rome, vi. 331, 332, 611 (Ind. Chr. 721).
Feria Quarta, fast of, observed by the Irish, vi. 444.
Feringmere, or Ferremere, vi. 439.
Feringende, an island belonging to Glastonbury, v. 142.
Feringmere, v. 140.
Ferns, or Ferns, in Gente Kinselach, vi. 423; granted by Brandubh to S. Aidan, vi. 536; metropolis of Lagenia, vi. 425, 536, 537, 600 (Ind. Chr. 538); S. Molding, archbishop of, vi. 608 (Ind. Chr. 670); S. Commanus of, vi. 540; rule of, copied from S. David’s, vi. 536; bishop of, suffragan of Dublin, iv. 551; said to be suffragan to S. David’s, v. 113; bishopric of, offered to Gislaus Cambrensis, iv. 557; Murchard, king of Leinster, buried at, iv. 525.
Ferquhard, son of Eugenius, vi. 255, 605 (Ind. Chr. 622).
Ferramere, granted to Glastonbury, v. 138, vi. 459, 608 (Ind. Chr. 670).
Ferrans, S., vi. 184.
Ferrarius, Philip, his exposure of Dempster, vi. 285; error of, vi. 504 (Ind. Chr. 411).
Ferrewere. See Feringmere, Ferramere, Ferumere.
Fercolus, or Ernene, vi. 541. See Ermaxa.
Ferrum judiciale, iv. 509.
Fertas-far-Fetch, in Campo Breg, vi. 469.
Ferrumere, of Glastonbury, v. 151.
Fetherston, Henry, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 466; mentioned, xv. 357, 421, 436, 447.
Feithins, disciple of S. Columba, vi. 237.
Fey's Teamrach, i. e. Festum Themoniae, vi. 409.
Fieach Finn, or Fisch, vi. 424.
Fiachna, S., church of, vi. 543; confession of, iv. 398.

—, king of Lar-Munnum, vi. 544.

Fiachra, S., native of Ireland, vi. 512; monastery of, at Meldi, vi. 511, 608 (Ind. Chr. 670); Boethius' error regarding, vi. 512; his office, vi. 512; Life of, vi. 512.

—, son of Eugenius, vi. 255.

Ficani, or Fikeys, vi. 33.

Fico, a slave, vi. 475.

Fiction, instance of, in case of Saetonius, vi. 294.

Fidells, contemporary of S. Teilo, vi. 80.

Fidh-elo, in Fercall, vi. 530.

Fiech, or Fieg, bishop of Sletty, vi. 418, 411; son of Eic, vi. 424, 425; a disciple of S. Patrick, vi. 424; bishop of Lagenians, vi. 425, 571 (Ind. Chr. 448); his metrical hymn, vi. 411, 425, or Life of S. Patrick, vi. 274, 374, 375, 435; scholar on, vi. 375, 378.

Fikeys, or Ficani, vi. 33.

Field, bishop Theophilus, xv. 277, xvi. 386.

Fili Enmain, vi. 231.

— Meic Derbull, vi. 231.


Finbar, two of the name confounded by Bale, vi. 523; bishop of Lindisfarne, v. 100; successor of S. Aidan, vi. 523, 606 (Ind. Chr. 551); labours among East Saxons, iv. 357; opposed to Roman Easter, iv. 354; vi. 483; Life of, by John of Tinmouth, vi. 514.

—, or Finian, of Moville, vi. 522.

—, or Winnin, vi. 590 (Ind. Chr. 540).

Finturbur, or Finian, vi. 468.

Finchadhu, son of Eoghan, vi. 419.

—, father of Sinell, vi. 405.

Findan, taken captive by the Danes, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 795).

Find-harrus, or S. Barr, of Cork, vi. 544. See Barrus.

—, or S. Finian. See Finian.

Findloga, or Finnluagh, Brendan son of, vi. 473; Mac-U-Alti, vi. 523.

—, or Findlingus, a disciple of S. Declan, vi. 335, 560 (Ind. Chr. 564).

—, disciple of S. Columba, vi. 544.

Fingaen, king, vi. 172, 173, 556 (Ind. Chr. 263).

Fingar, or Guignan, an Irish saint, son of Chlo, vi. 411; history of, vi. 431, 569 (Ind. Chr. 433); goes to Cornwall with a large company, vi. 412, 431, 576 (Ind. Chr. 460); acts of, by Anaelim, vi. 411, 431.

Finglas, a river in Leinster, vi. 422.

—, parish of, confirmed to see of Dublin, iv. 552; Usaber's appointment to, and services in, l. 24, 25.

Finian, two of the name, of second order of saints, vi. 478, 522, 525.

— S., of Clonard, vi. 472, 563 (Ind. Chr. 402); called also Finnio, Findbar, and Vinian, vi. 522; studies under S. David, vi. 580 (Ind. Chr. 490); reputation of, vi. 473; revives religion in Ireland, vi. 586 (Ind. Chr. 520); distinguished disciples of, vi. 473, 590 (Ind. Chr. 540), S. Claran, vi. 525, S. Commann, vi. 332; S. Columba with, vi. 467; his death, vi. 593 (Ind. Chr. 552); his festival, vi. 522; his office, vi. 472, 477; acts of, vi. 473, 522.

—, son of Lippan, vi. 593 (Ind. Chr. 597).

— S., Scota, vi. 199.

Finner, parish of, l. lxviii.

Finian, a common name, vi. 343.

— S., of Cwich-chilneach, v. 506, vi. 533, 592 (Ind. Chr. 550); his death, vi. 601 (Ind. Chr. 604); Life of, vi. 533.

—, son of Lappan, vi. 245.

—, Finen Munnu, son of Tulaian, vi. 503, 596 (Ind. Chr. 579); visit of Ily, vi. 699 (Ind. Chr. 597).

—, king of Dalgaradua, vi. 565 (Ind. Chr. 412).
Fiontragh Clerc, where S. Kieran was born, vi. 336.
Firmus, vi. 171.
Fir_callback, chapels of, i. cxvi.
Fire, Irish mode of trial by, iv. 243, 504; sacred, on Tara, vi. 409.
Firmicus, Julius, two MSS. of, v. 230.
Firminus, S., a Scot, early history of, vi. 310, 558 (Ind. Chr. 303); apostolus Pamphilenensis, vi. 311; his various scenes of labour, vii. 311, 312; place of his birth undecided, vi. 313.
Firmundina, vi. 158.
Firminus, an Irish bishop, vi. 518.
Fish, a book found in maw of a, xv. 344.
Fisher, John, his controversy, xv. 193; named, xvi. 483.
--- Payne, his funeral oration in praise of Usher, i. 279.
Fitz Gerald, family of, descended from Geraldus de Windsor, iv. 526.
--- Sir Edward, named, xvi. 393.
--- Mr. bearer of letters between Usher and Bedell, xvi. 501, 502, 508.
--- a papish priest, xv. 556.
Fitz Gerard, George, xv. 556.
Fitz Ralph, Richard, a native of Dundalk, iii. 574, iv. 302; called S. Richard, iii. 574, iv. 302; teacher of, iii. 574; his Defensio Curatorum, iv. 301, 302; editions of it, iv. 301; his Life of S. Maunchens, vi. 542; his alleged Irish translation of New Testament, xii. 345; primacy granted to his see, i. cxxxi., revoked, i. cxxxi., controversy on the subject, i. cxxxi.; sermon at St. Paul's Cross, iv. 302; printed, iv. 302.
Fitz-Reicher, John, of Meath, xi. 458.
Fitz-Synmonds, Henry, the Jesuit, account of, i. 11; encounters Usher, i. 12; his statement of the discussion, i. 13; Usher's letter on, i. 13.
Five points, the, Usher's statements on, xiii. 360.

Flagellantes, a sect of Waldensia, ii. 252.
Flamines in Britain, v. 79, 82; precursors of bishops, vi. 125.
Flatlers (recte Flatthers), William, xv. 580.
Flava Pestis, ravages of, vi. 78, 79, 82. See Iceterilia.
Flavia, a province of Britain, v. 117.
Flavianus, bishop, vi. 5.
Flaviguil, Mr., xvi. 553; named, xvi. 288, 289.
Fleming, bishop, xvi. 466.
— Mr., Richard, v. 39.
— William, xv. 464.
Flensburgicus suis, v. 446.
Fletbert, abbot of St. Dave's, Livinus' letter to, iv. 423, 425.
Florence, council of, iii. 196.
Florentina, vi. 158.
Florentius, S., an Irishman, patron of Ambassa, or Amboise, vi. 309, 598 (Ind. Chr. 580); age of, doubtful, vi. 310.
Florentius, Wigornensis, follower of Marianus Scottus, v. 55.
--- an archdeacon, vi. 170.
Floricanus cenobium, founded, vi. 485; library of, vi. 51.
Florianus, vi. 172.
Florne, a bishop, v. 401.
— Magister, or Lugdunensis, an opponent of Gotteschall and Johannes Scottus, iv. 84, 113, 123, 125, 158; poems of, iv. 185.
--- a Pelagian, banished by pope Celestius, v. 359, 423.
Flo illii, impression of, found on skull of Raymond of Toulouse, ii. 385, 386.
Floyd, John, fellow of Trinity College, Dublin, xvi. 453.
Fobbar, S. Fechin, of, vi. 604 (Ind. Chr. 630).
Fochard, vi. 248, 249; birth-place of S. Bright, vi. 163, 249, 573 (Ind. Chr. 453); S. Moninna's church at, vi. 248, 604 (Ind. Chr. 630).
Fochlagh. See Foclut.
Foclutii sylva, or Caile Fochlad, in west of Mayo, vi. 390.
FOETADIUS — FREEDOM.

Foetadius, bishop of Toledo, vi. 321.
Foilan, or Foilian, S., parents of, vi. 559, 604 (Ind. Chr. 627); called by some Folanus, vi. 559; brother of Fusa and Ultan, vi. 589, 605 (Ind. Chr. 639); ordained, vi. 606 (Ind. Chr. 648); his church at Fosse, vi. 601 (Ind. Chr. 654).
Fomnide, vi. 582. See Hifomnide.
Forthcurn, son of Feldilmid, vi. 418, 414, 569 (Ind. Chr. 433).
Folnomes, or "conventus popularum," vi. 34.
Folletstowne, parish of, i. bxvi.
Folomanus. See Foilan.
Fontanis, Goderfridas de, ii. 301.
Fonaran. See Faraman.
Forbes, Dr., presents his Irinicum to Ussher, xv. 544; letter of, to Ussher, xv. 544; Ussher to, xv. 549; named, xvi. 556.
Forcurn, or Forthkerrus, or Forthcurn, king of Ireland, vi. 442, 517.
Forcus, son of Er, vi. 286, 594 (Ind. Chr. 563).
Ford, or Forth, John, xvi. 157, 160, 198.
Forda, Johannes de, distinct from Johannes de Fordue, vi. 210.
Fordene flaman, vi. 208.
Fordon, in le Mernes, S. Palladius retirës to, vi. 210, 211. See Fordus.
Fordinum, Lugadius, son of Er, of, vi. 344, 568 (Ind. Chr. 402).
Fordun, in Scotland, vi. 376, 568 (Ind. Chr. 431). See Forden.
___, Johannes de, forgery in his Scotichronicon, vi. 205; error in, vi. 223; anachronisms of, vi. 256, 260.
Forgeries, Roman, iii. 10–22.
Forgney, alias Cloncall, chapel of, i. cxiv.
Fortmalin, towne, i. 491.
Forojulium, Lirins in see of, v. 415; Joannes, bishop of, iii. 311.
Forth, frith of, a southern boundary of Pictland, vi. 104.
Fortnatha, in east Leinster, Gleannda-loch in, vi. 525.

Fosse, monastery of, founded by S. Foilan, vi. 559, 605, 607 (Ind. Chr. 618, 654); on river Berveena, vi. 540.
Foster, —, xv. 504, xvi. 600.
Fountain, produced at Saul, vi. 434; produced by S. Benignus, vi. 439; church built beside, vi. 345; sudden appearance of, vi. 413; church in Dublin built near, vi. 424.
Foure, St. Mary's of, i. cxxv., vi. 538.
Fourness abbey, in Meath, xv. 15.
Fowertia, or Fore, S. Fechin's of, in Meath, vi. 511; called Baile-leabh-air, vi. 538. See Fowere, Fower.
Fower, rural deanry of, i. cxvii.
——St. Faigbhe's, parish of, i. cxxv.
——St. Mary's, parish of, i. cxxx.
Fox, John, Acts and Monuments of, no high authority, xv. 87.
Foyran, parish of, i. cxxx.
Fracanns, of Armoricas, v. 484, 485, vi. 574 (Ind. Chr. 453).
France, ancient use of the name, v. 218; proper, xii. 290; injury done to, by the Ordo Romanus, xii. 276; a council of, rejects images, ii. 42; great importation of relics into, ii. 104, 106; Protestants of, take refuge in Ireland, xvi. 49.
Francis, S., birth of, ii. 291, 292; hymn of Gregory ix. on, ii. 292, 293.
Francetion, John, a Dublin printer, i. xxxi.
Franks, succeeded by Saxons, v. 456; their language common, v. 448, 473; German original tongue of, xii. 289, 290; interpreters from the, employed by S. Augustin, v. 473; and Saxons aid the Romans, v. 465; occupy Paris, v. 472; Theodemer, king of, vi. 566 (Ind. Chr. 428).
Fratricelli, xv. 149.
Frederick, of Bohemia, xv. 151, 164.
Freedom of will, Roman doctrine of, discussed; iii. 515–544; canon of synod of Valeace on, iv. 178; Pelagius' doctrine on, iii. 529, 581; sentiments of Irish church on, iv. 253,
FREEDOM — GALFRIDUS.

Freedom of will — continued.
254; controversy of Hinemar and Remigius on, iv. 87—111; church of Lyons on, iv. 72; Florus' reply to Johannes Scotus on, iv. 145.
French, version of Scriptures in, xiii. 347, 365, 425.
Frey, James, letter of, to Uscher, xvi. 524; mentioned, xv. 550, 558, 566, 569, 577, xvi. 241.
Friars, mendicant, under papal authority, ii. 312, 313; opposed by University of Paris, ii. 302; exposed by Richard Fitz-Ralph, iv. 301, his arguments, iv. 302, assailed by H. Crumpe, iv. 303.
Fridegodes, date of, iv. 378.
Friederici Barbarossa, resistance of, to see of Rome, ii. 208.
Friendly Debates, the work, i. 275.
Frigidianne, bishop of Lucca, vi. 412, 595 (Ind. Chr. 570).
Frisingen, S. Durdaunica Scotia, commemorated in, vi. 349.
Frisingia, S. Declan, Hibernus, in, iv. 462.
Frisones, New Testament in language of, xii. 413, 414.
Frithwald, bishop of Candida Casa, vi. 206, 611 (Ind. Chr. 765, 768).
Frivulous stories, apology for, v. 7.
Fybole, an alleged king of France, vi. 35.
Fronto Duceus, xvi. 112, 159, 176, 368, 558.
Frudegarius, on real presence, iii. 82, 83.
Fuaran, a fountain, vi. 345.
Faganus, and Fagusus. See Faganus.
Fulcaninus, bishop of Morini, iv. 60; of Tolouse, ii. 340.
Fulda, Egilo, abbot of, iii. 24.
Fulgentius, Picts hired by, vi. 110, 556, 557 (Ind. Chr. 208, 286).
Fulgentius, African bishop, banished, vi. 6; restored, vi. 14; his confes-
Fulgentius — continued.
sion, vi. 7; styled Audax, vi. 151; writings of, vi. 152, iv. 72; his doctrines, vi. 8—15; his reply to Faustus, v. 499.
—, a familiar name given to Gottschale by Walafridus Strabo, iv. 39.
—, at Venice, xvi. 139.
Follanus, or Foilanus, abbot of Caubh-
ereburg, vi. 539.
Fuller, Thomas, xvi. 249, 588.
Fullerton, James, an agent of James I. in Ireland, i. 3; his honours, i. 3; mentioned, xv. 62.
Fundamenta credenda, Uscher on, xiv. 27—37; fundamentals of faith, xiv. 27—37.
Furse, S., son of Philantus, vi. 539, 604 (Ind. Chr. 627); an Irishman, xiii. 268; expert in Holy Writ, iv. 244; goes to England, vi. 605 (Ind. Chr. 637); founds Caubhereburg, vi. 605 (Ind. Chr. 639); removes to Gaul, vi. 606 (Ind. Chr. 640); vision of, iv. 266, 267; earlier than Bede, vi. 539.
Furye, or Wherry, pariah of, i. exxiv.
Fyacha. See Fiech.
Fyrbheus, on Forth, v. 452, 453.

G
Gabor, Bethlem, xv. 194, xvi. 337, 385.
Gabriel, Sionita, at Paris, xvi. 29.
Gadules and Scotia, vi. 105; Gadel, i. e. Scotti, vi. 269.
Gaius, vi. 362.
Galana, burial-place of S. James, v. 17.
Galida, or Galloway, vi. 201.
Galbrec, whence, v. 191.
Galensee, or Britonnes, v. 172.
Galitla. See Uphilias.
Galfridus, Arthurus, v. 115.
—, of Monmouth, metrical version of Merlin, iv. 562; his date and writings, iv. 562; his fiction concerning Arthur, vi 35.
GALFRIDUS — GENEVA.

Galfridus, de Sancto Leodagario, bishop of Oscossy, vi. 345.

Galgacus, vi. 109; defeated, vi. 552 (Ind. Chr. 81).

Gall, St., church of, v. 165, xi. 426; grants to, xi. 426, 427.

Galle, or Gallen, parish of, i. cxxiv.

Galland, Augusto, xvi. 80.

Gallanus, or Grillan, vi. 257.

Galli, invasions of, ix. 143, 152, 153.

Galla, provinces in, v. 119.

Gallican church, precedence of, v. 39; mode of calculating the Christian era, v. 127; observes the canon of Victorius, vi. 499; tonsure practised by, vi. 488; synod of, vi. 566 (Ind. Chr. 429); ordo of, general use of, iv. 276.

Gallinaria insula, in Tyrrhene sea, vi. 384.

Gallo, of Achas, xvi. 255.

Gal., of Ravenna, vi. 152, 153; meets the Picts and Scots, vi. 566 (Ind. Chr. 429); slain, vi. 566 (Ind. Chr. 427).

Galloe, parish of, i. lxxviii., cxxiv.

Gallovicia, or Galloway, in Dalriada, vi. 147; churches of, restored, vi. 255; inter Pictes, vi. 228; occupied by Scoti, vi. 116, 306; S. Ninian's church in, vi. 200; subject to bishop of Sodor in Man, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 800).

Gallus, S., his native country, vi. 277; his mother, iv. 451; date of, iv. 377; accompanies S. Columbanus, vi. 357 (Ind. Chr. 588); founds St. Gall, vi. 487; his church, v. 165, endowments of, xi. 426, 427; adopts S. Columbanus' rule, vi. 457; on mass for the dead, iv. 270; his letter to Desiderius, iv. 318, 430; his sermon at Constance, iv. 252, 259; death of, vi. 603 (Ind. Chr. 623); Life of, by Walafrid Strabo, iv. 324, 259, 270.

Galuvio, or Galloway, vi. 249.

Gallwailia, or Galloway, vi. 206.

Galrym, parish of, i. lxxiv.

Galvaz, or Gadelwala, from Gadelus, vi. 105. See Galuvio, Gallwallia.

Gallwailia, Scoti settle in, vi. 116.

Gamala, siege of, xi. 99.

Ganda, S. Livinus of, iv. 424; or Gandavum, arrival of S. Livinus at, iv. 425; S. Buvo, a hermit at, iv. 426.

Gao, acts of, viii. 466.

Garailt, or Geraldus, vi. 610 (Ind. Chr. 657).


Garnard, son of Dompnach, vi. 256, 597 (Ind. Chr. 584).

Garchoth, Niall, son of, vi. 360.

Gateshead. See Caput Cupre, Caytis Hovid, Scotswhath.

Gattaker, Thomas, letters of, to Ussher, xv. 93, 117, 164, xvi. 162; mentioned, xvi. 181, 344, 553.

Gaul enlightened by two Scots, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 791); the lawschool of the British, xi. 458; yearly councils held in, v. 489; provinces in, v. 119. See Gallican.

Gazari, or Cazari, a tribe of Turks, ii. 252.

Gechill, or Campus Gessyl, vi. 565 (Ind. Chr. 420).

Geatum, or Goth, v. 445.

Gee, Robert, xvi. 364.

Gel, Mr., xvi. 366.

Gelasius, pope, condemns Pelagius in synod of Rome, v. 523; sanctions Sedulius' poem, v. 328; his work against Pelagianism, v. 524.

—, archbishop of Armagh, iv. 542.

Geldo, a verb in Domysday Book, v. 35.

Geminus and Albategnus sought by Ussher, xv. 123; obtained, xv. 146.

Genealogy of Jesus Christ, in S. Matthew, difficulty in, xiv. 261; genealogies of Irish saints, in Ussher's possession, vi. 873.

Geneva, S. Cataktus bishop of, vi. 558 (Ind. Chr. 144).
GENNADIUS — GERMANUS.  

Gennadius, bishop of Constantinople, iv. 492, vi. 323.

— Masaliensis, quotations from, regarding Grace, v. 525; testimony of, concerning Celestins, vi. 340; his writings, v. 525, 528; his charge against S., Augustin, iv. 26; date of his Catalogus, vi. 328.

Pernaeo, meaning of, xl. 502, 508.

Genereu, a city in Wales, v. 440.


Geni Keneselach, or Hy Kinselach, vi. 425.

Gene Moc-U-Nethcorb, vi. 508.

Generic, king of the Vandals, vi. 570 (Ind. Chr. 446); his mode of piracy, v. 465.

Gentiles, or Nordmen, vi. 421; or Danes, vi. 327.

Gentius, George, xvi. 64, 146.

Geoffrey of Monmouth. See Galfridus.

Geoge, S., alleged Life of, xvi. 115.

Gepide, encounter Frankos, v. 465.

Geraldus, S., who, vi. 607 (Ind. Chr. 664); follows S. Colman to Ireland, and founds Edithersia, vi. 607 (Ind. Chr. 664); visited by S. Adamnan, vi. 609 (Ind. Chr. 692); his donation to S. Adamnan, vi. 609 (Ind. Chr. 692); date of his death, vi. 610 (Ind. Chr. 697).

Gerardus Cameracensis, his opinions, li. 105.

Gerasina, Sancta, vi. 158, 159, 160.

Gerbanel, son of Nemedus, vi. 379.

Gerberga, abbess, lii. 296.

Gerbert, or Silvester II., li. 87-90; his writings, li. 49, 50.

Germius, a king of Cornwall, vi. 79, 507 (Ind. Chr. 588).

Geriacus, Abbas Tuiliensis, vi. 165.

German language spoken by Franks, xii. 282, 290; translation of the Scriptures, into, xii. 309, 424.

Germania, origin of name, v. 444; reputed source of the Picts, vi. 102; Torelech, of, plundera Beg-Erie, vi. 430; Gunifort and Gunihald go from Ireland to, vi. 348; emperor of, election of, instituted, lii. 91.

Germanicus, death of, x. 519.

Germania, S., of Auxerre, vi. 95 succeeds S. Amator, v. 395, vi. 565 (Ind. Chr. 418); invited to Britain, v. 377, 368, vi. 566 (Ind. Chr. 429); date of first visit, v. 372, 373, an era, v. 202; frees Britain from Pelagianism, v. 371; his services, vi. 399; meets S. Patrick, vi. 399; with Lupus resuscitates Christianity in Britain, v. 386, 388; ordains British bishops, v. 102; Hutton ordained by, v. 538, bishop of Landaff, iv. 324; introduces Gallican liturgy, v. 394; which was borrowed also by S. Patrick, vi. 480; baptizes British army, vi. 567 (Ind. Chr. 430); occasions their success over Saxons and Picts, v. 381, 383; his conduct to Vortigern, v. 391; returns to Gaul, vi. 567 (Ind. Chr. 440); second journey of, to Britain, v. 372, 434, vi. 571 (Ind. Chr. 443); caused by Palladius, vi. 356; curses Vortigern, v. 439; allowed by Occa to preach to the Saxons, v. 436; visits Oxford, v. 391, 392; miracles performed by, v. 438, vi. 567 (Ind. Chr. 448); opens tomb of S. Alban, vi. 376, 377, in whose honour he founds a chapel in Auxerre, v. 375; returns to Gaul, v. 441; sends Palladius to pope Celestins, vi. 568 (Ind. Chr. 482); S. Patrick with, vi. 394, whom he destines for Ireland, vi. 396, and ordains, vi. 396; and provides with books and utensils, vi. 401; S.-Michomeres an Irish disciple of, v. 378; death of, v. 438; celebrity of, vi. 395; Constantius, biographer of, vi. 395; his date, v. 438; Erric's metrical Life of, v. 438; S. Patrick mentioned in his Life, xv. 8, 9.

— bishop of Man, vi. 179, 181, 571 (Ind. Chr. 447); church of, in Man, vi. 182, 401; disciple of S. Patrick, vi. 401; sent to Ireland, vi. 401; death of, vi. 578 (Ind. Chr. 474).
Germanus, companion of S. Patrick, vi. 568 (Ind. Chr. 432).
Gernobrius, bishop of Tours, iv. 60.
Gernonstowe, parish of, i. xclii.
Gertrudis, S., vi. 539.
Gerulnis, king of Cornwall, iv. 352; Aldhelm's letter to, vi. 489, 609 (Ind. Chr. 690).
Gervasius, abbas Ludensis, vi. 461.
Gessyll, S. Ibar in, vi. 347. See Geashill.
Gevisid, West-Saxons, v. 450, 532.
Gewisid, Vortigern, prince of, v. 427, 532. See Gevisid.
Ghest, captain Leonel, xv. 18.
Ghillo, companion of S. Gurthago, vi. 315.
Gilbert Folloth, bishop of London, vi. 92.
— of Westminster, confounded with Gillebert, iv. 611.
—, Dr. William, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 41.
Gildas, or Gillia, vi. 470; two of the name, vi. 520; biographer confounds the two, v. 506, 507, 509; son of Nau, vi. 216; called Querulus in a French MS., vi. 77.
—, Albanus, born, vi. 566 (Ind. Chr. 425), v. 36, 506; brings books from Gaul to Britain, v. 607; different from Gildas Badonicus, vi. 470, 533; labours among the Britons, vi. 573 (Ind. Chr. 451); schools of, in Britain, vi. 577 (Ind. Chr. 468), at Lan-Iutu, v. 539, at Lancarvan, v. 535; attacked by pirates, v. 535, v. 583; studies at Armagh, vi. 420, 471, 581 (Ind. Chr. 498); preaches in Ireland, vi. 433, v. 508; leaves Armagh, vi. 582 (Ind. Chr. 508); at Cair Morva, v. 508; Brendan a pupil of, vi. 523; goes to Armorica, vi. 575 (Ind. Chr. 455); at Pepidiana, vi. 576 (Ind. Chr. 462); retires to Ecni, vi. 583 (Ind. Chr. 509); present in church with S. Allbbe, vi. 433; chaplain of king Gildas—continued.
Arthur, v. 537; monastery of, near Glastonbury, v. 536, 537; death, and burial of, at Glastonbury, v. 536, 537, v. 583 (Ind. Chr. 512); writings of, vi. 220; Life by Caradoc, v. 535.
—, Badonicus, v. 608; birth and origin of name of, vi. 585 (Ind. Chr. 620); labours in Ireland, vi. 520, 580 (Ind. Chr. 538), 595 (Ind. Chr. 566); different from G. Albanus, vi. 523; retires to Brittany, vi. 593 (Ind. Chr. 552); his date, v. 52, 53; letter from seniors of Ireland to, vi. 594 (Ind. Chr. 562); only surviving work of, vi. 53, 594 (Ind. Chr. 564); death of, vi. 595 (Ind. Chr. 570).
—, Britannicus, vi. 122, 140, 274; object of the Querimonia, v. 75, 76; Geraldus' testimony concerning, v. 76; Aulularia of Plautus ascribed to, vi. 76, 77; censure of his style, vi. 77; work de Situ Britanniae, vi. 54, 55; forbearance and zeal of, vi. 218, 219; father an Hibernian Scot, iv. 478; letter of, to seniors of Ireland, vi. 468; invited to Ireland by king Almire, vi. 469; date of, vi. 468; work de Excidio Britanniae, vi. 468; letter to S. Columba, vi. 468; his services to religion in Ireland, vi. 470; praise of, vi. 471; biographer inverts occurrences, vi. 471; version of Scriptures used by, iv. 247; MS. of, with name of Cormac, xv. 5; other MSS. of, xv. 6, 153; Life of, v. 472, by John a Bosco, v. 500, 539, vi. 218, 469, by Caradoc Lancarvan, vi. 216.
—, pseudo, v. 69, 77, 80, 94, 95, 101, 243.
Gillemere, grandson of Genesric, v. 521.
Gilla, same as Gildas, vi. 470.
Gillas, or Gildas, a Briton, a teacher of second order of saints, vi. 478.
Gillaceas, bishop, vi. 470.
Gillebert, first papal legate to Ireland, iv. 319; introduces Roman use, iv.
Gillebert—continued.

274; date of, iv. 378; de Usu Eccles., iv. 500-510, vi. 481; present at a consecration in S. David’s, iv. 510; confounded with Gilbert, iv. 511; friendship and correspondence of, with Anselm, iv. 518; bishop of Limerick, vi. 432.

—, of Luda and Basingwara, vi. 461.

Gillumaurus, king of Ireland, v. 517, vi. 481 (Ind. Chr. 497), 579 (Ind. Chr. 588); stories about, v. 521; confounded with Glimmere, v. 521.

Giraldus, Maurice, of Landesteffan, iv. 556.


—, archbishop of Tarentum, vi. 306.

— de Winescore, ancestor of the Fitz Gerals, iv. 526, 556.

Giricius, archbishop of S. Andrews, vi. 189.

Girley, parish of, i. lxxxix.

Girvill, a Saxon tribe, vi. 450.

Girwensis terra, or Jarrow, vi. 139.

Gisenhaf, vi. 81.

Gisellebert, or Gilbert, of Westminster, iv. 512.

Gladusa, wife of Gandleus, v. 530.

Glanorgan, and Landaff, iv. 115; kings of, v. 589, 540, vi. 82. See Morga-

nan.

Glandwinegaith, cross of, vi. 146.

Glanvil, William de, xi. 471.

Glanville, John, xv. 415.

Glas, meaning of, in English and Irish, vi. 457.

Glasconia, v. 34; or Glastonbury, v. 36.

Glasguh, S. Kentigern bishop of, vi. 226, 247; see transferred from Candida Casa to, vi. 205; see of Iona subject to, vi. 183; ancient registry of, vi. 217; noble church of, vi. 251, 252; Andrew Melville in, i. 4.

Glasneden, in diocese of Dublin, iv. 552.

Glasses, false, in examining human conduct, xii. 35-43.

Glass-Kynnis, S. Calmech’s MS. of the four Gospels, vi. 526.

Glasteye, or Glastonbury, v. 140.

Glastiberi, vi. 457.

Glastingay, or Glastingia, v. 27, 139.

See Glastonbury.

Glastonbury, derivation of its names Avalonia and Ynys Gwydrin, vi. 41; Urbis vitres, v. 580; called Ynyswytryn, vi. 440; called Gles-
ingabyri, Glastiberi, Ynis Gutrin, vi. 457, Glosoniensis ecclesia, vi. 458; its insular situation, v. 133; osier church of, iv. 609 (Ind. Chr. 525); fons totius religionis Angliae, v. 151; first seat of monachism, in Britain, vi. 482; great antiquity of, v. 27, 139, 153, 142; Joseph of Arimathea, of, v. 25, vi. 551 (Ind. Chr. 63), dies in, vi. 552 (Ind. Chr. 76), royal license to search for his remains, v. 44; king Arthur buried at, v. 144, vi. 38-41; S. Ilut buried in, vi. 42; king Coel buried in, v. 217; S. Patrick at, vi. 439, 449, 572 (Ind. Chr. 449); S. Patrick, junior, died and buried in, vi. 186, 187, vi. 373, 381, 576 (Ind. Chr. 458); Johannes de Cantia, tomb of, in, vi. 453; saints interred in, v. 537, vi. 456, 463; frequented by the Irish, iv. 572; alleged date of S. Benignus’ arrival at, vi. 438; visited by SS. Columba and Brigid, vi. 464, 582 (Ind. Chr. 504); Gilldas goes to, v. 586; his work written there, v. 596; twelve missionaries settle in, v. 131, 132; verse claiming the three patron saints of Ireland for, vi. 455; an
GLASTONBURY — GOODMA.

Glastonbury—continued.

asylum, v. 537; story of early indulgences to, lv. 329; Berthwald, abbot of, vi. 610 (Ind. Chr. 693); first Anglo-Saxon abbot of, vi. 608 (Ind. Chr. 670); other abbots of, v. 136, 137, 152, vi. 614 (Ind. Chr. 721); Saxon kings benefactors to, v. 141, 142; freed by king Kentwin, vi. 608 (Ind. Chr. 670); two charters to, vi. 609 (Ind. Chr. 681); restored by Dunstan, and endowed by Ina, v. 136, vi. 610 (Ind. Chr. 704); ancient charter of, mentions S. Patrick, vi. 456; various charters of, v. 138—142; lands granted to, v. 139—143, 149, 151; donations to, v. 144; churches of, exempt of see of Wells, v. 142; charters of Henry II. to, v. 149, 150, of Edward III., v. 157; burned, v. 148, vi. 456; refounded, vi. 611 (Ind. Chr. 721); brass plate fixed to column in, v. 29, 557, vi. 440, 464; inscription of, in possession of William Howard, v. 30; cross of, v. 45, 46; arms of, v. 46; wooden church of, v. 141; queries about, by bishop Jocelin, v. 152; Chronicle of, v. 32, 87; libellus de Antiquo, of, vi. 464; versicles of, v. 29, vi. 458.

Gleannsdeach, "vallis duorum stag- norum," founded by St. Coemgen, vi. 525; in Fortuntha, vi. 525; see of, united to Dublin, vi. 525; suffragan to Dublin, iv. 551; S. Colman, bishop of, vi. 536, 607 (Ind. Chr. 660); Laurence O'Tosle, abbot of St. Kevin's of, iv. 553; donation by Henry II. to, xi. 427; sequestration of coarb of, xi. 428; Thad. O'Kelly, coarb of, xi. 438; a layman archdeacon of, l. 114.

Gleanncastir, or Gloucester, lv. 570.

Gleeg, major, killed, xvi. 543.

Gleisninghry, vi. 457.

Gistolmas, or Glastonbury, v. 133, vi. 456, 458.

Gloria in excelsis, original version of, vii. 335, 336.

Glosneniensis ecclesia, vi. 458.

Glota, or Glotta, vi. 113, 136; or Clyde, vi. 205, 216; and Bodostril, vi. 552.

Gloucester, formerly Clair Glovi, v. 86; king Lucius buried at, v. 168, 169; lost by the Britons, vi. 90.

Glovis, builder of Gloucester, v. 86.

Glun, error concerning, vi. 382.

Gnostics, heretics of, xii. 470.

Gnostics, introducers of images, iii. 599, 510.

Gosde, Dr. Thomas, letter of, to Usaber, xv. 191; mentioned, xv. 214, 215, 336, xvi. 397.

Goord, James, letter of, to Usaber, xvi. 284; mentioned, xvi. 169, 178, 181, 281, 584.

Goractus, Peter, xvi. 169, 181, 581, 582.

Gobbanus, of Clonbercassburg, vi. 639, 605 (Ind. Chr. 639).

Gobelinus Personae, vi. 165.

God, his attributes, xi. 199, 200; article of 1565 on, i. xxvi; diversity of Persons in Godhead, xi. 202.

Godberthus, of Glastonbury, v. 27.

Godberthus, prosbyter, v. 528; his works, v. 529, vi. 581 (Ind. Chr. 590).

Godeni, v. 140; an island belonging to Glastonbury, v. 142, 151.

Goderic, or Gothic, king of Dublin, lv. 488; Lanfranc's letter to, lv. 489.

Godfrey, earl of Cappenberg, iii. 206, 297.

Godron, or Gormmond, vi. 91.

Gold found by S. Patrick, vi. 388, 389.

Golgotha, Adam buried in, iii. 360.

Golines, James, xv. 551, 553, 562, 577; xvi. 19, 32, 257.

Gollit, a Briton, vi. 382, 413.

Gomar, Francis, xvi. 30.

Gondemar, count, xvi. 410.

Good, William, account of Glastonbury, v. 45.

Goodman, Christopher, account of, i. 24; visited by Usaber, i. 28.
GOODMAN - GOTTESCHALC.

Goodman, bishop Godfrey, letter of, to
Ushur, xvi. 164.

Goodwin, bishop Francis, xvi. 418.

Goran, or Gowran, parish of, l. 185.

Gormund, an Irish leader, vi. 92.

Gormanstown, the seat of the Prestons,
vi. 93.

—, Viscount, xvi. 398.

Gormon, or Gormund, name preserved
in Ireland, vi. 92; of Danish origin,
xx. 12.

Gormondi Nomus, and Vadum, near
Leighlin, vi. 93.

Gornuid, or Cornutus, vi. 378.

Gormund, king of Africani, vi. 89; 
"requenos lupus," vi. 88.

Gortiner, son of Verligerum, v. 512.

Goryvan, disciple of Dutricius, v. 310.

Goscichus, an Irish bishop, vi. 518.

Goslin, John, xvi. 369.

Gospel dispensation, privileges under
the, xxii. 70.

Gospels, the, copied by Adamnan, vi.
610 (Ind. Chr. 697); by Cadoc, v. 595; used for swearing on, v. 585; 
copy of in France in ivory case, vi.
827; grants to Glastonbury entered
in, v. 135.

Goth, Rome sacked by, v. 271, 445, 
446; Gothia, or Jutland, v. 445.

Gothic, version of the Scriptures in,
by Ulphilas, xii. 227, 228, 413-415, 
xxvi. 189, 190; words in S. Augustin,
xxii. 247.

Gothic. See Goderic.

Gotteschalch, brief account of, l. 124-
126; monk of Orbacum, iv. 14; not
a Scot, iv. 14, 180, 181, but a Gaul,
iv. 44; his own form of the name,
iv. 14; same as Ogdunoe, iv. 14; 
student of S. Augustin’s works, iv.
14; ordained presbyter, iv. 28; as-
sailed by Hincmar for his predes-
tinarian opinions, iv. 15, 39; tenets 
embodied in his four capitula, iv. 16; 
five topics insisted on, iv. 29-38; 
defended by Remigius, iv. 29-38; 
teaches northern Germans, iv. 28; 
returns, iv. 39; greeted by Walaf.
Strabo, iv. 39-41; and called Ful-
gentius, iv. 39; assailed by Rab-
anus Maurus, iv. 41; condemned at 
synod of Mentz, iv. 42; assailed by 
Lupus Servatus, iv. 43; his contro-
versy with Rabanus, iv. 44, 45; al-
leged retraction, iv. 45, 46; swears 
not to return within the empire, iv. 45, 
46; called Gyroagus monachus, iv.
46; condemned in a German synod, 
and sent back to Rheims, iv. 46; 
refuses assent to Hincmar’s terms,
iv. 59; condemned of heresy at Ca-
risiacum, and degraded from priest-
hood, and confined in workhouse,
iv. 61; form of sentence against, iv.
61; illegality of his trial, iv. 62, 
63; violent treatment of, iv. 65; 
sentiments of, defended by church 
of Lyons, iv. 66; letter about him 
from Rabanus Maurus to Hincmar,
iv. 66, 67; Hincmar’s letters, iv.
82; assailed by Florus Magister, iv.
84; his account of him, iv. 135; 
alleged connexion with Johannes 
Scottus, iv. 85, who condemns his 
heresy, iv. 115; doctrines of, espoused 
by Gallican church, iv. 164; synods 
where he was condemned, iv. 172, 
and vindicated, iv. 172; review of 
his opponents and advocates, iv.
172; ecclesiastics divided regarding 
him, i. 124-126; unguarded in his 
language, i. 127, 128; Hincmar’s 
great work against, iv. 186, his tes-
imony to his abilities, iv. 199; kept 
in bonds by Hincmar, iv. 199; kept 
twenty-one years in confinement, iv.
292; charged with subtilty and 
perversion of Scripture, iv. 201; re-
mained firm, iv. 202, 203; Remi-
gius urges his liberation, iv. 202; 
Altivillarens coenobium, or Hault-
villier, his place of confinement, iv.
202; monms over his low condi-
tion, iv. 220; offers to be tried by 
boiling water and oil, iv. 203; his 
death, iv. 264; his short confession, 
iv. 207-209; longer confession, iv.
211-233; Usshor’s collection on,
Gotteschalch—continued.


Grace, salvation by, iv. 115, 131; throne of, xiii. 236–239; and free will, canons of council of Orange on, vi. 18; of council of Valence, iv. 178; Fulgentius' writings on, vi. 8–11; controversy of Hinemar and Remigius on, iv. 57–111; Gennadius on, v. 402; John Maxentius on, vi. 5; Pelagius and Celestius opposers of, iv. 259; Pelagius' sentiments on, iii. 529–531, three kinds of Grace, iii. 532, his definition of, v. 282; sentiments of Irish writers on, v. 255, 256; Irish article of 1615 on, i. xxxix.

Gradasil, or Graal, v. 30, 31.

Gradus accipere, vi. 345.

Graemysdyke, or Graham's dyke, or Arthur's Oven, or Julius Hoff, vi. 112, 132, 135, 142, 507 (Ind. Chr. 431).

Grammar, Lilly's, use of, enjoined by statute, i. 3.

Granpui Montes, vi. 115.

Granysdyke. See Graemysdyke.

Granard, vicarage of, xvi. 511.

Grandy, town of, vi. 337.

Grandison, lord deputy, removed, i. 58; letter of, to Ussher, i. 52, xvi. 374, 390; Ussher to, xv. 180.

Grange-Gorman, in Dublin, vi. 92.

Granicus, battle of, viii. 445.

Grant, river of Cambridge, v. 83.

Grantacaster, or Cambridge, v. 83.

Grantebridgeshire, or Cambridgeshire, v. 83.

Gratian, created emperor, vi. 563 (Ind. Chr. 407); toleration enacted by, v. 240; defeats Picts and Huns, vi. 120; murdered, vi. 128.

—-, his collections of canon law, Dr. James on, xv. 265, 327; on obedience, xi. 354.

Graunge-the, parish of, i. xxvii.

Gravis, Henricus, professor at Louvain, v. 501.

Graves, John, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 73; writes Ussher's epitaph, i. 246, 322.

Greek, original of New Testament defended, xiv. 237, by Jerom, xiv. 239; alleged variations of, xiv. 246–249; corruptions of, by heretics, xiv. 252, 309; fathers alleged against, xiv. 242; version of Old Testament censured by Jerome, xiv. 238, 239; spoken by Palestinian bishops at Diopolis, v. 294; Dobdan, S. Virginiius' companion, a, iv. 462; church at Trim, iv. 462; unknown to Gregory I., xii. 268; studied by Aldhelm, iv. 445; called Romana lingua, xii. 419; ignorance of verb in, cause of a predestinarian error, iv. 121; name given to a Welsh saint, v. 107; church, opposed to Latin on purgatory, ii. 195, 196.

Greciana, in Johannes Scottus, iv. 474, 481, 482 vi. 140; amusingly abundant in Aldhelm's letter, iv. 448–453.

Greenocke, parish of, i. lxxii.

Gregorius Ariminensis, a defender of S. Augustin, iii. 576.

—-, of Dublin, bishop, iv. 328; ordained at Sarum, iv. 533; consecrated at Lambeth, iv. 533; presides over, or preaches, or presides to Canterbury, iv. 563; bishop of Dublin, iv. 542.

I., pope, "Oris aurei," iv. 489; ignorant of Greek, xii. 268; preached in Latin as understood by the people, xii. 268; low state of literature under, xii. 268; his purgatory, iii.
Gregorius—continued.

101, 193; sends Augustine to convert the Saxons, v. 598 (Ind. Chr. 596); creates two archiepiscopal sees in Britain, vi. 601 (Ind. Chr. 601).

— II., pope, ii. 65.

— VII., pope, how he obtained the popedom, ii. 112, or Hildebrand, ii. 128; great usurpations by, ii. 138, 139; Cotton MS. of his letter to the Irish, iv. 321, 389, 498.

— Nazianzenus, creed found in works of, vii. 333; an error of, vi. 470.

— of Tours, vi. 561 (Ind. Chr. 383).

Grellian, a disciple of S. Columba, vi. 237.

Greene-kyric, l. e. Viridis Ecclesia, vi. 513.

Greeter, his edition of Adamannus de Loca Sancta, iv. 456; witty quotation from, xiv. 224; Usher on his guard against, xv. 78.

Griffith, son of Cenau, iv. 566; Life of, xvi. 591, 597.

Grimoaldus, majordomus of king Sigibert, vi. 539.

Grimus, a quo Grime's Dyke, vi. 142.

Griumond's Tower, vi. 90.

Grochins, Gulhelmus, xii. 517.

Gronna of Largs, vi. 541.

Gronta. See Granta.

Grosthed, bishop Robert, his works, xv. 93; proposed publication of his epistles, xv. 118.

Grotius, Hugo, notice of, xv. 129; his congratulations to Vossius, i. 113; mentioned, xvi, 19, 291, 529.

— Peter, xvi. 119.

Grunius, the precursor of Celestius, v. 254; a name of Ruffinus, v. 273.

Gruter, Isaac, letters of, to Usher, xvi. 136, 141.


Grymside. See Gramysdyke.

Guisa, river, same as Vaga and Gwy, v. 84. See Guy, Gwy.

VOL. XVII.

Gualchmay, son of Llow, vi. 32.

Guallus, Jacobus, vi. 384.

Guanus, king of the Huns, vi. 119, 120, 561 (Ind. Chr. 383).

Gnana, See Guenevera.

Guarues, an Irish king, vi. 538.


Guasmonic, near Carlisle, v. 84.

Gaul, i.e. vallum, or wall, vi. 138.

Guccanuns, bishop of Landaif, iv. 325.

Gudrum, or Guthrum, vi. 91.

Guenedotia, Mailco, king of, vi. 73.

Guenet, city where S. Paternus was born, same as Venes, vi. 47.

Guenevera, wife of king Arthur, v. 144, 205, 536, vi. 590, 591 (Ind. Chr. 642).


Guennwar. See Guenevera.

Guent, or Venetia, Monmouth, vi. 48.

Guentonia, an episcopal seat, vi. 116.

Guernabien, disciple of S. Dubricius, v. 810.

Guil—crux, or Mold, in Wales, v. 833.

Gued linus, or Vitelineus, twelfth archbishop of London, v. 89; goes to Armorica, v. 89.

Guidi, city in Inchebek, vi. 122, 221.

Guide, papal commissary against the Waldenses, ii. 288, 289.

—, an Austin friar, condemned by theological faculty of Paris, iii. 578; his recantation, iii. 579.

Guignier, S., same as Fingar, acts of, by Anselm, vi. 402, 411, 431.

Guili filii, vi. 346, 562 (Ind. Chr. 401).

Guineon, castellum, vi. 176.

Guintania, v. 85, 516, vi. 58.

Guir—a-brinaich, Bernidri, vi. 452.

Gunclin, bishop of London, v. 426, 512, 564 (Ind. Chr. 411).

Gulhelmus Malmesburiensis, date of, iv. 397; ancient MS. of, vi. 357.

— Martellus, of St. Alban's, v. 186, 186.

Gundleus, S., his lineage, v. 530, vi. 579 (Ind. Chr. 499).
GUNIBALD — HAITHABY.

Gunibald, a Scot, vi. 348, 349, 350; 565 (Ind. Chr. 418).

Gunibald, a Scot, his acts, vi. 348; his death, vi. 349, 565 (Ind. Chr. 418).

Gunning, bishop, statement of Usher’s sentiments, i. 293.

Gunulnus, pupil of Dubricius, vi. 510.

Gulooplinum praelium, vi. 512, 575 (Ind. Chr. 450).

Gunterthigern, Caer of, vi. 83; curious story about, vi. 439, 440; reign of, vi. 461; shame of, vi. 32.

Gunterthigirmaun, Radnorshire, vi. 440, 521, vi. 577 (Ind. Chr. 466).

Gurtimir, or Vortemir, son of Vortigern, v. 439, 475.

Gurtigirnus, receives the Saxons, vi. 566 (Ind. Chr. 428). See Vortigern.

Gurcan the Great, v. 110; Welsh king, vi. 80.

Gurd-lrncch, Bernicia, v. 452.

Gurmaet, a contemporary of Telle, vi. 80.

Gurnmundus the Norwegian, vi. 479; age of, vi. 91; ravages of, vi. 93; subjugates Meath and Leinster, vi. 598 (Ind. Chr. 532); leads his Africans to Britain, vi. 599 (Ind. Chr. 536); destruction of Irish MSS. under, vi. 873; Giraldus’ account of, vi. 92; name of, preserved in Ireland, vi. 92; 98; Gurnmundi Porta, and Grange Gorman, vi. 92. See Gormund.

Gurthreon, in Wales, v. 84; situate in Powis, v. 439. See Garthreanen.

Gutch, Collectanea Curiosa, i. 314.

Gutenburga arx, v. 165.

Guthagon, S., of Oostkerck, vi. 315, 316, 556 (Ind. Chr. 248), 557 (Ind. Chr. 299).

Guit. See Jute.

Gutland subjugated by king Arthur, vi. 34.

Gutrin, i.e. Vitrea, vi. 457.

Guy, or Vaga, river in Wales, v. 510, vi. 581 (Ind. Chr. 498). See Gwy.

Gynnedihie, a Welsh tribe, v. 98.

Gwarch, i. e. collumnia, v. 439.

Gwir, and Win, Welsh for white, vi. 522.

Gwy, river, or Vaga, or Guania, v. 84. See Guania, Vaga.

Gwydyr, Philchlad, vi. 105.

Gwyntfesyr, or Vortiporius, vi. 56.

Gyrovagus monachus, Gotteschalk, termed, iv. 46.

II

Habassinies, or Ethiopian Christians, a practice of, ill. 29.

Habrinnum flumen, or Severn, vi. 49.

Haecet, bishop, his prophecy, i. 302.

Hades, what, i. cxxv., ill. 316, 317, &c.; meaning of, ill. 326-331, 338, 339, 383, 391; Christ’s descent into, xiv. 165-177.

Hadrian, reduction of Britain by, vi. 553 (Ind. Chr. 117); wall of, v. 108, vi. 113, 555 (Ind. Chr. 208); his distinction of bishops and presbyters, vi. 59; allusion to patriarch, vi. 64.

I. pope, letter of, to Spanish bishops, iv. 9, 10.

II. pope, his arrogance, ii. 46; answer to Charlemagne, v. 491.

Hael, great stone of, vi. 217.

Haemrodius, Cornelius, v. 483.

Haeres Patriarch, i. e. Abbas Armachania, vi. 421, 437.

Haereticus, definition of, i. 225; alleged influence of heretics on Greek text of the New Testament, xiv. 152.

Haggæus, prophet, son of, viii. 244.

Hagiocleptes, a title of Demetrius, vi. 285.

Hagystadennis ecclesia, or Hexham, v. 453, vi. 137; Acca of, vi. 205, 611 (Ind. Chr. 731).

Halle-mont, a port in Cornwall, vi. 441.

Halo, fabled writings of, v. 455.

Haiithaby, Danish name for Slate, v. 446.
Hakewell, Dr. George, Ussher’s respect for, i. 109; letter to, Ussher, xv. 417.

Haldulius, abbis Altivillarense transactis, iv. 60.

Hale, Sir Matthew, friend of Ussher, i. 250; his estimation of Ussher’s writings, xl. 586; his extracts from Ussher’s MSS., i. 324.

Haledon, or Hesenfeld, vi. 137.

Haldemus, a Danish leader, vi. 263.

Hall, bishop, urges Ussher to write on episcopacy, i. 225; letters of, to Ussher, xvi. 92, 117, 291, 457; letter of Ussher to, xvi. 118.

Halliox, Peter, his edition of the apostolic fathers, vi. 77, &c.

Hau, age of, xl. 520; his offence, xl. 521.

Hamburg, capital of Stormarii, v. 448.

Hamden Hall, near Glastonbury, v. 45.

Hamilton, Archibald, letter of, to Ussher, xv. 435.

—, James, his sojourn in Ireland, i. 3.

Hammend, Dr. Henry, meets Ussher at Oxford, i. 252; consulted in Ignatian controversy, i. 234; his correspondence, i. 290-292; letters to Ussher, xvi. 148, 172, 173, 456; Ussher to, xvi. 135, 174.

Hampole, Richard, xii. 858, 857.

Hampton, primates, seeks the deanship of Armagh for Ussher, xv. 158; consecrates Ussher, i. 56; letters of, to Ussher, xv. 159, 183, 199; Ussher to, xv. 155.

Hamulus, or Amolus, iv. 83.

Hana, Sibylla Christina Comtesse of, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 66.

Hangustald, or Hexham, iv. 344.

Hamner, bishop John, letter of, to Ussher, xv. 378.

Hamnibal, acts of, ix. 183; his death, ix. 255.

Harald Harfagir, iv. 566; king of Norway, vi. 182.

Harau, date of, xl. 576.

Hardicus, Comes, vi. 169.

Harding, answer to Jewell’s challenge, iii. 12.

Harding, Dr., vice-provost of Trinity College, Dublin, i. 199, 199.

Hardmacha, or Arnaugh, vi. 249.

Hartehia, or Cuir Colum, v. 82.

Hartlib, Mr. Samuel, Ussher’s letters to, xvi. 52, 64.

Hauvilliers, or Altivillarense concubium, iv. 202.

Hauthem, formerly Holtem, iv. 424.

Hauvilliers, or Altivillarense concubium, where Gotteschale was confined, i. 125, iv. 202.

Hay, or Ewe, “an island.” See Bridehay, Bardsey, Ireland’s Eye.

Hearp, or harp, v. 133.

Heartwell, Mr. J., letters of, to Ussher, xvi. 331, 338, 354.

Heather, bishop of Candida Casa, vi. 206; last Anglo-Saxon, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 899).

Heaven, admission to, before Christ’s death, xiv. 178.

Hebrew, language, studied by the Irish, vi. 544; letters, Scaliger’s opinion on, vii. 617; their antiquity, vii. 617, 618, xv. 25; suppression of gutturals, xv. 257; points, Buxtorf’s opinion of, xv. 568; vowels, xv. 258, 259; text, Ussher’s opinion of, vii. 608; integrity of, prosecution on, xiv. 201, &c., xvi. 216; chronology of, by whom followed, xi. 542, 549; controversy on, see Boeot, Capellus; Pealter, excellence of, iv. 243; studied, iv. 83; the south called the right in, as in Welsh, v. 103; citations, iii. 147, 148, 318; 326, 327, 328, 332, 336, 393.

Hebrews, S. Paul’s Epistle to the, xi. 89.

Heds, Guilelmus, v. 454.

Redda, or Hedd, bishop, v. 139, 140; of Winchester, vi. 608, 609 (Ind. Chr. 675, 681).

Heisenfeld, “coelestis campus,” now Halesdon, vi. 137.

Heiglinithe, river, vi. 84.

Hegesippus, date of, vil. 53.

Heidelberg, capture of, xv. 177; library of, removed, xv. 177.
Herenachis—continued.
grants to, in Armagh registers, xi. 436–439; how their land became tributary to bishops, xi. 442; endowment of, in Derry and Raphoe, xi. 441; and corbes, Ussher's treatise on, xi. 419–445.
Heresy, temporal arm employed against, ii. 285; Irish rule of Easter styled, vi. 507.
Heretics, form of admission of, iv. 402. See Hareticus.
Hering, a tribe in Britain, v. 84.
Herugust, son of Fergus, Pictish king, vi. 560, 561 (Ind. Chr. 369, 379).
Heribald, bishop of Auxerre, ill. 23, 24, iv. 189; question to Rabanus, iii. 32.
Heriiri, or Snowdon, vi. 114. See Eryri.
Herlewin, a monk, ii. 221.
Hermannus, Comes, v. 485.
Hermathia, of Boethius, vi. 231.
Hermithia, life of monks, vi. 49.
Hermogenes, Tertullian's controversy with, ill. 42.
Hermnie, iv. 448.
Herod, the Great, acts of, x. 297, 306, 316, 324, 370, 394, 415, 422, 424, 434, 435, 441, 448, 449, 452–464; last illness, x. 477–479; death, x. 479; kingdom of, divided, x. 487.
—— Agrippa, his end, xi. 27.
—— the Tetrarch, his end, xi. 8, 9.
Herodotus, completes his history, viii. 309.
Herodotes of Athens, v. 399.
Hesychius, bishop, vi. 501.
Heth, in Britain, visited by S. Brendan, vi. 528, 584 (Ind. Chr. 614); and by S. Cormac, vi. 524.
Hethland, or the Shetland Islands, vi. 275.
Her buys to Briten "Domus Britannics," v. 481.
Herul, a port in Cornwall, vi. 431.
Herullius, John, Ussher's letter to, xvi. 167.
Hexameters, poems in, by S. Columbanus, iv. 412–414.
Hexapla of Origen, vii. 485.
Ilexham, or Hanglestead, iv. 844, vi. 137; anniversary commemoration at, ill. 205.
Heylin, Dr., charges of, against articles of 1615, i. 44, 45; against Ussher, i. 289, James Tyrrell's vindication in answer to i. cxiv.-clxxxiv.; on the Sabbath, xii. 577, 578; combated, xii. 585, 593–595.
Hezekiah, king, date of, viii. 144.
Hibernia confounded with Hibernia, vi. 812, 317.
Hibero for Hibernia, in S. Patrick's Confessio, vi. 386, 390; and in Antonini Itinerarium, vi. 330.
Hiberni and Scot interchange terms, vi. 112.
Hibernia, Bede's description of, iv. 101; in ancient Life of S. Patrick, vi. 368, 369; ancient notices of, vi. 266–269; Greek names for, vi. 267, 268; derivation of name, vi. 281; called Iren and Iris, vi. 471; Juverna, vi. 319; Britannia Parsa, vi. 268; called Scotia by the Saxons, vi. 278; and till a late period, vi. 269; derived from Hebrew by Pestellus, v. 11; reckoned in Barbaria, vi. 552; most westerly country, vi. 569; said by Dempster to be a mountainous part of Scotland, vi. 501; not subject to the Romans, vi. 558, 559 (Ind. Chr. 394, 387).
—— Character of inhabitants; Bede and William of Malmesbury's testimony of their inoffensiveness, iv. 38; friendly to the Angli, vi. 275, 609 (Ind. Chr. 684); "impudentes grassatores," vi. 143.
—— Christianized; legend of S. James, v. 16, vi. 559 (Ind. Chr. 569); origin of the error, v. 18; by Joseph of Arimathea, vi. 300; who banished noxious animals, vi. 562 (Ind. Chr. 76); received the faith from the
Hibernia—continued.

British, iv. 338, vi. 287; mission of a Christian priest to, long before S. Patrick, vi. 533; other saints antecedent to S. Patrick, vi. 845, 855; see Albiba, Beatus, Cataldus, Cran, Declan, Dichus, Denatus, Firmius, Florentius, Ibar, Mansuetus; conversion of, erroneously ascribed to S. Cataldus, vi. 506; in time of Mansuetus had many Christians, vi. 297; its Christianity probably alluded to by S. Augustin, vi. 334; Scotch tradition as to its conversion, vi. 316.

—Church of: Pelagian heresy in, iv. 1–2; sites in, varying from the Roman, iv. 276; schismatical orders, iv. 509; ordinances not allowed by Roman party, iv. 551; condemned as schismatical by Baronius, iv. 351, 382; deposed condition of, in reign of Almiric, vi. 469; Irish darkness, what, vi. 473; lament over, iv. 288; ignorance of, iv. 518; martyrdom of a bishop, v. 206; Ostmen bishops of, subject to Canterbury, iv. 564–566; Lanfranc's censure of irregularities, iv. 490–493, Anschu's, iv. 521; his instructions to Gillebert, iv. 519; cause of innovation in, vi. 480; degradation of, according to Alexander II., iv. 549; papal claim to, iv. 804; its gradual subjection to Roman see, iv. 498; subsequent darkness of, xv. 95; lamentable state of, i. 165, 188, 189; infected by Popery in reign of James I., ii. v.; appeal of clergy to Charles I., i. 169; Usher's efforts for its independence, i. 170; preference in, xvi, 35; receptacle for English malecontents, i. 17; canons of, xv. 53; titles in escheated counties, xv. 196, 197.

—Kings of: from 423 to 658, vi. 514, 515; benefactions of James I. to, ii. iv. See Dublin, Trinity College, Uster.

—Language of; that spoken in

Hibernia—continued.

Scotland, vi. 103; words of, offensive to a Latin ear, vi. 844; inquiries about, xvi. 13; alleged version of New Testament in, xii. 845; interdicted by Elizabethan policy, i. 19; Latin preferred to, in the Church, i. 19; Bedell's efforts for cultivation of, censured, i. 117, 118; two Englishmen its warmest advocates, i. 118; acquired by an English mechanic, i. 289; order in canon for officiating in, i. 183; lecture on, begun by Bedell, xv. 443, 536; Usher's praise of, xvi. 23; fines in, by S. Patrick, vi. 428; character of, resembles Saxon, xvi. 161.

—Laws of; Usher's treatise on, i. 313; treatise on establishment of English laws and parliaments, xi. 447–463; whether imperial laws were received in, xi. 465–473; laws, native, confirmed; xi. 449–452; English statutes introduced, i. 312, xi. 451, 453–456; appeal from courts of, to England, xi. 451; inhabitants study canon law, xvi. 467.

—Literature of; early celebrity of, i. 145, iv. 587–594, vi. 474; Hebrew studied in, vi. 544; Septuagint followed in the Old Testament, and the Greek text in the New, iv. 245–247; Usher's Grottechul said to be the first Latin book printed in, xv. 542, but incorrectly, i. 125; MSS. found in, ii. 801; class of writing, xii. 151.

—Missionaries of; in England, iv. 858; founded monasteries there, iv. 297; bishop procured from, to consecrate S. Kentigern, vi. 225; flock to Glastonbury, iv. 572; attend Theodorus, iv. 451, 452; Tuthen teaches at Caer Went, v. 116; many on the Continent, vi. 279; two in Gaul, vi. 279; found the universities of Paris and Tielnum, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 791); commendation of, in Life of S. Erhard, vi. 265; S. Summings, in Norway, iv. 547; others in
Hibernia—continued.

Thule, vi. 429; several virgins from, in S. Ursula's train, vi. 171; 30,000 Christians forsake, vi. 519; youth of, sent to Rome, v. 197.

Monasticism of, whence it was moulded, vi. 482; its effect on neighbouring countries, vi. 483; Ratramn's testimony of Irish monks, vi. 278; great diversity of rules, vi. 481.

Paschal observance in; cycle of Easter, vi. 496; rules of, vi. 498, 500; epistles from Citerus Romanus on, iv. 250; northern and southern portions varied, iv. 337, vi. 604 (Ind. Chr. 631); when latter conformed, iv. 528, vi. 501; Honorius I. remonstrates, vi. 501; papal letters on Easter and Paschalism, vi. 506, 606 (Ind. Chr. 640).

Religion in; Usher's discourse on the, of the ancient Irish, iv. 235, xv. 186; character of work, l. 182; primitive, true way to judge of, iv. 375; simplicity of, vi. 519.

Resort to, in monasteries, by foreigners, lv. 297; the school of the Anglo-Saxons, iv. 593, and Welsh, iv. 594; Alcuin's steer at, iv. 449; crowds of English students, iv. 451; visited by Samson, vi. 49; Paternus comes to, from Brittony, iv. 45, 46, with 847 followers, iv. 45, 46; Revus summoned from, to baptize S. David, v. 808; S. Machutus educated in, by Brendan, vi. 50; S. Petcor educated in, vi. 83; Egbert taught in, v. 456; Willibrord educated in, vi. 610 (Ind. Chr. 693); a seminary in time of Charles, xvi. 2; Umbratul, father of Maglorius, an abbot in, vi. 50; Gildas Alba- nins, and other British, In. 433; S. Aben retires to, v. 476; retreat for the British during the Iconoclasts, v. 98; king of Wales retires to, vi. 60; English monasteries in, vi. 535.

Sanctity of; called the Island of Saints, iv. 519, vi. 519; panegyric

Hibernia—continued.

on, by Cogitosus, vi. 274; catalogue of saints, vi. 477; early assemblage of saints of various nations in, vi. 478.

Subjugation of; reduced to Roman sway, vi. 121; subject to Maximus, vi. 121; Picts and Huns defeated and driven to, vi. 120; conquered by king Arthur, vi. 34; in greater part subject to Edgar, iv. 569; ravaged by Danes, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 795); Northmen defeated, xv. 17; William Rufus' boast about its conquest, iv. 526; kings of, at Henry I.'s pleasure, iv. 534; conquest mediated by Henry II., iv. 548; reason of delay, iv. 548; pope's title to, iv. 546, 548; grants it by Investiture to Henry II., iv. 548; possessed object of the grant, iv. 548; detail of its submission, iv. 360-371; bishops testify theirs by sealed indentures, iv. 307; cause of the subjugation, xl. 364; character of country at the conquest, iv. 548; John created Lord of, iv. 568; Irish bishops on their way to Lateran council swear allegiance to king of England, iv. 553.

Superstitions of, represented in charges against Adelbert, iv. 458, 459.

Tonsure of. See Tonsure.

Traditions of, concerning Stonehenge, v. 517.

Valuable of, carried to Wales by Petroc, vi. 84; ancient costume of, vi. 520; collection of antiquities of, Usher's recreation, xv. 4; "parents ingrate" to him, xi. 480; several nobles of, converted by Camden, xv. 140; Hibernia toles archiepiscopos, iv. 460; army of, l. 72; grievances of, l. 72; redress purchased, l. 93; wants of, in 1647, xvi. 543. See Ierne, Ireland.

Hiberniae Oculus, Ireland's Eye, or Nis-mac Nessan, vi. 531. See Eye.

umbilicus, or central point of, at Killair, or Birr, v. 518.
Hibernia-Parva, or Bride Hay, an island near Glastonbury, vi. 464. See Beg-Erin.

Hicill, [erroneously represented as] a son of Tigrida, vi. 382.

Hierculoisci, vi. 231.

Hilda, extent of an, v. 85.

Hierapolis, a metropolis, vii. 84, 85; church of, founded, vil. 58.

Hiergust. See Urgust.

Hieronymus, S., testimony to his learning, v. 352; at Bethlehem, addressed by S. Augustin, v. 333; his writings against Pelagianism, v. 271–277; his community assaulted by Pelagians, v. 297; some of Pelagius' works ascribed to, lii. 543, iv. 12; his testimony of the British, v. 248; enure at Cælestus, v. 254; followed by Sedulius and Claudius, iv. 245, 246; his account of the sacking of Rome, v. 264; remarks on Origen's labours on the Scriptures, vii. 482, 483, 487; his version of the Psalter, MS. of, iv. 248, of the Scriptures, xvi. 216; on the Septuagint, vii. 501, 502; old editions of his works, vi. 117, 118.

Hiforgnidiu ['in Forgney,' erroneously represented as a person], vi. 382.

Higges, John, xii. 382.

High church, the party of, censured, i. 229.

High Commission, court of, revived in Ireland, i. 187; first acts of, i. 188, 189.

Highgate, bishop, xvi. 519.

Hii, insula, vi. 228.

Hil, "to cover," iii. 517.

Hilary, two of the name, v. 397, 398, 414, 491.

Hilary, archbishop of London, v. 89.

Hilary, archbishop of London, v. 89.

Hildegardis, S., prophecy of, ii. 74.

Hildesdona, bishop of Tolutamus, date of, iv. 378.

Hilderic succeeds Thrasamund, vi. 14; dethroned, v. 521.

Hildimer, an officer of Egfrid, iv. 279.

Hilduin, Briton, v. 297, vi. 349; mentions British bishops, vi. 599 (Ind. Chr. 558); controversy concerning his commentary on S. Paul's Epistles, xili. 229.
Hillel, date of, x. 571, xii. 156.
Hilmn, Richard, xii. 366.
Hilm, S., of Glastonbury, v. 132.
Hincmar, bishop of Laudun, nephew to Hincmar of Rheims, iv. 201; letters against him by other Hincmar, ii. 67, iii. 50.

—, archbishop of Rheims, called Ingomarus, iv. 46; letters regarding Gotteschalc, iv. 82; to Amelius, iv. 82, 83; to King Charles the Bald, iv. 16, 17, 179; work of fifty-five chapters addressed to his nephew, Hincmar, iv. 201; to Pope Nicholas I., against Gotteschalc, iv. 15; to Prudentius, iv. 82; to Rabanus Manucus, iv. 82; Rabanus to him, iv. 46, 47; to Rathadus, iv. 59; discussion with Remigius on Gotteschalc controversy, iv. 87-111; his great work against Gotteschalc, iv. 186, 190; author of canons of Cresel, iv. 195; MS. of his work preserved at Rheims, iv. 195; misstatements of, iv. 20, 27; in a difficulty, iv. 182; his continued severity against Gotteschalc, iv. 202; eulogy on, xv. 92.
Hildegardus, S., of Glastonbury, v. 132.
Hippas, date of, viii. 251.
Hismael, a Welsh bishop, vi. 80, 599
(Iind. Chr. 397).
Histantus, viii. 256.
Historia Britonum, translated from the British, v. 115.

—Dogmatica, Uscher’s, treatises appended to, i. 310.
Hithe, in Britain, vi. 239, 248, 523, 624.
Hivel, prince of Mercaucus, iv. 325.
Hudsonius, Ludovicus, iv. 46, 47.
Hoon, king of the Britons, vi. 256, 606 (Ind. Chr. 642).
Hody, Dr. Humphrey, on the Septuagint, i. 271.
Hoc, same as Howel, king of Armorica, v. 99.
Hoeloc, father of S. Leonarius, vi. 52.
Holcroft, Mr. H., letter of, to Uscher, xv. 189, xvi. 394.

Holdellin, plain of, vi. 227.
Holidays, church, observance of, i. 189, 199.
Holland, Arminian controversy in, xv. 129.

—, Randolph, letter of, to Uscher, xvi. 403.
Hollins, fabled writings of, v. 455.
Holme, in Man, vi. 183.
Holme Culrain, canoebium de Ulmo, v. 200.
Holme Hurst, near Verulam, vi. 200, vi. 557 (Ind. Chr. 309).
Holme Patrick, island of, vi. 405, 585 (Ind. Chr. 432).
Holsati, a Saxon tribe, v. 477.
Holstia, duchy of, represents ancient Saxony, v. 448.
Holstenius, 182.
Holtsa, in Alcuin, iv. 39.
Homilias, translation of ancient, into vernacular language of the Germans, xii. 275.

—, English, on peril of idolatry, ii. 440.
Homoousios, introduction of the term, xii. 321.
Honestus, a presbyter, vi. 310, 312.
Honoratus, abbot of Lerins, v. 394, 395; where he introduced the eremitical life, vi. 394; made bishop of Arles, v. 360, 375.

—, bishop of Marseilles, v. 435.

—, bishop of Tolouse, vi. 319, 311.
Honour villa, xi. 436.
Honoreus, emperor, aids the Britons against the Scots, vi. 565 (Ind. Chr. 429).

HONORIUS — HY.

Honorio I., pope, regulation for Easter; vi. 501; remiss in suppressing heresy, vi. 501; epistle to Honorius of Canterbury, v. 91; epistle to the Irish church, iv. 377, 428, vi. 506; reduces southern Scots to paschal uniformity, vi. 604 (Ind. Chr. 629).

— III., bull of, granting primacy to see of Dublin, i. cxxx.

—, son of Threfianus, in Ramsey, vi. 43.

Hoods, graduate's, use of, recommended by Ussher, i. 26.

Hooker, his explanation of a sacrament praised, xv. 511.

Horealst in Scotland, vi. 247.

Hornius, George, of Leyden, his praise of Ussher's Chronologica, xi. 585.

Horremm Patricii, or Santi, vi. 406.

Horsa, death of, v. 471, v. 573 (Ind. Chr. 453); monument of, v. 472.

Horsted, called from Horsa, v. 472.

Hot, Arnold, an Albigensian, ii. 541, 542.

Hotton, Guthofrid, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 227.

Hour-glass, used by Ussher in the pulpit, i. 285; story about, i. 285.

Howard, Lord William, son of the Duke of Norfolk, xv. 556; of North, his MS. of Alisdair's letter, iv. 452; his MS. of Marianus, xv. 556.

Howel, or Hoel, or Huel, or Hueliana, or Cuellus, son of Camma, vi. 217; death of, 562 (Ind. Chr. 508).

Howel Dinas, or the Good, date of, iv. 295, 297, v. 123.

Howlet, Mr., proposed as Provost of Trinity College, Dublin, i. 199.

Howth, called an island, i. cxxxii.

—, Book of, xi. 459; Garland of, vi. 531.

Hoyle, Joshua, divinity professor in Trinity College, Dublin, i. 58; his history, i. 58; replies to Malone, i. 66, 67.

—, Mr., a junior fellow of Trinity College, Dublin, i. 191, 192.

Hrothadus, a bishop, iv. 60.

Hua Brinin, in Connaught, ubi Enachduin, vi. 523.

Hua Chensealay, or Hua Kendellach, ubi Beg Erin, vi. 348, 430.

Hua Garreou, ubi Coillmor, vi. 309.

Hua Maihre, Subhine, lord of, vi. 504, 604 (Ind. Chr. 630).

Hucbald, biographer of Livinus, vi. 264, 278.

Huc, or Icel, vi. 218.

Hugh, bishop of Coventry, iii. 245, 246.

Hugh, Sir Thomas, of Wells, v. 29.

Hugo Slane, or Aedh II., king of Ireland, vi. 515.

—, Ulredhnauch, klog, vi. 515.

Hul Bain, Milmc son of, vi. 389.

Huicci, among whom was Cair Ceri, v. 86.

Hulseoch, in Meath, vi. 180.

Hulugayr, or Guilgav, vi. 411.

Halvester, or Ulster, vi. 372.

Human nature, depravity of, xii. 61-59.

Humber, the river, southern boundary of Deira, v. 452.

Humiliati, a sect, ii. 277, 278, 316, 317.

Hunaldus, letter of S. Columbanus to, iv. 412, 414.

Hungus, filius Fergusii, vi. 256, 257, 612 (Ind. Chr. 814).

Hunibert Scota, a writer created by Dempster, v. 206.

Hans, defeated by Ætius, vi. 573 (Ind. Chr. 451); death of S. Ursula by, vi. 154.

Hurley, bishop, his death, i. 85.

Hurst, Saxon for wood, v. 200.

Itwitchey, or Whitby. See Whitby.

Hy, or Iona, vi. 239; fables concerning, vi. 246, 561 (Ind. Chr. 378), 564, (Ind. Chr. 418); Bede's statement of its extent, vi. 233; granted to S. Columbia, vi. 594 (Ind. Chr. 568); abbey of, founded, vi. 474; S. Columbia buried in, vi. 252; visited, vi. 503; monks of, resist Roman Easter, vi. 610 (Ind. Chr. 704); expulsion familia trans Dor-
I

I, the letter, S. Brendan's omen from, vi. 340.

---, or Iona. See Hy.

Iae, or Iona, See Hy.

Iarlath, S., son of Loga, of Tuasyb Daghualan, or Tuam, vi. 524, 581 (Ind. Chr. 500); a saint of the second order, vi. 478.

Iarlath, son of Trena, abbot of Armagh, vi. 437, 577 (Ind. Chr. 465); death of, vi. 578 (Ind. Chr. 482).

Ibar, S., or Yvorus, his race, vi. 335; his parentage, vi. 336; where born, and brought up, vi. 336, 562 (Ind. Chr. 588); dwells in Cassyell, Aran, and Beg-Ere, vi. 347; uncle of S. Albanus, vi. 430; a precursor of S. Patrick, vi. 332, 347; refuses submission to S. Patrick, vi. 355; warned by an angel to yield, vi. 355, submits, vi. 572 (Ind. Chr. 440); his labours, vi. 348, 565 (Ind. Chr. 420); his chief school in Beg-Ere, vi. 430, 586 (Ind. Chr. 490); great age at his death, vi. 430, 581 (Ind. Chr. 500); buried in Beg-Ere, vi. 348; his ring carried away by Torlich, vi. 439; his Life, vi. 430.

Iberi, Asiatic, conversion of, vi. 317.

Iberia and Hibernia confounded, iv. 405.

Iberne glacialis, vi. 300.

Iberus confounded with Iberus, vi. 558 (Ind. Chr. 303).

Iborus, S., ordained bishop by S. Patrick, vi. 518.

Iceland, or Tyre, Diodor's description of, vi. 429; S. Kentigern's disciples repair to, vi. 228.

Ictericia, or Flava Pestis, vi. 96, vi. 566, 598 (Ind. Chr. 588, 596); Welsh name of, v. 98. See Bodi Consyll.

Ictius Mare, or Mair-Nich, between Gaul and Britain, vi. 351.

Idon, son of Yfher-Guent, vi. 123; contemporary of S. Tello, vi. 50.

Idolatry, vindicated by Romish writers, ii. 446.

Idun, bishop of Meath, iv. 519.

Ierne, Ireland, vi. 268; mentioned by Claudian, vi. 103, 123; inhabited by Scott, vi. 273; written Irenum, vi. 487.

Ihov promontorum of Ptolemy, or Mona Domincii, vi. 522.

Igis, a mountainous tract in the diocese of Dublin, iv. 568.

vii. 273, 274; early Latin, vii. 274, 275; Greek text published by Isaac Vossius from Florentine MS., vii. 279; superiority of it, vii. 280; other MSS. collated by Ussher, i. 233, vii. 275; his Dissertation on Ignatius and Polycarp, vii. 87-267; preface to interpolated epistles, vii. 273-275; to genuine epistles, vii. 273-285; his collections on, xv. 482; review of his work, i. 232-235; assailed by Blondel and Salmasius, i. 233; his reply, i. 234; Hammond’s confirmation, i. 234; Syriac and other versions sought in vain, i. 235; the Appendix Ignatiana, i. 250.

Ilandus, or Ilandus, bishop, vii. 534, 590 (Ind. Chr. 540).

Ichester. See Ivelcaster.

Idefonsus, king, edict of, against Waldenses, ii. 279.

Ildutus, S. of Lan Hilt, iv. 324.

Ilceutum, or Hel-murst, v. 200.

Ilium, a bishop of, vii. 30.

Ilandus, S., vi. 534. See Ilandus.

Ilinster, Lullus of, iv. 462.

Ilatus, S., parentage of, v. 538, vi. 382 (Ind. Chr. 509); renounces the world, v. 538; advanced in court of GlanmorGAN, v. 538; ordained, v. 538, 539; his learning, v. 538, 539; appointed by Dubricius, v. 539; gives name to Lan-Hiltut, v. 539; famous school of, vi. 49; death of, vi. 590 (Ind. Chr. 540); buried in Glastonbury, or in Dola, vi. 42.

—I, eighth archbishop of London, v. 89.

—, or Heltutus, master of S. Leonarius, vi. 52.

Ilandus, S., or Ilandus, teacher of S. Aldus, vii. 534. See Ilandus.

Images, not the actual gods of the heathen, ii. 441; not necessary for idolatry, ii. 449; adoration of, introduced into the church, ii. 40, 41, ili. 509; use of, opposed by Epi-
India, visited by S. Petroc, vi. 84, 592 (Ind. Chr. 548).

Indies, in Church of Rome, xv. 267.

Indictions, when commenced, v. 291; two kinds of, vi. 288; Renan and imperial, iv. 42.

Indractus, S., v. 537.

Indisal. Candidus, vi. 78.

Indulgences, a novelty, iv. 329; to pilgrims at Glastonbury, v. 191.

Indulphus, king, v. 207.

Indul, a class of Waldenses, ii. 234.

Ines, monastery of, xv. 15.


Infallibility, seat of, xiv. 25, 26.

Infants, the holy communion given to, iii. 28, 29.

Inferi, or Hades, iii. 317, 318.

Ingelebone, now Malmesbury, iv. 446. Ingeniolvm, iv. 477.

Ingumarus, or Hinmarc, iv. 46.

Inis Aingean, in Shannon, SS. Ciaran and Aedmapamus of, vi. 525.

Inis Beg-Ery. See Beg-Ere.

Inis-befinda, off Mayo, or Insula vacces albus, vi. 383, 535; S. Colman's monastery of, vi. 535; which he leaves, vi. 608 (Ind. Chr. 665).

Inis, king of West Saxons, endows Glastonbury, v. 135, 139, vi. 610 (Ind. Chr. 704).

Inbher-Dea, in Wicklow, vi. 405. See Dea Portus.

Inbher-Slan, or Ostlum Slan, vi. 405, 406.

Incarceration of Christ, the mystery of, iv. 578.

Incest, Irish saints born in, vi. 45.

Inche-garry, where Athelstan's head was exposed, vi. 258.

Inchekeith, an island in frith of Edinburgh, vi. 221, 247, 579 (Ind. Chr. 488).

Inchequin, Lord, family of, iv. 521.

Inchquar, a bound of Scotic territory in Alba, vi. 146.

Inclusus monachus, vi. 288.

Indalecius, an alleged disciple of S. James, in Ireland, v. 16, 17.
Innocent—continued.

the corrupt doctrine of the real presence, iii. 89; favourable to use of Scriptures, xii. 336, 337; his epistle against the Waldenses, ii. 288.

— IV., his death and commemoration, v. 306.

Inquisition, the, office of, ii. 287, delegated, ii. 290; committed to mendicant orders, ii. 313, 314.

Inquisition sped at Cavan, xl. 440, 442.

— at Coleraine, xl. 428.

for Tyrone, in 1608, xl. 434.

Insabbatatis, a name of Waldenses, ii. 284, 295, 270.

Inscription, a Latin, Ussher's reading of, xvi. 252.

Insignia of an abbess, vi. 455.

Insula Angiua, vi. 525. See Inis Aingean.


Insula illorum Nessani, church of, iv. 532.

Insula Patricii, a promontory in Man, vi. 179, 182.

— or Holm Patrick, on east coast of Ireland, vi. 406.

Insula Vaceae Albe, or Inisbofind, vi. 585, 556.

Insula Viventium, or Inis-na-mbeodh, vi. 173.

Insulas miles, vi. 221.

Insular situation indicating hones- tæm, vi. 44.

Intention, Roman doctrine of, ii. 440.

Invention of S. Alban, v. 292.

— of SS. Patrick, &c., vi. 452; verses on, vi. 454.

Inverkethlin, vi. 247.

Invigc, name in Bede for Magee, or Maio, vi. 235.

Invocation of saints, earliest traces of, iii. 445; Ronald shifts to support, iii. 470, 471, 474; Ussher's syllogism on, iii. 434.

Iogen, brother of S. Columba, vi. 231, 599 (Ind. Chr. 569).

Iona, island of, vi. 281; etymology and correct form of name, vi. 239;

Iona—continued.

its donation differently stated, vi. 246; an abbot of, before Columba, vi. 221, 240, 241; cemetery of, vi. 241; rector of, a presbyter, vi. 244; Bede's testimony concerning, misunderstood, vi. 244; had bishops, vi. 244; chief among Columban monasteries, vi. 248; catalogue of first ten abbots of, vi. 245; first royal burial in, vi. 242; six islands belonging to, vi. 248; two monasteries on, vi. 242; see of the Insula fixed at, vi. 183; faded preservation of MSS. in, vi. 125-127; intention of Xeneas Sylvius to visit, vi. 127; account of the MSS. vi. 126, 241, pretended citation from, by Dempster, vi. 302; Buchanan's description of, vi. 242, 243. Sec Hy. Íomhrio, Ireland, vi. 267, 288.

Iova, for Iona, vi. 233.

Ireland. See Hibernia.

Ireland's Eye, Oculus Hibernia, or Ins Mac Nessan, vi. 531.

Iren, name of Ireland in Life of S. Gildas, vi. 471.

Irenes, or Iri, the Irish, vi. 291, 471.

Iris, name for— Ireland in Diodorus Siculus, vi. 471.

Irnerius, or Warner, first commentator on the Pandects, xi. 469.

Isaac, description of his death, lii. 356.

— bishop of Langres, vi. 69.

Isamus, of Lan-llut, vi. 42, 590 (Ind. Chr. 540).

Isara, river, iv. 60.

Isca Darnonlorum, or Exeter, v. 85; Silurum, v. 101.


— river. See Caur Legon.

Ischolin, v. 85.

Isembertus, vi. 89.

Iserninus, ordained deacon, vi. 568 (Ind. Chr. 492); companion of S. Patrick, vi. 398, 400; when sent on Irish mission, vi. 401, 569 (Ind. Chr. 459); death of, vi. 578 (Ind. Chr. 469).

Isichius, disciple of S. James, v. 18, 17.
Ischius, bishop of Toledo, vi. 321.
Isidore Hispalensis, on oaths of allegiance, xii. 380.

— Mercator, craft of, iii. 471; his decretal epistle brewed in Spain, xv. 52, MS. of, in Cotton library, lv. 328, 533.
Isla-gruesa, or Mevania, vi. 179.
Island-Mages, in Ulster, vi. 266.
Islands chosen for abbeys, vi. 43; jurisdiction over, claimed by Adrian IV., lv. 363; as patrimony of S. Peter, lv. 546, 548.

Isles, Western, sent to Ireland for a regent, iv. 521, 522; bishops of, seat of, in Hy, vi. 240.
Ismael, S., vi. 81.
Israelites, number of, who went to Egypt, xii. 58-40; chronology of, xi. 589-538; sojourn of, xii. 19, 90-42, 48; multiplication of, xii. 58-60; passage of, through Red Sea, xv. 615-318; exodus of, from Egypt, viii. 50, xii. 64-72; stages of their journey, viii. 49-51; stations of, vii. 61, 62; wanderings of, xii. 82; and Judah, parallel chronology of kingdoms of, xii. 114-147, of kings of, xii. 95-144; table of kings of, xii. 101, 102-111, 114-117; kingdom of, overthrown, xii. 147.

Italy, S. Enna of Aran, over a monastery in, vi. 538; Mac Carthein in, vi. 417; Scriptures translated into language of, xii. 342.
Iudaolus, of Armoniosca, vi. 52, 503 (Ind. Chr. 554).

Iveagh, or Ovessa, Clann-Conall in, vi. 249; the young lord of, placed in Ussher’s care, i. 109.
Ivelcester, or Pontaule, v. 85.

J

Jacob, the sons of, chronology of, xii. 32-36.

James, S., son of Zebedee, scene of his

James, S.—continued.

Iahours in the West, v. 16-18, in Britain, vi. 290, 561 (Ind. Chr. 41); said to have visited Ireland, vi. 290, 291; hagery of, iii. 211; tonsure of, vi. 488.

— L. of England, secret agents of, before his accession, in Ireland, l. 2; elevation of Ussher to primacy almost the last act of, i. 67; flattered by Ussher, ii. iv.; iii. iv.—vi.; lv. 390; xiii. 548; his paraphrase on the Revelation honourably mentioned, ill. vii.; his Basiliikon Doron cited, xi. 271; praise of his style, xi. 271; Ussher’s standard, xiii. 348; Ussher dedicates his Christ. Ec. Suec. to, ii. i.—vi., also his answer to the Jesuit’s challenge, iii. iii.—ix.; his reply to petition about recusants, iii. vii.; his protest against popery, iii. viii.; charged with favouring popery, i. 58; state of religion in Ireland under, ii. v.; opposed to Romanists, ii. iv.; a skilful polemic, iii. iv.; Mosheim’s description of, i. 46.

— Richard, his talents, xv. 206, 218, 263.

— Dr. Thomas, on the Sixtine Bible controversy, xv. 265; on popish frauds, xv. 266; his literary projects, xv. 207, 214, 218; his literary energy, xv. 267; death of, xv. 455; letters of, to Ussher, xv. 205, 218, 262, 264, 327; to Mr. Calandrine, xv. 211, 214.

Jannes and Jambres, viii. 46.

Jansenism, spread of, xvi. 170; Jansenists, Irish, opposed in France, xvi. 181.

January, ancient Greek name for, vii. 380.

Japhet, chronology of, xi. 525-528.

Jarrow, or Girveness terra, vi. 139.

Jechohans, date of his captivity, xii. 124.

Jehoiakim, reign of, xii. 124-131; forms of name of, xii. 126.

Jephtha, date of, xii. 90.
JER — JOHANNES.

Jer, meaning of word, iii. 328.
Jeremiah, captivity of, viii. 201.
Jericho, balsam of, x. 357.
Jerusalem, sieges of, xii. 122, 123, 128; taken by Ptolemy Lagus, ix. 47; by Pompey, x. 49-55; pillaged by Crassus, x. 101; presages of destruction of, xi. 84, 85; disturbances in, xi. 95; besieged by Titus, xi. 104-108.
—, temple of, rebuilt, viii. 248, 304, x. 445-447.
—, bishopric of, founded by S. John, v. 315; first bishop of, vii. 54; fifteen bishops of, before destroyed by Hadrian, vii. 156; John, bishop of, succeeded by Praylius, v. 297; next in ecclesiastical honour to Rome, ii. 103; holy sepulchre of, ii. 104; synod at, on Pelagian heresy, v. 285; an early place of pilgrimage, v. 197, 247, 541, vi. 461; king Arthur's journey to, vi. 176; SS. Patermus, David, and Tello visit, vi. 46, 585 (Ind. Chr. 518); S. Petroc, vi. 84, 592 (Ind. Chr. 646); Pelagius resident at, v. 274, 275.
—, templum S. Crucis of, at Rome, ii. 88.
—. See Palestine.
Jesuit's Challenge, the, iii. 3-5; date of, ili. xi.
Jesuits, doctrines of, approaching to heresy, iii. 47; documents concerning controversy of, with Dominicans, xv. 519; sent into England as dissenters, xvi. 294.
Jesus Christ, ascension of, xiii. 506; birth of, x. 473; genealogies of, xi. 556, xiv. 261; baptism of, x. 529; conduct of, when twelve years old, x. 605; humiliation of, xiii. 140-158; obedience of, xiii. 143; sinlessness of, xiii. 144; sketch of Life of, xiii. 147-154, chronological summary of, x. 533-570; ransom paid by, xiii. 139; sacrifice of, voluntary, xiii. 160, paid for, and to men, xiii. 162; end of his humilia-

Jesus Christ—continued.

tion and sacrifice, xiii. 128-139; did not suffer pains of hell, xiii. 155; Divinity of, necessary, xi. 187.
Jewel, bishop John, Ussher's praise of, ii. viii., 27, v. 125.
Jews, return of, viii. 225, 304; state under the Maccabees, ii. 271,272; slaughter of, at Alexandria, vi. 5-7; Caius' attempt to force idolatry on, xi. 11, 385-388; dissensions of, at Jerusalem, x. 100; evils of, commenced with disloyalty, xl. 389, 390; number who fell in last war, xi. 112; dispersal and sufferings of, xli. 110; sects of, x. 504; alleged corruption of Scripture by, xiv. 227-229.
Johan, pope, Alexander Cooke's history of, ii. 89.
Job, age of, xii. 44-47; author of book of, viii. 41; addition to, in the Septuagint, xii. 49, 50, discrepancies therein, vii. 595.
Jocelin, bishop of Bath and Wells, inquiry of, about Glastonbury, v. 152.
— of Furnes, xv. 15; date of, iv. 579; publication of his Life of S. Patrick, vi. 452; motive to his writing it, vi. 372; editions of, vi. 415; confounds Colman and Colmanelo, xiii. 529; error of schollast on, vi. 413.
Jocelbed, chronology of, xii. 587.
Johannes, Baptista, S., commencement of his ministry, x. 528.
—, Evangelista, S., episcopal labours of, vii. 58; returns from Patmos to Ephesus, vii. 84; authority of, in observance of Easter, vii. 507.
—, Antiochenus patriarcha, xvi. 409, 410.
—, Constantiensis patriarcha, xvi. 409, 410.
—, de Bello Monte, subdues the Albigenses, ii. 411.
—, de Courci, or Cursi, his conquest of Uladis, vi. 452; Princeps Ulidiae, vi. 372, 373; his translation of S. Patrick's relics, vi. 462, 453; devo-
JOHANNES — JORDAN.

Johannes—continued.

Johannes—continued.

Johannes—continued.

Johannes—continued.

Johannes—continued.

Johannes—continued.

Johannes—continued.

Johannes—continued.
Jornandes, author of Annales, same as Hermanus Contractus, v. 463.  
Joseph, the patriarch, chronology of, xili, 32, 33.
---, of Arimathea, v. 37, vi. 300; arrival of, in Gaul, vi. 551 (Ind. Chr. 43); arguments urged at Basil for his British mission, v. 39, 40; date of his alleged visit to Britain, v. 42, 43, vi. 551 (Ind. Chr. 63), discussed by Ussher, v. 41; died at Glastonbury, vi. 552 (Ind. Chr. 76); buried near Glastonbury, v. 45; said to have freed Ireland from reptiles, vi. 552 (Ind. Chr. 76).
---, of Exeter, xi. 560.
---, of Ireland, mentioned by Albinus, iv. 467; epistle to, iv. 467.
---, bishop of Landaff, iv. 325.
---, Ben Goron, vi. 271.
Josephus, Flavius, charged by Cappell with ignorance of Hebrew, vii. 602; unfaithful in parts, vii. 603; correction of a passage in his Jewish War, xli. 58; his mode of citation, xvi. 218; version of, by Rufinus, xli. 515; spurious tract of, iii. 240.
Josephus, a name for the Albigenenses, ii. 272, 274.
Josiah, reign of, viii. 172–176; his goodness, xiii. 568.
Jota, daughter of Luctius, vi. 169.
Jotapata, siege of, xi. 99.
Jovan, disciple of S. Dricribus, v. 810.
Jovian, alluded to by Jerom, v. 276.
Joy, true, xiii. 292.
Jubilees, dates of, xili. 158, 320.
Judah and Israel, parallel chronology of, viii, 111–147; chronology of kings of, xili. 95–144.
Judas, of Galilee, x. 404.
---, Maceratus, ix. 302, 327.
Judges, dates of, xili. 75; chronology of the book of, xili. 72, MSS. of Greek version of, vil. 575–583.
Judgments, two, after death, xli. 195.
Judicium Dei, trial by fire, iv. 203, 509; challenged by Gotteschalke, iv. 220, 230.
Julian, bishop. See Jewel.
Julio, or Gule, vii. 379.
Juliana, v. 159, 332.
Julianus, the Pelagian, v. 251, 428; considered a third leader of the heresy of Pelagius, v. 316; deprived of his see, and banished from Italy, v. 354, 359; condemned in Roman synod, v. 523; suppressed, v. 428; advocates restricted use of Scripture, xii. 481; accuses Catholics of Manicheism, v. 551; opposition of, to Augustin, v. 355–356; Augustin employed in replying to, at time of his death, v. 408.
---, Eclanensis, anathematized in council of Byzacem, vi. 7; Rede's work against, iv. 3.
---, of Larissa, present at a council of Antioch, v. 409.
Julius Agricola, his wall, vi. 562 (Ind. Chr. 77).
---, Amartolus, subscribes acts of synod of Orange, vi. 404.
---, bishop, bearer of letters to Innocent I, v. 304.
---, Ioff, or Arthur's Own, vi. 112.
---, the Hun, vi. 159, 160.
---, Maximus Thrax, vi. 160.
---, S., of Wales, v. 109; martyrdom of, v. 177, 203; his church, v. 205.
Jnnabbin, disciple of Dubricius, v. 510.
Junius, Patrick, library of, iii. 58; or Young, his communications to Ussher, vi. 325, 328.
Justellus, Christopher, Ussher's letters to, xvi. 110, 129.
Justianus, a bishop in Ireland, vi. 518.
Justification, what, xl. 212, 213, xili. 263; doctrine of, xl. 188, 189; by faith, xiii. 237–245; stated by S. Paul and S. James, xiii. 264; sentiments of Irish writers on, iv. 255–257; Irish article of 1615 on, i. xxxix, xi.
Justin Martyr, his quotations of Scripture compared with the text, vii. 477–479.
Justitian, civil law of, published, xi.
Justinian—continued.
469; Pandects of, brought into use, xi. 469; introduced into Britain, xi. 469, 470; error concerning the Novels of, corrected, vii. 31.
— S., of Ramsey, vi. 45.
Justus, a bishop, joined with Laurentius, iv. 421.
Jutæ, or Guti, in Jutland, v. 445; part of Britain occupied by, v. 443.
Jutnacian, or Southampton, v. 449.
Juvenis, term, applied to an adult, vi. 575 (Ind. Chr. 453).
Juverna, Juvenal’s name for Ireland, vi. 319.
Juxon, bishop, his conduct in Strasford’s attainer, i. 211.

K
Kaer, and compounds. See Cair, and compounds.
Kaer-Eden, Edinburgh, vi. 131.
Kavánlara, common principles of faith, ii. 495.
Kali, or Canneli, i. e. quay, xv. 10.
Kalypcia, of Dío, vi 113.
Kalynge, in diocese of Dublin, iv. 552.
Kalintus, vi. 170. See Calixtus.
Kanics, S. See Cinnichus.
Karedic. See Careticus.
Karnan, in Cornwall, battle of, vi. 40.
Karpýthos, meaning of, v. 87.
Kartulín, meaning of, iii. 392, 393.
Kazer and Ketter, German words for heretic, ii. 248.
Kesle, I., an island in Bantry Bay, xvi. 490.
Kebius, S., educated in Cornwall, v. 237, vi. 339; ordained by S. Hilary, vi. 340; bishop of Caer Goby, v. 116, vi. 560 (Ind. Chr. 364); retires from Ireland to Mona, vi. 560 (Ind. Chr. 369).
Keele, or Cyll, v. 463.
Keith-cotty House, monument of Carigirnis, v. 472.
Kelvin, S., vi. 524. See Coemghen.
Kelana. See Celana, Caylan.
Kelcharmanus, father of S. Fechin, vi. 538.
Keldéi, or Culdees, vi. 197, 618 (Ind. Chr. 1108), 622 (Ind. Chr. 1272, 1297). See Colidei, Culdees.
Kladó, like mando, force of, iv. 328; forensic use of, iv. 534.
Kells, archdeaconry of, i. ix.; parish of, i. ix.; hook of, collar by Ussher, vi. 232. See Kenlis.
Kelly, John, assists Ussher in the translation of Irish, vi. 428.
Kelrô tó gínoc, vi. 350.
Kean, S., vi. 573 (Ind. Chr. 450), 581 (Ind. Chr. 458).
Kenedus, king of Dalriada, vi. 613 (Ind. Chr. 838); or Kenneth, invades Pictavia, vi. 613 (Ind. Chr. 640); subdues the Picts, vi. 613 (Ind. Chr. 842); defeats the Saxons, vi. 613 (Ind. Chr. 838); his laws, vi. 613 (Ind. Chr. 838); consolidated the Scottish throne, vi. 613 (Ind. Chr. 843). See Keneth and Kenneth.
Kenel, and compounds. See Cine and compounds.
Kenel-Cunnilla, or Tirconnell, vi. 231.
Kenel-Eogain, or Tir-Oen, Ardstraw in, vi. 417.
Keneth, son of Alpin, vi. 259, 261.
See Kenedus, Kenneth.
Kenethus, or Kenedus, or Kynedus, vi. 45. See Keneth.
Keneu, episcopal seat of, in North Wales, v. 111.
Kenewalch, v. 140; king of the W. Saxons, vi. 606 (Ind. Chr. 643), 608 (Ind. Chr. 670).
Kennelafach, dbi Magarnoide, vi. 336.
Kenlis, or Kells, deanery of, i. lxxxvii.; parish of, i. lxxxvii.
Kenneth Ker, son of Conal, vi. 254, 602 (Ind. Chr. 604).
— M’Alpine, subdues the Picts, vi. 147, 613 (Ind. Chr. 640, 642); limits of his kingdom, vi. 260–262; date of his reign, vi. 261; his code of laws, vi. 613 (Ind. Chr. 888), xi.
KENNETH — KILBRIE.

Kenneth—continued.

407, 468; the first king of all Alba, vi. 613 (Ind. Chr. 849), xi. 467.
Kenny, S., vi. 526. See Caillinicus.
Kenric, the Saxon, his punishment, v. 436; son of Kerdic, v. 531.
Kenselach, Mens, Ferma in, vi. 425.
Kent, formerly Cair Ceirt, v. 84; kings of, v. 515.
Kentestown, parish of, i. xxii.
Kenlger, S., birth of, vi. 222, 584 (Ind. Chr. 514); legend concerning, vi. 224; his parents, vi. 222; mistakes concerning, vi. 223; meaning of name, vi. 224, 225; Munghu, his familiar name, vi. 225; disciple of S. Servanus, vi. 214, 215, 224, 225; irregular consecration of, vi. 225, 590 (Ind. Chr. 540); goes to Rome, vi. 226; has the defect supplied, vi. 226; missions of, to islands, vi. 228; contemporary of St. Columba, vi. 228, whom he meets, vi. 247, 250, 251, 596 (Ind. Chr. 579); bishop of Glasgow, v. 111, 112, vi. 85; administration of his diocese, vi. 226; expelled by Marcon, and retires to Elgu, vi. 226, 591 (Ind. Chr. 549); places S. Asaph over it, vi. 593 (Ind. Chr. 560); recalled by Redecher, vi. 226, 598 (Ind. Chr. 560); number of his disciples, vi. 85; his alleged mission, vi. 597 (Ind. Chr. 581); transfers episcopal seat from Whithorn to Glasgow, vi. 205; visits pope Gregory, vi. 598 (Ind. Chr. 598); opposes the Pelagians, vi. 87; miracles wrought by, vi. 85, 86; his church, vi. 86; age at his death, vi. 251, 603 (Ind. Chr. 601); spurious works of, vi. 251; biographers of, vi. 223, 224; long extract from his Life, vi. 224–228.
Kentwin, king, v. 140; grants of, to Glastonbury, vi. 608 (Ind. Chr. 675); succeeded by Cadwalla, vi. 609 (Ind. Chr. 686).
Kentyre, converted by S. Constantinus, vi. 237.

Kenulph, king, his letter to Leo III., v. 91, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 802).
Keran, abbot of Clonmacnoise, vi. 200, 502. See Ciaran.
Kerdic, the Saxon, v. 531; or Careticus, vi. 90; king of Cergafia, vi. 407, 585 (Ind. Chr. 519); his persecutions, v. 531.
Kerkill, chapel of, i. cxxi.
Ker-loire, or Garlasd of Howth, an evangelistarium of S. Nessan, vi. 531.
Kertennus, or Mac Cartin, S., bishop of Clogher, vi. 416; date of his death, vi. 417. See Mac Cartin.
Ketter, and Kazer, German words for a heretic, ii. 248.
Kevin, S. See Coemgen.
Keys, the power of the, ili. 101, 131, xliii. 129, xiv. 71; Jeron’s exposition of, iii. 160; sentiments of Irish church on, iv. 290; Ussher on, i. clxvi.; and sword, power of, distinct, ii. 463.
Kiaran, Mac-an-tsaeir, or filius Artificis, of Clonmacnoise, his history, iv. 473; a pupil of S. Finian, vi. 473; rule of, vi. 484, 611 (Ind. Chr. 743). See Ciaran.
—, of Saighir, birth of, vi. 559 (Ind. Chr. 352); baptized, vi. 561 (Ind. Chr. 382); a precursor of S. Patrick, vi. 382; met by S. Patrick, vi. 563 (Ind. Chr. 402); pupil of S. Finian, vi. 473; submits to S. Patrick, vi. 572 (Ind. Chr. 449); founds Saiger, vi. 563 (Ind. Chr. 402); Life of, vi. 146, 400. See Ciaran.
Kien-tiero, or Kentigern, meaning of, vi. 224, 225.
Kieran. See Ciaran, Kieran.
Kilbeggan, parish of, i. cxxvi.
Kilbegg, parish of, i. xxv.
Kilberr, parish of, i. xxvii.
Kilbakey, parish of, i. xxvii.
Kilbrow, parish of, i. lxviii.
Kilbribe, parish of, i. lxxii.
Kilbride, chapel of, l. cxvi.
Kilbridenoilyns, chapel of, l. cxvi.
Kilbrideplate, parish of, l. civ.
Kilbridgetangan, chapel of, l. cxvi.
Kilbrideweston, parish of, l. cvii.
Kilchowan, in Kentyre, burial-place of king Aidan, vi. 254 (Ind. Chr. 604).
Killecough, parish of, l. cxxvi.
Kilclooney, parish of, l. lxxix.
Kilcromneagh, parish of, l. cxxvi.
Kildakkey, parish of, l. lxxxv.
Kildare, derivation of name, vi. 163, 579 (Ind. Chr. 484); Dempster’s derivation, vi. 162; abbot of, called Episcopus Lageniensium, vi. 537; metropolis of Lagenis, vi. 425, 637; place of, in which was the Chorea Gigantum, v. 518.
Kilcornafortan, parish of, xv. 533–535; sought by Dr. Bernard, i. 115.
Kilcurra, a poor bishopric, xv. 457, 479; Mr. Highgate, bishop of, xvi. 519.
Kilclannus, same as Quillannus, vi. 170, 502; a native of Ireland, xii. 280; an early student of Scripture, iv. 244; ordained at Rome, iv. 334, 335; bishop of Wirtzburg, vi. 279, 502, 609 (Ind. Chr. 687); S. Arnaul, a disciple of, vi. 610 (Ind. Chr. 694); his martyrdom, iv. 292, vi. 609 (Ind. Chr. 689); festival of, vi. 609 (Ind. Chr. 689); ancient Life of, iv. 2, 244, vi. 279, by Georgius Wicelius, iv. 130, 431.
Kilkierne, parish of, l. lxxvii.
Kilkenny, i. e. Cella or Fanum Caenici, vi. 526, 590 (Ind. Chr. 540); see of Osory transferred to, vi. 526; parliaments held in, xi. 408, 461, 462; statute of, xi. 462; friars minor of, their MS. of Lives of Saints, written in 1350, iv. 268; Edward Warren of, xi. 342. —, in Westmeath, xvi. 181; parish of, l. cxviii.
Kilkerven, parish of, l. lxxv.
Kilkevill, vi. 197, Sea Kilruil.
Killaconagran, parish of, l. lxxxiv.
Killaght, parish of, l. xcviii.
Killaghbyre, chapel of, l. cxvi.
Killalair, in Westmeath, the Umbilicus Hiberniae, v. 518.
Killallon, parish of, l. cxvii.
Killalone, called Quiddalus, iv. 533.
Killarava Mona, whence Stonehenge was removed, v. 517, 519, vi. 579 (Ind. Chr. 488); now Killoill, in Westmeath, v. 678.
Killare, parish of, l. cxviii.
Killary, parish of, l. xcxv.
Killcowley, parish of, l. lxxxv.
Killeene, parish of, l. lxxxiv.
Killeglan, parish of, l. lxxii.
Killagh, parish of, l. cxvii.
Kilians, parish of, l. xcix.
Killecumnil, Mogunoc of, vi. 473, 500 (Ind. Chr. 540).
Kilmore, parish of, l. lxxix.
Kilmoree, see-land of, l. iv.; parish of, l. lxxxv.
Killestrickion, parish of, l. xcvi. —, parish of, l. cxx.
Kilshenan, parish of, l. xcvi.
Killucken, or Rathwtery, parish of, l. xcvi.; xcix.
Killsusi, parish of, vi. 284.
Killwellaigh, parish of, l. ci.
Kilmacnevan, parish of, l. cxvii.
Kilmanaghain, chapel of, l. cxvii.
Kilmantane, or Wicklow, vi. 405.
Kilmanock, in Scotland, vi. 184, 559 (Ind. Chr. 314).
Kilmessan, parish of, l. lxxxiv.
Kilmoodoc, in Scotland, vi. 184.
Kilmure, diocese of, Jews of Luchimpighe in, xi. 428; church revenues of, xi. 444; Roman Catholic clergy of, xi. 533; bishop of, letter of, to Ussher, xv. 272. —, lands of, in diocese of Armagh, xi. 436.
Kilmuni, or Menevia, origin of, v. 509.
Kilboome, vi. 502.
Kilcremont, or S. Andrews, vi. 196; formerly Muc-ros, vi. 196; S. Regulus dies at, vi. 196.
Kilruil, (incorrectly Killewilly), i. e. Templum Reguli, vi. 197.
KILSKIRRE—L.

Kilskirk, parish of, i. lxxviii.
Kilskevia, or Killevy, vi. 604 (Ind. Chr. 630).
Kiltale, parish of, i. lxxix.
Kilwinin, abbot of, vi. 184, 559 (Ind. Chr. 314).
Kinaldus, son of Alpin, v. 452. See Kenneth.
King, Mr., recommended to execute the Irish translation of the Scriptures, i. 202; his preferment, and sufferings, i. 202.
—, bishop, his version of the Psalms, vi. 198, 199; letter to, of Ussher, xvi. 198.
—, Dr., xvi. 20.
—, Sir John, letter to, of Ussher, xv. 412.
Kingdom of heaven, xiii. 542.
Kings, foundation of their authority, xi. 340; divine right of, xi. 272; inviolability of, xi. 385; their independence of laws, xi. 305-315, 318-320; example of, xi. 311-315; obligations of, xi. 322, 323; oath exacted by, xi. 378-380; privileges of, xi. 361, 365; vicars of God, v. 129, 130; no exemption from submission to, xi. 359; where limited, xi. 352-353; power of, on permission, xi. 375, 374; submission of early Christians to, xi. 406-411; sentiments of early fathers about, xi. 281-281, 394, of later writers, xi. 295-297; tithes given by the ancients to, xi. 283-285; declarations of councils on, xi. 291-294; Arian kings prayed for, xi. 411-416; form of coronation of, xi. 298; styles of, xi. 297; jura majestatis, xi. 299; various dispositions of, xi. 367; submit their crowns to popes, ii. 91; anciently the patrons of bishopricks, iv. 324; or necessary as assenting, v. 512; a king of Ireland exhorted to reform religious abuses, iv. 493, and control bishops, iv. 523; office of abbot held by, v. 530, of bishop, vi. 388; become hermits, vi. 82; and parliament, duty between, i.

Kings—continued.
239-241; Ussher's sermon on royal authority, xiii. 363, 364.
Knigbtig, king, v. 532.
Kinocus, S., successor of S. David, v. 106, vi. 591 (Ind. Chr. 544); or Cenacus, v. 114, bishop of Lampeter, vi. 43, 590 (Ind. Chr. 540); death of, vi. 599 (Ind. Chr. 597).
Kinaile, Lord, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 506.
Kircher, Ussher's opinion of, i. 273.
Kirtath-zepher, like Baile-leabhair, vi. 538.
Kirk, church, from Kypriacy, vi. 384.
Kirk-Patrick, on Clyde, vi. 131, 132, 135, or Kilpatrick, between Dunbarton and Glasgow, vi. 375, xv. 9.
Kistasus, S., bishop, vi. 339.
Knapdale, in Dalriada, vi. 147.
Knet, Sir Thomas, library, iv. 351.
Knockaman, parish of, i. lxvii.
Knocken, in Flanders, vi. 315.
Knockmoke, parish of, i. lxxxv.
Kough, parish of, i. 94.
Knowledge, different kinds of, li. 501, 502.
Kovp, or Vulgate of Greek Version, vi. 470.
Kothraig, or Cotirge, a name of S. Patrick, vi. 587.
Kriaig, force of word, xi. 259, 261.
Kungresbury, near Wells, v. 87. See Congersbury.
Kynn Wledge, or Aurelius Conanus, vi. 56.
Kyndus, S., or Keneda, son of Diboc, a chief of Gower, vi. 45.
Kyinimus, father of Cruithne, vi. 104.
Kynotus, or Kynocus, of Cambridge, and Lampeter, vi. 31, 588 (Ind. Chr. 529). See Linocus.
Kynrecha, S., interfered with S. Senan, vi. 510.

L.
L, office of the letter l, in Hebrew, xv. 301.
Lacedæmonians famed for civil obedience, vi. 324, 325.

Lachbillig, Loman of, vi. 537.

Lachavari, Loman of, vi. 537.

Lachnings, disciple of S. Declan, vi. 335.

Lachs, See Loch.

Lademmid, an alleged abbot of Glas- tonbury, v. 137.

Laegarins, or Laeghaire, king, vi. 412, 478; son of Niall, vi. 514, 517, vi. 566 (Ind. Chr. 427); date of S. Pat- rick's appearance before, vi. 569 (Ind. Chr. 433); his death, vi. 577 (Ind. Chr. 465); Laegariti subulces, the Irish tonsure referred to, in con- tempt, vi. 490, 491.

Lasla, or Queen's County, vi. 374, n. 1 Clonenagh, vi. 533.

Latha, letter of S. Jerom to, v. 257.

Leitrimna Armaire, Britainia, vi. 381.

Laffauras, or Loderic, now Padstow, S. Petrocos of, vi. 84.

Lagenia, Quinta pars Hibernica, vi. 384; Nathu, son of Garrechu, king of, vi. 568, Brandtuch, king of, vi. 517; Dublin in, vi. 422; Sletty, Ferns, Kildare, and Dublin, success- sively the metropolis of, vi. 537, 425; Auxilius, bishop of, vi. 384; Naelhob, archbishop of, vi. 557; Per- donmac, bishop of, vi. 519, vi. 537.

Laperius, king, vi. 339. SeeLaegarini.

Lagmannus, death of, iv. 521.

Laighes, Ossary, and Ele, junction of, at Cluainfortamolus, vi. 511.

Lairre, Laiswanna. See Lasreanna.

Laistranna, a Scotia presbyter, iv. 1, 427.

Lality, voice of, in ecclesiastical ap- pointments, vi. 425, 427; persecu- tion from, dreaded by S. Geraldus, vi. 610 (Ind. Chr. 692).

Lambard, William, editor of Knight- on's Chronicle, ii. 199.

Lamberton, William, bishop of St. Andrew's, vi. 158.

Lampaterensis ecclesia, Kynotts, bi- shop of, vi. 31.

Lan, compounds of. See Llan.

Lanacarvan, or Llancarvan, in Glamorgan, v. 539; Cadoc, abbot of, v. 536, 538, 539; under S. Brendan, vi. 50.

Landaff, see of, founded, iv. 324, v. 163; under S. Tello, vi. 80; privi- leges of, vi. 80; capital of South Wales, v. 110, 111; or Morgannen- sis ecclesia, v. 11; called Tanensis, v. 114; S. Dubricius patron of, v. 510; ancient mode of electing and consecrating bishops of, iv. 324, 525; Liber Landavenensis, iv. 278, 324, 325, or Tito, iv. 379, a register, v. 109, 323, 599, vi. 47, 582, 587 (Ind. Chr. 508, 522), 602 (Ind. Chr. 604).

Land-Elo, in Fereall, vi. 475; S. Col- man of, vi. 530, 596 (Ind. Chr. 580); Aoide Lin-alli, vi. 550.

Lands, church, seizure of, vi. 588.

Lan-Ela. See Land-Elo.

Landwenensis ecclesia, or Elgwnensis, vi. 86.

Lan-Elythe, in west of Glamorgan- shire, vi. 43.

Lanforin, near Dundee, vi. 210; S. Monina of, vi. 607 (Ind. Chr. 600).

Lanfrancus, abbot of Caen, assailla Be- rengarius, ii. 219, 221, 228; dis- cussion with, at council of Rome, ii. 221; when archbishop of Canter- bury, promotes papal influence in England, ii. 210; first establishes doctrine of real presence, iii. 85; his donations to see of Dublin, bishops of Dublin profess obedience to, iv. 564; endowments of, to subject the Irish church to the English primacy, iv. 567; foundation of his claim, iv. 567; epistle of, to clergy and citizens of Dublin, iv. 488; MS. collection of his epistles, ii. 200; his letter to Donaldis, iv. 435, to Gothic, iv. 291, 459, to Tirodelvaunas, iv. 287, 291, 322, 492.
Langbaine, Dr. Gerard, letters of, to
Ussher, xvi. 78, 84, 87, xvi. 105, 131, 149, 353, 545, 546, 568, 570, 573.

Languages of civilized Europe, origin of, xii. 274; three sufficient for the
church, xii. 298; provision of Charlemaigne for instruction in, xii. 275;
Erasmus's statement about the dis-
use of Latin, iii. 12, 13; prayers in
an unknown tongue, origin of, xii. 272-276; contrary to Scripture, iii.
15, 16, vernacular, prayer in, de-
sired by some Romanists, xii. 443.

Lang-Iltut, now Lan-Twit, in Glamor-
gan, v. 513; so called from S. Ilut-
tus, v. 582 (Ind. Chr. 508); Isaa-
num, abbot of, vi. 42, 43. See Lan-
twyt, Lan-Elytha.

Lantowai, v. 140.

Lan-Twit, in Glamorgan, om Lang-
Ilut, v. 593.

Laodicea, metropolis of Phrygia Paca-
tiana, vili. 34; S. Paul's Epistle to,
xiv. 113, 114; Ussher's treatise on,
i. 311, xili. 521-526.

Laoghaire. See Laogariaus.

Laonensis diocesis, or Killaloe, v. 541;
Roscre joined to, vi. 541.

Laides longi, v. 518.

Lappa conquered by king Arthur, vi.
34.

Lasaco, parish of, i. lxxxi.

Lascartan, parish of, i. lxxxi.

Laseriana. See Lasereanus.

Lasrea, mother of S. Fechin, vi. 838.

Lasereanus, or Laisre, alias Molaisi,
son of Kilereus, vi. 503, 531; abbot
of Leighlin, iv. 342; visits Rome,
vi. 604 (Ind. Chr. 631); consecu-
ted, vi. 605 (Ind. Chr. 633); his
community, iv. 304; at synod of
Campus Albus, vi. 504, 505, 604
(Ind. Chr. 630); his death, vi. 605
(Ind. Chr. 639).

Lasereanus—continued.

532; converts Conallus Rubeus;
ennobles exile on S. Columba, vi. 532;
death of, vi. 595 (Ind. Chr. 570);
his Life, vi. 532; alphabetical hymn
of, vi. 531.

—, son of Nasca, vi. 543.

—, a relative of S. Columba, vi.
231.

Lateran, the parish church of the pope,
iil. 117; councils of, iii. 115, 285,
ili. 114; Laurence O'Toole, and
other Irish bishops at, iv. 553; coun-
cil of, fixes the doctrine of real pre-
sence, in 1215, iii. 89; canons of,
claim S. Patrick, vi. 393; office of,
vi. 401; rule of, vi. 426.

Latham, or Molyneux, a priest, xvi.
520.

Lateinse cemnubium, in Italy, under S.
Enna, vi. 593.

Latin language, great extent of its use,
xii. 412; vernacular in time of S.
Gregory, xii. 268; use of, in Brit-
ain, xii. 412, in Spain, xii. 412;
diffusion of, xii. 272, 273; encou-
raged by Charlemaigne, xii. 275;
use of, enforced by Romish church,
xii. 272; corruptions of, xii. 274;
debased in 800, xii. 275; Erasmus
on its disuse, ill. 12, 13; involved,
v. 488; a generic tongue for the
Scriptures, iv. 243; a cloud obscuring
the Hebrew original, iv. 249;
Latin lingua tota used for ortho-
doxy, vi. 492; version of Scriptures
in, defects of, xiv. 218 (see Vul-
gate); inconvenience of prayers in,
xiii. 587, 588; a priest ignorant of,
v. 461.

Latius, Johannes, his treatise de Pola-
gianis, Ussher's Gotteschali Histori-
aria, a sequel to, iv. iii.

Latria, Roman doctrine of, ii. 445,
447, and Dulia, iii. 466, 499.

Land, Ussher's respect for, i. 154, 155,
290; his opposition to abuses, xv.
526, 627; chancellor of Oxford, xv.
527, of Dublin University, i. 154,
155, xv. 572, 574; his view of the
quarrels there, i. 183, 194; prepares new statutes and charter for Trinity College, Dublin, i. 195; his praise of Provost Chappell, l. 195; approves of Bedell's promotion, i. 97; his remarks about Ussher, i. 200, 201; opinion on Lords' committees, i. 229; the subject of unjust charges, i. 158; his intercourse with Ussher, i. 92; no papist, i. 92; his letters to Ussher, xv. 423, 443, 445, 456, 477, 525; xvi. 7, 22, 535; letters of Ussher to, xv. 449, 571, 574, xvi. 36. Lauden, or Lodoensis, Pictland, vi. 31. Laudon, Pictish cities in, vi. 104, 202, or Pictland, vi. 31, 206; derivation of, vi. 222; mistakes about, vi. 234. Laurentius, archbishop of Amalphi, ii. 108. 

—, archbishop of Canterbury, letter of, to the Scottic church, iv. 421, vi. 602 (Ind. Chr. 604); with Melitus and Justus, iv. 341, 351, 358, 359; date of, iv. 377. —, bishop of Man, vi. 182. —, of Novaria, ill. 109. —, O'Toole, his parentage, iv. 553; history of, iv. 553; archbishop of Dublin, iv. 553, vi. 531; swears allegiance to Henry II., iv. 553; attends Lateran council, iv. 553; dies at Exu, iv. 553; bell of Alexander 111. to, iv. 551, 552; letter of Alexander III. to, iv. 551; canonized in 1225, iv. 554; his Life by a monk of Augiu, or Exu, iv. 553, vi. 524. —, rex, vi. 171. Lavallia, or Lavaux, siege of, ii. 353. Law, its relation to man, xiii. 61-70; justification by the, sentiments of the Irish church on, iv. 254; laws may be overruled, xl. 305, 306; various kinds of, xl. 301; different codes of, in England, i. 318, in Ireland, i. 213; Brehon, used by Irish, i. 313, xl. 467; civil and canon, known to the Irish, xl. 467; civil, studied by the English clergy, vi. 472; common, joined with civil, xi. 471; imperial, xl. 467; restitution of, in England, xl. 471, 472; Roman, British subject to, xl. 468; Welsh, when compiled, xl. 468, 469; Scotch, xl. 460. Laymen having ecclesiastical preferment, i. 113, 114. Laynestr, or Leinster, iv. 491. Layton, Alexander, xvi. 515. Lazarea, illustration of absolution from the case of, iii. 161, 162; arrives at Marseilles, iv. 551 (Ind. Chr. 48). —, a Gallican bishop, v. 290, 301. —, and Eros, v. 312, 315. Learning, Ussher's directions for the advancement of, i. 300, 301; his estimate of, i. 302; its value to the church, i. 302. Leath-Laidhi, Arx, or Leath-glaysiae, vi. 450. Lebert, king of East Saxons, vi. 98, 99. Lebuinus, S., Life of, vi. 264, 278. Lechlin, synod of, in Campus Albus, vi. 604 (Ind. Chr. 630). Lechlinensis ecclesia, suffragan of Dublin, iv. 551. See Leighlin. Lechreasanda, church of, in diocese of Dublin, iv. 552. Leconow, parish of, i. 186. Lectiones at British ordinations, vi. 71. Lector, Calixus, iv. 466, 467. Lectores and Clerici, iv. 488; duty of, iv. 504; in Armagh, vi. 421. Ledon, fluvius, vi. 214; and Malina, vi. 215, 216. Leet, xl. 379. Legate, papal, in Ireland, vi. 505, 506; Gilibert the first, vi. 432, 481; cardinal John, vi. 453; archbishop Malachi, iv. 535; Christian Oonarchy, iv. 542. Legcestria, v. 84; or West Chester, v. 253; or Leicester, v. 450. Legenda, of saints' miracles, v. 531; some of amusing origin, vi. 294; some objectionable, ill. 231. Leges Molimentae, v. 154. Legh-leina, Campus Lene, vi. 503. Leghlinensis. See Leighlin.
Legionensia civitas, or Chester, vi. 603
(Ind. Chr. 618).
— ecclesia, united to St. David's, vi. 509 (Ind. Chr. 604), synod of, vi. 587 (Ind. Chr. 592); metropolitical jurisdiction of, vi. 599 (Ind. Chr. 597).
Legionum Urbis. See Caerleon.
Leicester, v. 84, 85, 450; olia Cair Lenion, v. 85.
Leiden, when, and by whom founded, v. 492.
Leichlin, Lascaus, or Molaisi, bishop and abbot of, iv. 342, 343, vi. 503, 504; synod of, vi. 503; Gormond's inscription on church of, vi. 93; annals of, iv. 525. See Lechlin.
Lein, in Venedotia, iv. 569.
Leinster, metropolis of, transferred from Sletty to Ferms, vi. 690 (Ind. Chr. 598); and Meath, junction of, at Clonard, vi. 472; and Munster, junction of, at Chaunfort Molua, vi. 511; and Meath and Munster, junction of, at Drumullen, vi. 532; Book of, xvi. 461.
Leirthraidense praelium, vi. 253, 597 (Ind. Chr. 590).
Leix. See Leasia, Laighes.
Leumannus, v. 483.
Leo, use of, in MSS. of Septuagint, vi. 505-509.
L'Empereur Constantine, letters of, to Ussher, xv. 576, 585, 580, xvi. 32; of Ussher to, xvi. 20.
Lene, Campus, synod of, iv. 442, v. 39.
Lenia, Burchard, founder of, vi. 93.
Len, eggs eaten in, iv. 306.
Leny, parish of, i. cix.
Leo, deacon, afterwards Magnus, silences Julianus, v. 243; pope, abolishes publication of faults in church, iii. 106, 107.
— II., complaints of, against his predecessor, vi. 501.
— IX., 'Derengarius' names for, ii. 219.
— Isaurus; authority of, rejected by Rome, ii. 65.
Leo, son of Maximus, vi. 378.
Leodehodus, Testament of, vi. 485.
Leodegarius, son of Necty, vi. 514.
Leodgarwick, parish of, i. cxlii.
Leodic, ivory case of the Gospels preserved among the, vi. 327.
Leogarius, son of Necty, vi. 514. See Leogarius.
Leodinus, king of Demetria, vi. 204.
Leon, S. Paul de, in Britannia.
Leonensis pagus, vi. 78.
Leontias, king of Sparta, viii. 273.
—, martyr, xii. 167.
Leonine verses, nature of, iv. 411.
Leontius, or Puaperes Lagdunenses, ii. 168, Reiner's name for the Waldenses, ii. 232; derivation of, ii. 237; Reiner's statement about, ii. 168-172, 258; examination of one, ii. 321, 322.
Leonorus, a British bishop, his parents, vi. 52, 553 (Ind. Chr. 554).
—, Forojuliensis, v. 415.
—, Santonum episcopus, vi. 51.
—, a Scythian monk, vi. 7.
Leporius, a Pelagian, v. 368-370.
Lerina, the island, v. 372; cemeteries of, vi. 394; clergy of, ordained by Leontius Forojuliensis, v. 415; distinguished members of, v. 395; ordo ecclesiasticus used by, v. 394; Hocoratus first abbot of, v. 360; abbot of, v. 488, 489; monks of, vi. 16. See Lirinsensis Insula.
Leschasser, his arrangement of the ancient canons, i. 27.
Lesley, bishop of Raphoe, his zeal for episcopacy, i. 154.
—, dean, iv. 490.
Lessus, mon. See Lismore.
Lestuthfall, a city, v. 85.
Letafenius Sinus, vi. 113.
Letavia, or Alemoria, Aldroenus, king of, v. 89, 103, vi. 381; British settlement in, v. 486.
Letoce Britones, or Luth, or Letavenses, vi. 381.
Letha, or Armirc-Lethanica, vi. 434.
Lethani Nepos, Cormacus, vi. 528.
LETTERS.

Letters, to and from Ussher, not before published, xvi. 315, &c.

Letter, Abbot, archbishop, from to Ussher, xv. 375.

——, Almster, Theophilus, from, xvi. 414.

——, Bainbridge, J., from, xv. 113, 251, 394, 447.

——, Baltazarus, Christopher, from, xvi. 583.

——, Barclay, T., from, xvi. 464.

——, Bloodel, bishop, from, xii. 303, xvi. 98, 268, 385.

——, Basire, Isaac, from, xvi. 121.

——, Bath, bishop of, from, xvi. 586.

——, Battiere, J., from, xvi. 29.


——, Bernard, Richard, from, xvi. 360.

——, Bleweth, Francis, from, xvi. 349.

——, Boate, Arnold, from, xvi. 39, 57, 126, 168, 181, 193, 284, 245, 281, 553, 557, 577, 579, 581.

——, Borwell, Sir William, from, xv. 166.


——, Bradwell, Thomas, from, xvi. 516.

——, Bramhall, bishop, from, xvi. 293.

——, Briggs, liceny, from, xvi. 62, 89.

——, Broucker, Edward, from, xv. 158, xvi. 576.

——, Baxtorf, John, from, xvi. 565, 287.

——, Camde, William, from, xv. 5, 139.

——, Capellus, Ludovicus, from, xvi. 178, 192, 260, 242.

——, Carter, John, from, xvi. 407.

——, Casalbon, Dr. Meric, from, xvi. 165.

——, Casbel, archbishop of, from, xvi. 551.

Letter, Challoon, Dr., from, xvi. 322.

——, Chauncy, Charles, from, xvi. 477.

——, Chichester, bishop of, from, xvi. 430.

——, Clerk, William, from, xvi. 421.

——, Conway, Lord, from, xvi. 573, 593.

——, Cook, Alexander, from, xv. 80, 356.

——, Cotton, John, from, xv. 330.

——, Cotton, Sir Robert, from, xv. 171.

——, Craggs, J., from, xvi. 542.

——, Crashaw, William, from, xv. 115, xvi. 407.

——, Cudworth, R., from, xvi. 346.

——, Dallmas, from, xvi. 311.

——, Davvsonant, Dr., from, xvi. 75.

——, Davies, Thomas, from, xv. 229, 225, 285, 325, 354, 376, xvi. 444, 472.

——, De Dicen, Ludovicen, from, xvi. 11, 15, 26, 529.

——, D'Ewes, Sir Simon, from, xvi. 49.

——, Duppa, bishop, from, xvi. 225.

——, Dillon, James, from, xvi. 470; Lord Dillon, from, xvi. 485.

——, Downham, bishop, from, xvi. 493.

——, Drake, Thomas, from, xvi. 489.

——, Dugdale, Sir Wm., from, xvi. 600.

——, Durham, bishop of, from, xvi. 562.

——, Elphin, bishop of, from, xvi. 400.

——, Eyre, William, from, xv. 21-36, 87, 132, 208.

——, Falkland, Lord, from, xv. 372, 438, 442, xvi. 479, 481, 503.

——, Featly, Dr. Daniel, from, xvi. 397, 483.

——, Fetheraton, Henry, from, xvi. 466.

——, Forbes, Dr., from, xv. 544.

——, Frye, James, from, xvi. 524.

——, J. G., from, xvi. 534.

——, Gattaker, Dr., Thomas, from, xv. 98, 117, 164, xvi. 162.
Letters, Gilbert, Dr. William, from, xvi. 41.

— Goad, Dr., from, xv. 101.
— Goar, James, from, xvi. 284.
— Goodman, bishop, from, xvi. 154.
— Grandison, Lord, from, xvi. 374, 390.
— Greaves, John, from, xii. 73.
— Gruter, Isaac, from, xvi. 196, 141.
— Hakewell, Dr., from, xv. 417.
— Hall, bishop, from, xvi. 92, 117, 157, 291.
— Hamilton, Archibald, from, xv. 438.
— Hammond, Dr. Henry, from, xvi. 148, 172, 173.
— Hampton, primate, from, xv. 159, 183, 193, 358.
— Hansam, Countess of, from, xvi. 66.
— Hamer, bishop, from, xv. 378.
— Heartwell, J., from, xvi. 331, 358, 354.
— Hill, John, from, xvi. 435.
— Hodcroft, H., from, xv. 189, xvi. 394.
— Holland, Rand, from, xvi. 403.
— Holton, Gothofrid, xvi. 227.
— James, Dr. Thomas, to Mr. Calandrine, xv. 211, 214; from, xvi. 266, 211, 262, 264, 327.
— Justices, Lords, from, xv. 523, 529.
— King, bishop, from, xvi. 198.
— King, Sir John, from, xv. 412.
— Kinsale, Lord, from, xvi. 596.
— Langhain, Dr. Gerard, from, xvi. 78, 84, 67, 106, 131, 149, 538, 546, 547, 568, 570, 573.
— Land, archbishop, from, xv. 423, 443, 445, 456, 477, 525, xvi. 7, 22, 536.
— L’Empereur, Constantine, from, xv. 576, 585, 589, xvi. 32.
— Ley, John, from, xvi. 364.
— Lichfield, bishop of, from, xvi. 438.
— Lofthus, Dudley, from, xvi. 55.
LETTERS.

Letters, Scavenius, Petrus, from, xvi. 138, 142.

——, Selden, John, from, xv. 170, 220, 302, xvi. 250, 252, 255.

——, Sharp, Alexander, from, xvi. 450.

——, Shortall, Leonard, from, xvi. 447.

——, Sibbs, R., from, xvi. 285, 257, 304, 318, 319.

——, Skinner, Ralph, from, xvi. 235, 257, 304, 315, 319.

——, Spanheim, Frederick, from, xvi. 103.

——, Spelman, Sir Henry, from, xvi. 168, 409, 415, xvi. 388.

——, Stephens, Jeremiah, from, xvi. 538.

——, Sutcliffe, Issiah, from, xvi. 386.

——, T., from, xvi. 90.

——, Taylor, Francis, from, xvi. 3.

——, Temple, Sir William, from, xvi. 329, 339.

——, Testardus, Paul, from, xvi. 144.

——, Thornildus, Henry, from, xii. 306.

——, Tronesims, Thomas S., from, xvi. 672.

——, Ussher, Robert, from, xv. 95.

——, Valesius, Henricus, from, xvi. 298.

——, Vaughan, Robert, from, xvi. 184, 250, 555, 565, 591, 597.

——, Vossius, Gerhard, from, xvi. 119.

——, Vossius, Isaac, from, xvi. 160.

——, Walton, Dr. Brian, from, xvi. 248.


——, Ware, Sir James, from, xvi. 461.

——, Warren, Edward, from, xv. 126, xvi. 324, 327, 341, 342.

——, Warren, T., from, xvi. 141.

——, Whalley, Thomas, from, xvi. 260, 271, 275, 278.

——, Wheelock, Abraham, from, xv. 261, xvi. 175, 414.

——, White, James, from, xv. 334.

Letters, Whitehall, James, from, xvi. 370.

——, Winchester, bishop of, from, xvi. 402.

——, Young, Patrick, from, xvi. 94.

Letters from Ussher to ———

——, Abbot, archbishop, xvi. 361, 365.

——, Bedell, bishop, xvi. 473.

——, Boate, Dr. Arnold, xvi. 158, 159, 178, 187, 202.

——, Buxtorf, John, xvi. 240.

——, Camden, William, xvi. 5, 77, 134.

——, Capellus, Ludovicus, xvi. 204—224, 259.

——, Chaloner, Dr., xv. 72, xvi. 815, 318, 320.

——, Cotton, Sir Robert, xv. 276, 283, 428.

——, Davenant, Dr., xvi. 114.

——, Dean [Mackeson], xvi. 388.

——, De Dieu, Ludovicus, xvi. 451, 550, 662, xvi. 18, 24, 27, 62.

——, D'Evos, Sir Simon, xvi. 60, 69.

——, Eyre, William, xvi. 19, 20.

——, Falkland, Lord, xvi. 253.

——, Fermoy, Lord, xvi. 437.

——, Forbes, Dr., xvi. 549.

——, Grandson, Lord, xvi. 180.

——, Hale, Sir Matthew, xii. 118.

——, Hammond, Dr. Henry, xvi. 135, 174, 456.

——, Hampton, primate, xvi. 155, 196.

——, Hartlib, Samuel, xvi. 52, 64.

——, Hevelius, Jo., xvi. 167.

——, Irish bishops, xvi. 552.

——, Junius, Francis, xvi. 189.

——, Justellus, Christianus, xvi. 110.

——, Justices, Lords, xvi. 487.

——, Keepers of great Seal, xvi. 296.

——, Laud, archbishop, xvi. 449, 571, 574, xvi. 36.

——, L'Empereur, Constantine, xvi. 20.

——, Ley, Mr., on the Sabbath, xii. 589.

——, Liddal, James, xvi. 415.

——, Lincoln, bishop of, xvi. 273.

——, Lincoln’s Inn, Society of, xvi. 368.
Letters from Ussher to

Lydiat, Thomas, xv. 67, 70, 108, 128, 146.
Mede, Joseph, xv. 561.
Mercator, Nicholas, xvi. 267.
Ravius, Christianus, xvi. 53.
Salmacius, Claudius, xvi. 72.
Sarravius, Claudius, xvi. 112.
Selden, John, xv. 175. 380.
Spanheim, Frederick, xvi. 17, 95.
Stanhurst, Richard, xv. 3.
Twiss, Dr., xii. 573, 593.
Tyrrell, Lady, xvi. 297.
VAlesius, Icnricus, xii. 301, xvi. 300.
Vossius, Gerard John, xv. 355, xvi. 96, 134.
Vossius, Isac, xvi. 116.
V., xv. 151, 161, 421, xvi. 439, 453, 509.
Lettia, a tract of Livonia, iv. 566.
Lencander, or Whiteman, Andrew, his Life of Oswald, iv. 571.
Lecu, ubi urbs Tullamés, xv. 294-299; converted by S. Mauætus, vi. 592 (iind. Chr. 66).
Lenor Maur, or Lucius, v. 58.
Levaganhan, parish of, i. cxxiv.
Levita Del, v. 204; humilis, iv. 466.
Levidal rule observed in S. Patrick’s slavery, v. 388.
Lecyn, island of, vi. 221.
Lex Brendani et Ciarari, vi. 484.
Ley, or Lega, castle of, xii. 457.
Ley, Mr. John, letter to, on Sabbath, xii. 589; letter from, to Ussher, xvi. 364.
Leyden, or Leiden, by whom founded, v. 482; university of, offers a professorship to Ussher, i. 228.
Lhan, and compounds. See Lan.
Lhan-Deiæ-vaur, church of, vi. 80.
Lhan-Elwig, or St. Asaph, v. 115.
Lhan-Pader-vaer, or Paterneus ecclesiæ, v. 114, vi. 584 (ind. Chr. Lhan-Pader-vaer—continued. 516); called also Mauritania, vi. 45, 46, 585 (ind. Chr. 519).
Lhan-y-Gwydhy, at Holy-head, vi. 105.
Lhawhir, or Longimansus, vi. 105.
Lhuyd, Humphrey, error of, v. 194.
Lhydaw, or Letavia, v. 109.
Liadocus, neos Dalann, See. Lyadeîcus.
Liamain, sister of S. Patrick, vi. 581.
Liban, i.e. Muirgen, S., vi. 536.
Libaria, S., martyr dom of, vi. 500 (ind. Chr. 332).
Libre, sister of Elibfhus, vi. 337, 338.
Liber, bishop, vi. 544.
Liber Pontificalis, alleged authority of, v. 64.
Liberatus diaconus, v. 408.
Liberiana Basilica, A racismana, vi. 17; when built, vi. 18.
Liberty, wherein it consists, xiii. 385-396; of will, Maxentius on, vi. 5; Cassarius of Arles on, vi. 15.
Literary, of Alexandria, extent of, ix. 146; at London, collected by Elvanus, v. 88, vi. 555 (ind. Chr. 187); of Ussher, praised, i. 10, 25, placed in Drogheads, i. 231, coveted by the rebels, 231, Dr. Bernard, keeper of, 115, removed to Chester, i. 231, deposited in Chelsea College, i. 231, confiscated, L229, some books of, embezzled, i. 222; restored, i. 232, removed to Lincoln’s Inn, i. 250, consisting of 10,000 volumes, intended for Trinity College, Dublin, i. 302; bequeathed to daughter, i. 308; competition for, at sale, i. 308, purchased by Irish army, and sent into Ireland, i. 308, deposited in Castle of Dublin, i. 300, depredations on, i. 303, presented to the College, i. 303; sales of libraries, xxv. 227.
Lich, Saxon for cadaver, v. 194.
Lichfield, cadaverum campus, v. 194.
Lickblae, parish of, i. cxix.
Liddal, James, Ussher’s letter to, xvi. 415.
Lidi, or Liti, the city, xi. 426.
Lidyat. See Lydiat.
Lietredo, or Bective, iv. 539.
Lifey, river, xv. 10.
Ligance, oath of, xi. 379.
Lignes basilica, v. 141, 142.
Lilly's Grammar, use of enjoined by statute, ii. 3.
Lilton, William, of Meath, i. cxxv.
Limbus apostolorum, necessary to be visited, iv. 459.
Limnas. See Limenia insula.
Lin, river, beside Formalin, iv. 431.
Lincoln, see Cair Luit-coyt, Cair Lind-coit; bishop of, letter to, xv. 278; college at Oxford, xvi. 39.
Lincoln's Inn, Usher's preachers, l. 250; his letter to the society of, xv. 368.
Lio-Alli, or Lann Eala, in Forecal, vi. 530. See Land Elio.
Lindcott, near Lincoln, v. 86.
Lindisfarne, or Holy Island, iv. 355; see of, transferred to, from York, vi. 605 (Ind. Chr. 634); or Hagnalst, v. 453; bishops of, v. 100; Aldan, bishop of, vi. 483, 606 (Ind. Chr. 651); succeeded by Finan, vi. 523, 606 (Ind. Chr. 651); succeeded by Colman, vi. 535, 607 (Ind. Chr. 661); succeeded by Toda, vi. 607 (Ind. Chr. 664); Eadbert, bishop of, iv. 453.
Lindisfarnensis provincia, v. 85.
Lindsell, Augustin, MS. of, iii. 290.
Linogeneisis synodus, iv. 190, 193.
Lirus, S., v. 21; bishop of Rome, vi. 551 (Ind. Chr. 63).

Lirinam, or Lerus, vi. 394. See Lerus.
Lishuan, in diocese of Dublin, iv. 552.
Lismore, in Maghis Scetthig, vi. 335; S. Mochuda, or Carragh, first bishop of, vi. 483, 604 (Ind. Chr. 630); S. Cataldus born near, vi. 302; students flock to, vi. 303, 533 (Ind. Chr. 144); S. Tarmanus of, vi. 209; strict rule of, vi. 510, 511; Malchus bishop of, iv. 528, 529; Christian O'Conarchy bishop of, iv. 542; MS. belonging to, vi. 149, council of, xi. 549; registry of, iv. 548.
Lisous, a Manichee, ii. 254.
Lissan, prince's woods of, i. 206.
Litchfield, bishop of, letter of, xvi. 433.
Liturgy, in, vernacular language, i. 309, xii. 441-449; why Latin the language of the, in western church, ill. 12; origo of, in an unknown language, xii. 273; Anglican communion office referred to, xiv. 163; Ussher's respect for, i. 283, impugned, xiv. 318; Armenian, iii. 213; of Basil and Chrysostom, ill. 220, 359; of Cyril, ill. 216; Gallican, brought into Britain, v. 394; Greek, iii. 345, 351, 352, 405, 407; modern Greek, iii. 359; ancient Irish, iv. 273; Cursus Scotarum, iv. 274, vi. 480, 481; order of reading, in Ireland, i. 40; of S. James, iii. 134, 211; of S. Mark, iii. 389; various vernacular, xii. 460, 461; Armeniaco, xii. 452, 453; Indian, xii. 452; Muscovite, xii. 453; Slavonic, xii. 456; Oriental, cited, iii. 202; Roman, xii. 407.
Llare Lenach, or Book of Leinster, xvi. 461.
Liverdum, vi. 337.
Livius, S., an Irishman, xii. 208, his metrical epistle, iv. 423-425; an Irish bishop, iv. 425; his history, iv. 423-425; his Life by Boniface, iv. 245, 323, 424.
Livonia, three districts of, iv. 566.
Livy, lost Decades of, inquired after in Tona, vi. 126, 127.
Lles, or Lucius, king, v. 58.
LLOW — LOTHARINGIA.

Llow, or Lothias, of Laden, vi. 81.
Lloyd, Mr., Vice-Provost of Trinity College, xvi. 488, 468.
Lorna, brother of Fergus, vi. 242; son of Erc, vi. 145.
Locha, or Lagan, river, near Dromore, vi. 529, 692 (Ind. Chr. 550).
Lochanus, son of Luidir, vi. 333.
—, S., vi. 527.
—, or Findbarrus, vi. 544.
Loch Cree, church of S. Cronan, at, vi. 541.
—, Derg, iv. 263.
—, Dergid, in Shannon, vi. 544.
—, Erne, Cluaininis in, vi. 503; Dalmhinais in, vi. 532; S. Ninnidh’s monastery in, vi. 525.
—, Righl, vi. 382, 508 (Ind. Chr. 432).
Loderick, or Padstow, vi. 84, 585 (Ind. Chr. 618). See Lodericeuse.
Lodonia, or Louden, Picland, vi. 31.
Lodocicenemonasterium, vi. 592 (Ind. Chr. 648). See Loderick.
Loegria, or England, v. 116; in Britain, vi. 93; subject to see of London, v. 79; separated by Severn from Wales, v. 111.
Loftus, archbishop, his failings, i. 6, 115.
—, Adam, Viscount Ely, his preferences, i. 114, xv. 523.
—, Dudley, MS. collections of, i. 41; his letter to Ussher, xvi. 56.
Logarena, rex, vi. 407, 409. See Lægarius.
Logarithms, discovery of, x. 90.
Logh-fol, or Carfull, vi. 257.
Logium, iv. 443.
Logwenesbeorh, Mons Aecatus, v. 149.
Logwor, belonging to Glastonbury, v. 149.
Loigeri, son of Niall, his herd, vi. 490, 491; king, vi. 517. See Lægarius.
Lollards, favoured by Gregory XII., xv. 150.
Lollius Urbicus, conquists, and wall of, in Britain, vi. 533 (Ind. Chr. 144).
Lomannus, or Luman, nephew of S. Patrick, vi. 587; sent to Trim, vi. 414; speaks British language, vi. 414.
Lomanus, bishop of third order, vi. 479, 606 (Ind. Chr. 660); from whom Port Loman, vi. 58.
—, S., Lachagill, vi. 587.
—, S., Lachavair, vi. 587.
Lombard, Peter, titular archbishop of Armagh, v. 309.
Lombardy, chief seat of the Cathari, ii. 251.
London, cithem Calr Lundel, v. 88, 87; Ἀγγλέωνος, v. 87; or Augusta, v. 206; Ursa Trinobantum, v. 78; mentioned by Tacitus and Ammiannus Marcellinus, v. 122; an early see, v. 79; archiepiscopal see, vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 179); catalogue of archbishops of, v. 88–90; primacy transferred from, v. 90, vi. 601 (Ind. Chr. 604); attempts of, to regain primacy, v. 92, 93; S. Peter’s, the first church in, v. 88; cathedral of, transferred to S. Paul’s, v. 88; Restitutus, bishop of, at council of Arles, v. 236; where Germanus met the Pelagian, v. 376; Theon translated to, from Gloucester, vi. 43; S. Paul’s of, v. 87; wall of, v. 114, 116; letter of bishop of, to Ussher, xvi. 518; See Caer Lundel.
Longevity, examples of, vi. 78, 430, 448, xii. 78–80.
Longinus, John, of Cracow, ii. 109.
Longland, bishop of Lincoln, register of, xii. 375–382.
Longobardus, Restitutus, vi. 383.
Longur, disciple of Dubricius, v. 510.
Lord’s Prayer, ancient forms of, iii. 390, 891; Pelagian notion on a part of, v. 326; Doxology of, xii. 304, 305.
Lord’s Supper, sacrament of, xi. 194; discourse on, xiii. 192; worthy eating, xiii. 194, 195, danger of unworthy, xiii. 196–200; a seal of conjunction, ii. 437; article of 1615 on, i. xlix.
Lorna, in Dalriada, vi. 147.
Lot. See Lothus.
Lotharingia, S. Mansuetus sent into, vi. 297.
LOTHARINGUS — LUDUNUM.

Lotharingus, Robertus, bishop, his
Computation, vii. 6, xv. 481. 

Lotharius, king, iv. 172; and Ludovicus, diploma of, vi. 50.

Lothra, S. Ruadan's monastery, vi. 472, 590 (Ind. Chr. 540).

Lothrus, consul Lodenesius, or Llow, 
vi. 66; king of Picts, vi. 222-224, 
584 (Ind. Chr. 514); grandfather of 
S. Kentigern, vi. 222, 224; brother of Melothon father of Brudeus, 
vi. 234.

Loughbrachan, parish of, l. xxii. 
Loughcrew, parish of, l. cxix.

Lough Derg. See Diargi Lucea.

Lough-Ric. See Stagnum Righi.

Lozius, Macedonian month, vi. 350.

Louth, church of, founded, vi. 570 
(Ind. Chr. 443); S. Mocheus, 
bishop of, vi. 415; visited by S. Pa-
trick, vi. 415; called also Lugb, or 
Ludha, vi. 415; diocese of, merged 
in Clogher, iv. 514, vi. 417; the 
corrupt forms Luvedune and Lud-
dunum, used for Clogher, vi. 417; 
three deanries of, taken from Clogher, 
and annexed to Armagh, vi. 417; 
county of, vi. 248; Consallia Muir-
thelma in, vi. 385; Usher's report 
on churches in, lost, l. 112.

Louvancus schola docillissima, v. 527.

Lower, S., of Glastonbury, v. 132.

Lunch-Impinge, an Irish site, xl. 428.

Luchra Mon. in Nepotes Torna, n. 
543.

Lucans, or Lua, S., educated at Bangor, vi. 478, 603 (Ind. Chr. 520).

Lucca, Frigidian bishop of, vi. 412.

Lucia, vi. 169.

Lucianus, martyr, revises Septuagint, 
vii. 502-504.

—, S., legend concerning, v. 224.

Lucidus, presbyter, deceived by Faustus, v. 499; correspondence of, 
approved by council of Lyons, v. 500.

Lucilius clivus, v. 165.

 Luciolum ecclesia, named from Lucius, 
v. 218.

Lucius, Britannus, vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 
165).

Lucius, Hibernus, alleged procurator of 
republic, vi. 85.

—, king, birth, and parentage of, 
vi. 553 (Ind. Chr. 115); succeeds 
his father, vi. 553 (Ind. Chr. 124); 
applies to Rome, from which two 
missionaries are sent, vi. 554 (Ind. 
Chr. 176); receives letter from pope 
Eleutherus, v. 127; founds see in 
Britain, vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 179); 
other particulars of, v. 84, 62-65; 
date of his conversion, v. 53, vi. 552 
(Ind. Chr. 108); authoritites as to 
his date, v. 56; a propagator of 
Christianity, v. 61; his liberality to 
religion, v. 153; founds academy at 
Bangor, v. 160; visits Cambridge, 
v. 155, 160; founds St. Peter's at 
London, v. 88; his grant of Glas-
tonbury, v. 132; where he died, v. 
165, 169; builds church of Wincas-
chester, v. 154-156, vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 
180), of Westminster, v. 158, of 
Dover, v. 158; goes on a pilgrim-
age, v. 163; authorities for his reli-
gious labours, v. 164, 165; various 
dates assigned to his journeys, v. 

—, pope, his mandate, ii. 151. 

—, pope, III., decree against the 
Albigenses, ii. 272.

—, S., the apostle of the Rheti 
and Bavari, who, v. 49; a Bri-
tish prince, vi. 552, 553 (Ind. Chr. 
108).

Lucillus, actus, of, ix. 514, &c.

Luda, Gillebert a monk of, vi. 461, 
Gervasius, abbot of, vi. 462.

Ludens, a saint of second order, vi. 478, 
527.

Ludha, vi. 415. See Louth.

Ludovicus, or Clodovavus, v. 472.

—, Fies, promotes use of Scriptures, 
xii. 290.

—, king, his crusade against the 
Albigenses, ii. 390, 391; failure and 
death, ii. 393-397.

Ludrenus, vi. 169.

Ludnum, or Louth, S. Mocheus of, 
vi. 386. See Louth.

VOL. XVII.
Lugatus, S., of Cillairthir, vi. 344, 569 (Ind. Chr. 462).
Lugada, son of Læoghaire, vi. 478, 614, 517. See Lugdech.
Lugadius, S., son of Erc, of Fordrum, vi. 344, 568 (Ind. Chr. 402).
—, S., abbot of Raclina, vi. 527.
—, Laithir, vi. 527, 598 (Ind. Chr. 590).
Lugaidus, king. See Lugdech.
Lugdech, son of Laithir, an olim Waldenses, vi. 344, 569, 381, or vi. 366.
Lugdunenses 844, Trecensis 600, S., S., biographer of his 484 virius, rule Laithir, an or See first v. nephews of their Life or See 611, vi. 613.

Lugnath, Luguballia, Lugudius, Luhil, Luguid Lugdech, Lugidus, or Lugidus, or Lugiadus, or Molua, of Clonfert-Molua, vi. 484, 527, 596 (Ind. Chr. 580); mentioned by Cumman, vi. 501; death of, vi. 602 (Ind. Chr. 604); rule of, vi. 484; Life of, vi. 472, 611, 537, 541.
—, S., or Ludeus, or Lugidus, vi. 527.
Lughi, or Louth, vi. 415.
Lugid, or Molua, of Clonfert-Molua, vi. 484, 527, 596 (Ind. Chr. 580);
mentioned by Cumman, vi. 501; death of, vi. 602 (Ind. Chr. 604); rule of, vi. 484; Life of, vi. 472, 611, 537, 541.
—, S., or Ludeus, or Lugidus, vi. 527.
Lugus, father of S. Irar, vi. 336.
Lugnath, S., son of Restitutus and Da- reca, vi. 813; nephew of S. Patrick, vi. 568 (Ind. Chr. 432).
Lugnues, father of S. Kiernan, vi. 356.
Lughaballa, olim Calr Liguisild, vi. 82; Guasomric near, vi. 84; or Carlisle, vi. 106-109, 114.
Lugudius, son of Tallchan, of Clonfincholl, vi. 527.
Lugudun, S. Mary’s church of, vi. 417.
—, or Clougher, diocese of, vi. 417.
Lugulh Mocuithlimne, vi. 237.
Luhill, a disciple of S. Dubricius, vi. 80.
Laidhhard, bishop, vi. 600 (Ind. Chr. 597).
Luldir, Lochanan son of, vi. 333.

Lullus, bishop of Ilminster, iv. 462.
Lumanus, S., nephew of S. Patrick, vi. 382, 408, 568 (Ind. Chr. 432), 569 (Ind. Chr. 433); first bishop of Trim, vi. 413, 537, v. 569 (Ind. Chr. 433). See Lomanus.
—, S., biographer of S. Patrick, vi. 373.
Luminaria, xl. 422.
Lumley, Lord, library of, v. 159, 393.
Lumnicensis, or Limericicensis, vi. 131; Gillebertus episcopus, iv. 506, vi. 481; confounded with Luidensis, or Louth, iv. 513.
Lunanus, a Roman, follows Declan, vi. 343.
Lunapelus, a contemporary of S. Tello, vi. 80.
Lunatica controversia, or Paschal controversy, vi. 492. See Easter.
Lupaft, sister of S. Patrick, vi. 381, sold with him, vi. 585. See Lupita.
Lupila, Donatus, an Irishman, bishop of, vi. 505.
Lupita, or Lupaft, sister of S. Patrick, of, vi. 505.
Lupita, or Lupaft, sister of S. Patrick, nunnery of, near Armagh, vi. 381; buried at Fearta, vi. 418. See Lupait.
Lupus, Catalaunensem episcopus, iv. 60.
—, Ferrariensis, his epistle to Gotteschal, v. 15; an abbot, iv. 163, 171.
—, Servatus, assails Gotteschal, at synod of Mcntz, iv. 43; biographer of S. Wightert, vi. 442, 453.
—, Treccensis episcopus, v. 95, 308; brother of Vincentius Lirincensis, vi. 372, 375; Life of, v. 866, 371, 375, 437; visits Britain with Germanus, vi. 372, vi. 360 (Ind. Chr. 429); his address to the English, ii. 75.
—, Viria, vi. 203, 555 (Ind. Chr. 201).
Lurgan, or gronna, vi. 541.
Lusca, Petramus, bishop of, vi. 334, 608 (Ind. Chr. 616); in diocese of Dublin, iv. 552.
Luther, not perjured, xv. 115.
LUVE — MACRA.

115

Luve, or Louth, vi. 249.
Lucedun, or Louth, vi. 417.
Luvideensia ecclesia, Looth, iv. 514.
Luxogilum, S. Columbanus of, vi. 481.
See Luxovium.
Luxovium, monastery of, founded by
S. Columbanus, vi. 476, 481.
Lyadecus, nepos Dalani, father of S.
Calannech, vi. 588 (Ind. Chr. 627).
Lydia, province of, vii. 9, 10, 13; bounds of, vii. 15.
Lydiat, Thomas, account of, i. 30; resi-
dent in Trinity College, Dublin, i. 30; ordination of, xvi. 316; discussion of chronological points, xv.
104-107; expected in Ireland, xv.
70; letters of, to Usher, xv. 65, 98,
120, xvi. 70; of Usher to, xv. 67,
70, 108, 128, 146.
Lymen, or Ramsey, vi. 45.
Lynus, parish of, L. Eii.
Lyons, church of, dedicated, v. 491;
censure of synod of Carisium, iv.
68-81; council of, v. 489-491; poor men of, see Luscentiales Pan-
peres, and Waldenses.
Lysander, acts of viii. 353.
Lysmachus, acts of, ix. 120.
Lyubes, in pago Elmail, vi. 217.

M

M, sounding like V, vi. 232.
Mab-Uter, i. e. Filius Horribilis, v.
538.
Mac Alpin, vi. 252.
Mac-Both, an Irishman, vi. 278.
Mac Bryn, family of, herenachs of Kyl-
mar, xi. 436, 437.
Macca, or Machilla, bishop, vi. 180.
Maccabees, books of, not counted can-
ocinal by the Irish, iv. 250, 251; chronology of, ix. 302.
Mac Cathy, Florence, xv. 228.
Mac Cartia, or Kercoon, bishop of Clogher, vi. 482 (Ind. Chr. 506).
See Mac Kartinus.
—, Florence, vi. 420.
Macoès, vates, S. Mochta, vi. 415.

Macchabaeus, S., follower of S. Regu-
lus, vi. 199.
Mac Crie, his Life of Melville, error in,
ii. 8.
Mac Cuill, or Macfil, Macbudius, Mag-
gail, bishop of Man, vi. 189.
Maccurius, disciple of S. Gregory, vi.
604 (Ind. Chr. 639).
Maccuthenius, his tituli Vitus S. Pa-
tricii, vi. 375, 390, 411.
Macedonian and Asian solar year, dis-
sertation on, vii. 348-486; rules for
finding, vii. 391-393; Ephemeris o
of, vi. 413-436.
Maceless, an Irish bishop, vi. 518.
Mac Erc, two sons of, vi. 238.
Macestown, parish of, i. Ivvii.
Mac-Fil. See Mac Cuill.
Macbudius, or Mac Cuill, or Mac-Fil,
bishop of Man, vi. 180, 581 (Ind.
Chr. 498).
Macethad, archbishop of St. Andrew's,
vi. 189, 190.
Macian ecclesia, or Armagh, vi. 438.
Macinensis archipressul, vi. 480.
Macbudius, S., brother of S. Samson, v.
95; baptized, vi. 583 (Ind. Chr.
620); at Alethe, vi. 595 (Ind. Chr.
570); long-lived, vi. 51; Life of, vi.
50, 57. See Maclovius.
Mac Gennis, or Magnesiust, ancestor of,
vi. 286.
Mac Kartinus, bishop of Clogher, vi.
416, 417, 570 (Ind. Chr. 443), 582
(Ind. Chr. 506).
Mackassaid, Patrick, herenach of Twin-
ha, or Tynan, xi. 498.
Maclovius, S., parents of, vi. 50; bro-
ther of Samson, v. 95; driven from
Alethe, vi. 602 (Ind. Chr. 610); abol-
ses the Armorienses, vi. 603
(Ind. Chr. 617); his history, vi. 50;
a quo St. Malo in Brittany, vi. 51,
381. See Machutus.
Mac Mahon, lineage of, iv. 521.
Mac Murroch, family of, iv. 524.
Mac Nave, vi. 381.
Mac Niss, bishop of Connor, vi. 529.
Macra, S., martyr, vii. 313-315, 558
(Ind. Chr. 304).
Macrobeius' problem, xi. 248.
Macualean, an Irish bishop, vi. 518.
Mac Teagh, Pheelim, vi. 462.
Mac Urec, or Mac Mahon, said to be Fitz Urec, iv. 521.
Madoc, a name of S. Samson, v. 107.
See Theilans, vi. 45.
Meate, the position of, vi. 555 (Ind. Chr. 201, 206); of Dio, probably the Mithri of Adamnan, vi. 253; revolt, vi. 556 (Ind. Chr. 211).
Medoc, Aedh, or Aidanus, vi. 536; metropolitan of the Lagenians, vi. 600 (Ind. Chr. 598); his Life, vi. 594 (Ind. Chr. 566).
Macelcoba, son of Aedh Allan, vi. 603 (Ind. Chr. 612).
Macelcous, son of Crummavil, vi. 421. See Malcous.
Maegnun Guineth, or Malgo, king of Venedotia, vi. 56; death of, vi. 598 (Ind. Chr. 593). See Malgo.
Medluninnus, an Irishman, vi. 278. Maedor Sasesneg, in Wales, v. 162.
Maed-Patricius, son of Coisan, vi. 422.
Maes Garmon, Campus Germani, legend about, v. 383.
Magarnoids, church of S. Albanus at, vi. 336.
Magdeburg Centriniors, errors in, iv. 43, vi. 51; a record first published by, v. 320, 323.
Magennis. See Mac Gennis, Irecagh.
Mageo. See Maglo.
Magh-Echnach, Dohnnach mor, a church in, vi. 344.
Maghery-Cocall, vi. 248, 249.
Magh Ilaí. See Campus Hai.
Magh Lene, or Campus Lene, synod of, vi. 501; same as Leghlena, vi. 503. See Lene.
Magh-Iath, battle of, vi. 255, 256.
Magh Scottigh, Campus Scutil, near Lismore, vi. 334.
Magil, Island, xv. 14; or Magiensis peninsula, vi. 286.
Magilmunenum, vi. 278.
Maglo, founded by S. Colman, iv. 304; Bede's notice of, iv. 304; called Malo Saxonum, vi. 535; placed by Ussher at Neway, in county of Limerick, iv. 304, 539, xv. 14.
Magister hospitum, in an Irish monastery, vi. 525.
Magistrates, subject to, enjoin, xi. 255-257, 331-335; supreme, highest tribunal, xi. 335; civil, Article of 1615 on, l. xiii.
Magistræ lectionis, iv. 388.
Maglachlain, Maurice, founder of the abbey of Newry, iv. 539.
Maglocum, or Malgo, v. 97, 98; son of Caswalvo, vi. 105, 594 (Ind. Chr. 564; made king, vi. 596 (Ind. Chr. 581); censured by Gildas, vi. 63-66. See Maedgun Guineth and Malgo.
Maglorius, S., parents and birth-place of, vi. 50; disciple of S. Samson, vi. 587 (Ind. Chr. 522), whom he succeeded, vi. 600; his Life, v. 97, 553, vi. 49, 50.
Magna, vi. 171.
Magná Carta, xi. 451.
Magnavillana, or Mandeville, v. 518; his house at Cionakilty, v. 518.
Magnella, letter of Ignatius to bishop of, vi. 61, 62.
Magnesina, or Magennis, vi. 286.
Magnoaldus, disciple of S. Gall, iv. 277.
Magnum, a monastery in Wales, who S. Nennio, vi. 592.
Magnus, S., Life of, by Theodorus Campdonensis, iv. 324.
Magonis, or Maun, a name of S. Iarnick, vi. 395, 568 (Ind. Chr. 432).
Magornan, S., son of Restitutus, vi. 383, 568 (Ind. Chr. 432).
Magull. See Mac Cuil, Machaldus.
Magnania. See Muigeo.
Mahomet, rise of, ii. 38.
Maidoc, or Aidan, bishop of Ferns, vi. 521, 536. See Aidan.
Mailcobus, king, vi. 514, 516; sons of, vi. 479.
Mailcon, king of Gwenedotis, v. 98, vi. 80.
Māl Dūbi—Man.

Māl Dūbi, or Māl Dūbi, called also Māl Dūfesburch and Māl Mūsbur, from S. Māl Dūbi, an Irishman, omē Ingelborne, iv. 446.

Māl Dūblph, an Irishman, founder of Mālmesbury, iv. 446.

Mālgo, Welsh king, v. 162, vi. 46; or Maglocun, vi. 86; erects Bangor into an episcopal see, v. 112.

Maglocunus. See Māl Dūbi.

Mālcoce, S., or Caunus, vi. 217, 575 (Ind. Chr. 455).

Mālroes, monastery of, founded by S. Aidan, iv. 304, 606 (Ind. Chr. 649); Cuthbert educated at, iv. 304; his testimony concerning, iv. 305.

Maimonides, value of his writings, xv. 285, 237, 238; errors of, xv. 236, 237; Skynner’s MS. translation of, xv. 256.

Mānarinu, Mansio Pyrru, iv. 556.

Mālo, or Mālgeo, founded, vi. 535; Geraldus and Adamnan abbots of, vi. 697; wasted by Danes, vi. 618 (Ind. Chr. 818); Eugenius Mac Brenoan last bishop of, vi. 535; united to Tuam, vi. 535. See Maglocun.

Mālsbell, plain, where Hengist was defeated, v. 514.

Māinxent, St., town and monastery of, in France, vi. 4.

Mālchli, the prophet, age of, viii. 321.

Mālchias O’Morgair, rebuilds Bangor, vi. 470; bishop of Down, and of Armagh, vi. 489; first receives the pallium, vi. 432; endows Clogher, xi. 443; Life of, written by S. Bernard, at instance of Conganus, iv. 545; S. Bernard’s epistle to, iv. 535, 536; his epistle on death of, iv. 543-545.

——, bishop of Down, in Jocelin’s time, vi. 372, 373, and John de Courcy’s, vi. 452, 453; his vision, iv. 267.

Mālchus, brother of Christianus, iv. 342; S. Bernard’s epistle to, iv. 536, 539.

Mālchus, a monk of Winchester, elected bishop of Waterford, iv. 518; his recommendation, iv. 518, 519; consecrated, iv. 519; his see of Waterford, iv. 327, 528; afterwards of Lismore, iv. 327, 528; called Senor Lesmorensis, iv. 528; his profession and subscription to Anselm, iv. 565; Anselm’s letter to, iv. 528.

Mālcolm, Can-mor, vi. 242.

Māldon, in Essex, omē Camalodunum Trinobantum, vi. 104.

Māle, or Māll, vi. 246.

Mālceus, Ricardus. See Smith, Richard.

Mālgo, king of Venedotia, v. 98, 106, vi. 43, 44, 591 (Ind. Chr. 543), 597 (Ind. Chr. 584); called Maelgun Guineth, v. 56, or Maglocun, vi. 56, 78, 79; his victories, vi. 64–67. See Maglocun.

Mālisa and Leda, i.e. flow and ebb, vi. 215, 216; ignorance of meaning of, in Life of S. Servanus, vi. 216.

Mālleva fluvius, vi. 214.

Mālleus hereticorum, (see Robertus Bugarus), ii. 409.

Māllemus, S. See Mello.

Mālmesbury, founded by an Irishman, iv. 446. See Aldelmisbirg, Māl Dūbi.

Mālorence, William, the Jesuit, memoir of, i. 64, his challenge, i. 64; Usher’s answer, i. 65; his rejoinder, i. 66.

Māmerto, of Vienne, author of Rota-

ions, vi. 222.

Mān, corruption of his nature, xi. 185; enmity of, to God, xii. 83.

Mān, isle of, called Eubonia, vi. 179; dominion of, passed to king of Scotland, vi. 182; first bishops of, vi. 180–184; Germanus bishop of, vi. 401, 571 (Ind. Chr. 447); his successors, vi. 578 (Ind. Chr. 474), 581 (Ind. Chr. 482); first bishop by apostolic authority, vi. 183; bishops of, elected ab omnibus cleris et populis, vi. 182, 183; bishop of, and thirty-one islands, vi. 182; Sodor in Scotland subject to, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 600); bishops of, successively
Man—continued.
subject to Nidrosia, York, and Glas-
gow, vi. 183; see of, divided, vii. 183. Chronicle of, see Index of Au-
thors.
Manasses, evil reign of, viii. 159, 160.
Manccanus, disciple of S. Patrick, vi. 126, 569 (Ind. Chr. 484).
Manchan, S., patron of seven churches, vi. 542; chief seat of, at Mohill, vi. 542; his life by Richard, archbi-
shop of Armagh, vi. 542.
——, S., or Manchenus, of Menodoro-
chit, vi. 542, 606 (Ind. Chr. 652); or Manaleus, vi. 542, 543; origin
of name, vi. 542, 543.
Manchester, anciently called CuirMaun-
garid, v. 83.
Mancuniun, Antoninus' name for Man-
chester, v. 83.
Mandalmancus, recte Modernnocus, vi. 521.
Mandethus, v. 483.
Mandeville, or Magnavillanus, John,
his house at Clanakilly, v. 518.
Mando, forensic use of the verb, iv. 328, 534.
Mandubratesus of Caesar, who, vi. 32.
Manduessedum, v. 83.
Manicheus, derivation of the name, vi.
542.
——, or Manchan, an Irishman, vi. 542. See Mancenus, Manchan.
Manicheus, their doctrine of necessity, iii. 516; appearance of, in Gaul, ii. 253; acts of, ii. 248; Fausti-
chan a form of, ii. 249-250; put to death in France and Germany, ii. 254; name given by Pelagians to the or-
thodox, v. 344, 345.
Mankind, rapid increase of, between
Noah and Abraham, xii. 339.
Mamula. See Man.
Manopera, xi. 424.
Manrique, revises glosses of canon law,
iv. 116; editions of, iv. 116.
Mansel, Johannes, v. 191.
Manseftus, bishop, v. 486; an Irish-
man, vi. 295, 552 (Ind. Chr. 66); converts the Luci in Gaul, vi. 562
Manseftus—continued.
(Ind. Chr. 66); or S. Manau, first
bishop of Toul, vi. 294, 552 (Ind.
Chr. 105); Life by Bosquet, vi. 296,
by Adso, vi. 296–298, 339.
Mansum, or gleibe, iv. 507; manse, xi.
422.
Mant, bishop, error in Church History
of, i. 44, 146–149.
Marcus, of Forney, in Cairnre [repre-
sented by Ussher as six different
persons], vi. 382.
Manuscripts expurgated by Romanists,
iii. 23; said to have been conveyed to Scotland by Fergus, vi. 125, and
deposited at Iona, vi. 126; found at
St. Alban's, v. 184–190; oriental,
collected for Ussher, xv. 285, 286,
324, 342, 551, 552, xvi. 53, 444,
472.
Manwaring, Dr., his Sermon, xv. 415.
Marcellinus, a subdeacon of Carthage,
v. 317.
Marcellus Ancyanus, creed recited by,
h. 466.
——, Empiricius, vi. 216.
——, Tungrorum episcopus, v. 73;
said to have baptized king Lucius,
v. 554 (Ind. Chr. 176).
Mareion, charged with tampering with
the Scriptures, xiv. 258, 259.
Marcus, a British bishop educated in
Ireland, iv. 593, xv. 9.
——, Eugenius, archbishop of Ephe-
sus, his apology of the Grecians, ili.
195.
——, Gallovidianus, bishop of Man, vi.
183.
——, an impostor, lines on, ili. 75.
——, the heretic, xii. 468.
Mardonius, the general, viii. 279–283.
Mare Ictium. See Ictium.
Margareta, queen, vi. 242.
Margaritula, twenty-five, sent by Gil-
lebert to Anslem, iv. 511.
Margo mons, near Campus Albus, iv.
344; or Slieve Marge, vi. 508–506.
Marianne, death of, x. 115.
MARIANUS — MARY.

119

Marianus Scotus, his native country, vi. 282; discussion between English and Scotch concerning, vi. 282; date of his Chronicle, iv. 230, interpolated, v. 105, cited by Ranulph Cestrensis, vi. 148, various editions of, vi. 282, xv. 481; serious error in, corrected, vi. 506; his observation about Ireland, vi. 608 (Ind. Chr. 674); follows Hebrew chronology, xi. 549; MSS. of, xv. 266, xvi. 514; epitomized by Robertus Lotharingius, xv. 557, xvi. 105, 106.

Maridunum, Ptolemy's name for Caer Mardhyn, iv. 562; Maridunensis fluvius, vi. 80.

Maris, son of Arviragus, v. 36; his victory over Roderic, v. 106-109; defeats the Picts, vi. 552; called Westmarius, vi. 108; his date, vi. 108; monument of, at Carlisle, vi. 107, at Stanmore, vi. 107.

Mark, S., his rule of Easter observed at Alexandria, v. 498, carried into Britain, vi. 482; Liturgy of, adopted by S. Patrick, vi. 480, 481, and used by the Irish, iv. 273, 274.

Marken, king of Cambria, banishes S. Kentigern, vi. 226, 591 (Ind. Chr. 548).

Marleborogh, Earl of, his Irish collections, xv. 450.

Marnok, S. a quo Kilmarnock, vi. 184, 559 (Ind. Chr. 322).

—— Dubh, S., called Marnocus Cusdeus, vi. 199, 660 (Ind. Chr. 364).

Marriage, of clergy among the British, iv. 295; among clerks, iv. 570-572; allowed in Ireland to priests and deacons, xi. 433, 434; discomfited by Columbanus, iv. 410; contract among ancient Irish, iv. 291, 292; laws of, neglected by the Irish, iv. 490-493; abuses of, noticed by Anselm, iv. 523; sentiments of the Waldenses on, ii. 323; order concerning, issued by Ussher, i. 191, xvi. 553.

Mars Gallicus, a work by Patricius Armacanus, v. 387.

Marseille, v. 396, 401; Pelagian faction of, vi. 18.

Marsh, bishop Herbert, misstatement of, l. 267.

Martha, or Morinarus, gate of, vi. 189.

Marianus Capella Varro, Irish commentary on Astrologia of, vi. 474.

Martin, Dr. Antony, provost of Trinity College, i. 199; bishop of Meath, i. 193; successor of Ussher, his character, vi. 615, xv. 22, 23.

Martinesye, belonging to Glastonbury, v. 140, 142, 151.

Martinus, canon of Bodmin, vi. 85.

——, S., vi. 200, 201; introduces regular clergy into Gaul, vi. 392; uncle of S. Ninian, vi. 201; Conchessa, S. Patrick's mother, niece of, vi. 379, 391; called uncle of S. Patrick, vi. 449; S. Patrick with, at Tours, vi. 391; how long, vi. 392, 393; S. Romaeus with, vi. 389; his death, vi. 392, 562 (Ind. Chr. 401); church of, near Canterbury, v. 158; church of, at Cologne, assigned to the Scotti, vi. 337; church at Whitburn dedicated to, vi. 201.

Martry, parish of, i. lxxxvi.

Martyr, the first English, v. 48.

Martyrdom of Amphibalus, v. 193.

Martyrologies, various, v. 17, 206, vi. 190, 191; Anglo-Saxon, vi. 279; British, v. 17.

Mary, S., of Honestamby, church of, at Dublin, xv. 11, 12.

—— Magdalen, tradition concerning, v. 28; retires to Gaul, vi. 551 (Ind. Chr. 48).

——, Virgin, age, and date of death of, xii. 510; her worship anciently forbidden, ill. 477, 478, introduction of, ill. 478, 479; Roman pleas for, ill. 480, &c.; image of, carried into battle, vi. 176; her appearance to Thomas a Becket, iii. 487; Bonaventure's Psalter of, ill. 490-493; Pecckham's Psalter of, ill. 493.
MASIUS — MECHLIN.

Masius, Andrew, his copies of portions of the Septuagint, vi. 506.
Mason, his Life of Bedell, error in, i. 117.
Massara, vi. 601; antiquity of, xvi. 216.
Massorite, origin of, xvi. 223.
Mass, or Missa, ii. 59; meaning of, i. 136; English use of word, ii. 59; Article of 1586 on, i. xxvii.
Massada, siege of, xi. 95; capture of, xi. 110.
Masilla, visited by holy persons, v. 27, 28, vi. 551 (Ind. Chr. 48); people of, opposed to Augustin's doctrines, v. 493.
Mathara, or Mervinth, vi. 88, 602 (Ind. Chr. 610).
Mathews, archbishop Tobias, letter of, to Usher, xv. 91.
Matilda, Countess, her donations to Hildebrand, ii. 150, 151.
Matthew, S., peculiarities of his Gospel, x. 532; his Hebrew Gospel, vii. 462; citations in, vii. 462; alleged misquotations in, xiv. 315.
Matthew Paris, error of, vi. 461, 462.
——, Questor, an opponent of Thomas Aquinas, iii. 195.
Mauceus, or Maccus, or Mochta, vi. 415; epistle of, vi. 416.
Mauganus, bishop of Silcestear, vi. 587 (Ind. Chr. 522).
Maugheen, father of S. Moninna, vi. 249, 604 (Ind. Chr. 630).
Mauguin, his charges against Usher, i. 128.
Mann, or Magenius, a name of S. Patrick, vi. 395, 398.
Mauri, or O'Moore, vi. 286.
Mauricius, king of Ireland, iv. 542.
Mauri-monasterium, vi. 486.
Mauritania, in Wales, vi. 45; i.e. Lan Pader Vivar, vi. 46, 585 (Ind. Chr. 519).
Mauritius, a bishop, vi. 158.
——, a Scythian monk, vi. 7.
Maurus, S., vi. 486.
——, father of S. Ursula, vi. 154, 155.
Mavortius, or Mabertius, vi. 132.
Mawornus, a bishop, v. 137, vi. 601 (Ind. Chr. 601).
Maxentius, Johannes, vi. 9; errors concerning, vi. 3; native of Gaul, a quo St. Maixeus, vi. 3, 4.
Maximia, a province of Britain, v. 117.
Maximians Hercullius, under Dioclesian in Britain, v. 176; persecutes British church, v. 191.
——, successor of Nestorius, v. 416.
——, a British leader, vi. 122.
Maxentius, bishop, vi. 121, 122.
Maxi, or Moe, vi. 514.
Maynne, father of S. Synell, vi. 503.
Mayne, parish of, i. cxxix.
 Mayo, in Connaught, vi. 390.
Meanath, or Menai, v. 162; Bangor on the, v. 112.
Meath, Aedna Slane, lord of, vi. 350; Colman, lord of, vi. 348; or Nepotes Nelli, joins Leinster at Clonard, vi. 472; Idman, bishop of, iv. 519; Dr. Montgomery succeeded in see of, by Usher, i. 52, xv. 155; bishop of, not an ex-officio privy councillor, xv. 189; Ardbraccan, episcopal seat of, vi. 534; corps of archdeaconry of, i. ix.; rural deanries of, i. see Ardbraggan, Ballimore, Clonard, Dudeko, Power, Kenlis, Mogreame, Ratowth, Skryne, Slane, Trim; dignities and benefices in, i. cxxv; temporalities of, i. iii.—lxx; Usher's report of, i. 57, ii.—cxxv.
See Milt, Clonard.
Mechlin, Rumold, bishop of, vi. 611 (Ind. Chr. 775).
MEDANUS  —  MENEVIA.

Medanus, vi. 84; 221, 592 (Ind. Chr. 548); apud Scotus, vi. 619 (Ind. Chr. 890).
Medard et Sebastiani cenobium, in Gaul, iv. 394.
Mele, Joseph, his examination of the Apocalypse, xv. 496; his Clavis, xv. 496, seven copies of it sent to Ireland, xv. 406; praise of, xvi. 458; provostship of Trinity College, Dublin, offered to, i. 88, 103, xvi. 37; letters of, to Ussher, xvi. 399, 406, 494, xvi. 455, of Ussher to, xv. 581.
Mediation of Christ, nature of, xi. 295.
Mediator, Christ the only, ili. 460; mediators, instances of, iv. 587.
Mediolanum of Polony, Melinod in Montgomeryshire, v. 82.
Meldin, a messenger of king Lucius, v. 69, 70; alleged labours of, at Cambridge, v. 189 (Ind. Chr. 170).
Mein, S., or S. Mevennus, in Armoric, vi. 84, 85.
Meldon, or Culir Magnus, v. 82.
Mel, bishop of Ardagh, iv. 542, 568 (Ind. Chr. 432); son of Conis and Dareeca, vi. 382; death of, vi. 579 (Ind. Chr. 488); biographer of S. Patrick, vi. 573; and Melbhu, vi. 180.
Melania, or Teca, v. 247.
Melanias, brother of Samson, v. 95. See Mello.
Melchis, a British poet, vi. 82.
Meldal, vi. 291.
Melandus of Clasina-crema, vi. 344, 563 (Ind. Chr. 409).
Meldi, Pharho bishop of, vi. 512; S. Flaccus' monastery in, vi. 511, 512, 608 (Ind. Ch. 670).
Meldam. See Maldulf.
Melida, or Melrose, monastery of, vi. 176.
Melias, lord of Cornwall, v. 517.
Melinus, opposes Christianity in Man, vi. 179.
Melior, or Melorus, S., passion of, vi. 564 (Ind. Chr. 411).
Melkin, or Merlin, v. 87, 88, vi. 593 (Ind. Chr. 550); Mewlin Britannus, vi. 105.
Mell, church of, dedicated, iv. 542; three miles from Mellifont, iv. 542; or Mellifont, xv. 14.
Mella, sister of S. Ibar, vi. 336.
Mellifont, called Mell, iv. 542; mother Cistercian abbey in Ireland, iv. 589, 542; Christianus Conachry, first abbot of, iv. 542; its subordinate houses in Ireland, iv. 593; account of it, xv. 14; Viscount Moore's house at, vi. 147.
Mellitus, S., bishop of London, v. 87, vi. 98, 99, 289, 601 (Ind. Chr. 604); associated with Laurennus, iv. 421.
Melus, king of Somerset, vi. 583 (Ind. Chr. 592, 519).
Mello, or Melianus, a Briton, vi. 273.
Mellonius, or Malle, or Mellianus, S., v. 174, 175, vi. 566 (Ind. Chr. 243).
Melorus, or Mellor, S., v. 516, 517.
Melrose, abbey of, vi. 176, 177.
Metrida Dux, connexion of, with S. Cataldus, vi. 305, 553 (Ind. Chr. 144).
Melus, king of Somersetshire, v. 536.
—  —, an Irish bishop, vi. 518.
Mennon, bishop of Ephesus, v. 409, 411.
Menovias, bishop, v. 335.
Menai, or Meanauth, vi. 112.
Menalechus, archbishop, iv. 328.
Menapthia, Carausius, a citizen of, vi. 110, 111.
Menas, synod of Constantinople held under, vii. 38.
Menatus, an Irish bishop, vi. 518.
Mendalannacus. See Modemnae.
Mendicant orders, their alleged utility, ii. 297; their presumption, and usurpation, ii. 297–300.
Menegild, of Anglesey, v. 85.
Menevus, Cambrih Mynwyw, vi. 104; Twi Dewy, vi. 104; or Kilimmni, v. 509; or Resina Vallis, v. 540, vi. 378; hodst St. David's, vi. 536; a Welsh see, vi. 111; Welsh primacy, v. 108, vi. 602 (Ind. Chr. 604);
Menevia—continued.

founded by S. Patrick, vi. 568 (Ind. Chr. 482); successors, vi. 588 (Ind. Chr. 522); S. Kebius of, vi. 340; Relvenat, bishop of, vi. 432; Kinoe and Hismael, bishops of, vi. 599 (Ind. Chr. 597); last British bishop of, v. 108; first Norman bishop of, v. 108; visited by S. Barr, vi. 521; bees brought from, to Ireland, vi. 521, 522; Giraldus Cambrensis aspires to, iv. 556; advantage of a pilgrimage to, v. 541; four arch-deaconries in, iv. 556; church of, dedicated to S. Andrew, vi. 378; ecclesia Isamaels, v. 111.

Menna, sister of Elphibis, vii. 337, 560 (Ind. Chr. 862); of Porces, or de Portu suavi, vi. 388.

Mendrochit, S. Mancen of, vi. 542, 606 (Ind. Chr. 652).

Mentagra orbis terrarum, iv. 496.

Ments, three synods of, iv. 42; Gotteschalc condemned in the second, iv. 42; prelates present at, iv. 43, 43.

Mercator, Nicholas, Usber's letter to, vii. 267; letter of, to Usher, vii. 286.

Merchaunnus Vesaunus, king of Glamorgan, v. 539.

Merchiguinus, disciple of S. Dubricius, v. 510.

Mercia, a province of Britain, vii. 117; occupied by the Merci, v. 451; evangelized by Fianan, iv. 337; council of, v. 473.

Mercy, what, xiv. 428.

Mardhyn, Welsh for Merlin (see Merlin); styled Wylht, or Silvestris, his poems, iv. 562, 563.

Merebiach, a parish church belonging to Glastonbury, vi. 142.

Merewid, or Liberadus, son of Ota, in pedigree of S. Patrick, vi. 378.

Merianacus, a deacon, vi. 194, 198.

Merit, and grace incompatible, iii. 545; meaning of the term, in the fathers, iii. 551; schoolmen on, iii. 575; Romish doctrine of, discussed, iii. 546—588; Vasquez' statement of, iii. 548, 549.

Merlin, two of the name, iv. 562.


— Silvestris, Wylht, or Caledonius, iv. 562, 563. See Merdhyrn.

— Dr. James, edition of Concilia, iii. 471, iv. 462.

Mernoc, or Mernia, Fordan in, vi. 210, 211; where Palladius died, vi. 210, 370, 568 (Ind. Chr. 481).

Mernoc, a kinsman of S. Columba, vi. 231.

Meroeves, king of the Franks, vi. 465, 467, vi. 571, 573 (Ind. Chr. 448, 451); founder of Merovingian line, v. 466.

Mernthir, martyrium, vi. 602 (Ind. Chr. 604).

Mernthir Tewdrick, vi. 83.

Mertihm, or Maternus, vi. 88.

Merton, John, statement of, concerning Mariannus Scotus, vi. 282.

Mervin Vrych, a British king, v. 461.

Mervynia, or Merionethshire, v. 82.

Mesopotamia, extent of, xii. 13.

Messe-Priest, ii. 59.

Messiah, prediction of, viii. 138, 139.

Messianus, a presbyter, vi. 16.

Metense concilium, iv. 197, 198; Metensis ecclesia, use of Scriptures in, xii. 336.

Methodius, S., missionary to Slav, xii. 297—299; translates Scriptures, xii. 297.

Metia, council of, iv. 198. See Metense.

Metropolis, several, in a province, viii. 31; confined to one province, vii. 32; two in a province, vii. 35.

Metropolitan and bishops, original of, vii. 41—71; formerly judges, vii. 38; jurisdiction of, a source of misunderstanding in France, ii. 389, 390.

Meuricus, or Meurigus, vi. 106.

Meursius, notice of, xv. 144.

Mevania, or Sodor, or Isla-gruesa, an island, vi. 179.
MEVENNIUS — MOC THEUS.

MEVENNIUS, S., or S. Mein, of Armoric, vi. 84, 85.
Mewin, Britannis Chronographus, vi. 105.
Matorum bellum, vi. 253, 597 (Ind. Chr. 590). See Meatas.
Michael, abbot of Glastonbury, v. 152.
Michomera, an Irishman, disciple of S. Germanus, v. 378.
Middleangli, v. 450.
Midia, or Meath, vi. 180, 472; or Midia, churches in, granted to S. Ciaran, vi. 525. See Meath.
Midnight, boundary of two days, vi. 392.
Mila, sister of S. Patrick, vi. 390.
Milan, church of, submits to Rome, ii. 111; clergy of, permitted to marry, i. 247.
Milcho, S. Patrick sold to, vi. 387-390, 562 (Ind. Chr. 395); Patrick’s visit to, vi. 406; his death, vi. 569 (Ind. Chr. 438). See Miliae.
Mildenthorp, church of the Dithmarsi, v. 447.
Milletus, bishop of London, v. 90. See Mellitus.
Milevi, counsell of, v. 259; condemns Pelagius and Celestius, v. 301, 302.
Miliac mac Cuiboin, vi. 387-389; silius Nepotis Buani, vi. 385; or silius Hui Bain, vi. 389; rex Aquilinos Scotiae, vi. 406. See Milcho.
Mill, S. Fechino’s, vi. 511; made at St. Andrew’s, vi. 189.
Millemandat, castle of, besieged, ii. 382.
Millennium, ii. 25.
Milton, John, exception to his toleration, l. 77; his slighting mention of Usaher and other prelates, i. 224, 225.
Minochoeth, sister of S. Columba, vi. 281.
Minerbin, besieged, ii. 350.
Ministry, duties of the, xiii. 557; the old, xi. 217, 218; the new, xi. 218.
Mirabilibus Scriptura, de, a tract in the third volume of S. Augustin’s works, iv. 250, xi. 543; author and date of, iv. 250, 286, 291, 378, vi. 542, 563.
Miracles, pretended, at an early age, iv. 341; as a test of truth, iv. 343; seen by Cummian at Rome, iv. 443; liberal assumption of, by the Irish, iv. 344; pretensions to, resisted by Boniface, iv. 458; at the building of a chapel in London, xv. 193.
Miss, Moses, or Slieve Miss, vi. 406, 497.
Miserneus, an Irish bishop, vi. 618.
Missis, change in meaning of, ii. 59, 60, iv. 274; missarum solemnia, iv. 277; various in Ireland, vi. 478, 479. See Mass.
Massals, changes in, iii. 215.
Missallians, or Bogumili, ii. 232.
Mithridates, acts of, ix. 457, 572; medical writings of, x. 32; death of, x. 44.
Moff, a disciple of S. Declan, vi. 335.
Mobus, S., vi. 360 (Ind. Chr. 364).
Moby Clarinech, S., vi. 590 (Ind. Chr. 540).
Mochelloc, disciple of S. Declan, vi. 335, 500 (Ind. Chr. 364).
Mochoaemog, filius Valirt, bishop, vi. 543; disciple of S. Carthagh, vi. 543; Life of, vi. 429, 472, 483, 533.
Mochobie, i. e. charie mj, vi. 224.
Mocholmiog, son of Cainnech, vi. 535, 544.
——, son of Gillen, or Colman, son of Lenin, founder of Cloyne, vi. 535, 544.
Moch-rhos, i. e. Porcl locus, v. 510, vi. 581 (Ind. Chr. 498).
Mochta, teacher of S. Ibar, vi. 562 (Ind. Chr. 388).
Mochtheus, or Motta, S., of Louth, disciple of S. Patrick, vi. 330; bishop of Louth, his memory preserved in Louth and Cavan, vi. 415, 438; called Bachiarius, vi. 416, 570 (Ind. Chr. 443); his prophecy concerning S. Columba, vi. 415, 578 (Ind. Chr. 482); or Mancheus, his epistles, vi. 416; his death, vi. 416, 589 (Ind. Chr. 537).
——, lector at Armagh, vi. 421.
Mochua, filius Nielanni, vi. 543, 604 (Ind. Chr. 630). 
Mochuda, or Carthach, S., vi. 543; of Raithen, vi. 598 (Ind. Chr. 590); retires to Lismore, vi. 604 (Ind. Chr. 680); death of, vi. 605 (Ind. Chr. 637); his rule, vi. 483. See Carthlagh.

Moc-Ailti, patronymic of S. Brendan, vi. 523.

Mocuenh, vi. 231.

Mocudalan, patronymic of S. Caimeech, vi. 526.

Mocu-frce-sce, vi. 287.

Mocu-frce-rolde, vi. 541.

Moculimn, S., of Tirdlaghes, vi. 538.

Monnethrob, race of, Osineus of the, vi. 503.

Moneathmno, Lugaidh, vi. 237.

Moda, fiuvius, vi. 528.

Modanus, S., vi. 221; and Modanuus, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 800).

Moderen, S., of second order, vi. 478, 527.

Modocus Phaeus, vi. 184.

Modomnoc, S., vi. 527, 589 (Ind. Chr. 540).

Modona of Ptolemy, the Sianus fiuvius of Wexford, vi. 528.

Modred, or Modrd, S., parents of, vi. 31, 32, 590, 591 (Ind. Chr. 642); gives seven provinces to Cerdic, vi. 37, 38; invites Picts and Scots, vi. 94, 232; slain by Arthur, vi. 38, at battle of Kamlan, vi. 40; sons of, vi. 58.

Modro-necht, mater nocticum, vi. 380.

Modwenna, discussion of her data, vi. 249, 250. See Monenna.

Moodhog, or Aedan, S., of Ferns, vi. 422; his death, vi. 405 (Ind. Chr. 633); Life of, vi. 469, 515, 536. See Aldanus.

Magnochus, nephew of S. Patrick, vi. 386, 568 (Ind. Chr. 492).

Mohill, in Leitrim, S. Mauchan of, vi. 542.

Molaisi, or Lasreanus, abbot of Leighlin, vi. 503, 506.

— or Lasreanus, of Devenish, vi. 582.


Molengar, rural dearmy of, i. cit.; parish of, i. cvi.

Moling, S., second archbishop of Ferns, vi. 606 (Ind. Chr. 670); his Life, iv. 325, vi. 425.

Molissa, or Molass. See Lasreanus.

Molmune leges, v. 154.

Molon, the parliamentary Vice-admiral, l. 247.

Molus, or Lugidas, vi. 541; his rule, vi. 484, 609 (Ind. Chr. 599); Life of, v. 472, 511, 537, 541. See Lugidas.

— Ingair, vi. 543.

Molyneux, Mr., Ussher's cousin, xv. 18.

Mona, or Anglesey, where Irish Picts routed the Britons, vi. 105, 179; S. Keleus settles in, vi. 540, 569 (Ind. Chr. 595).

Mona insula, or Man, v. 479; ubi Sodor, vi. 179, 206; assigned to society of Cadles, vi. 177.

Monachim, Egyptian, brought to British islands by Palagius, vi. 482; and to Glastonbury, by S. Patrick, vi. 482.

Monachus inclusus, vi. 288; monachus or episcopus, vi. 483. See Monks.

Monas-daire, battle of, vi. 296, 594 (Ind. Chr. 605).

Monaghlann, county of, vi. 417.

Monarchy, the most ancient form of government, xi. 279; no ecclesiastical, xiv. 1-3.

Monasteries, severe manual labour practised in, v. 540, vi. 475; ancient Irish, vi. 297; formerly schools, v. 583; maintained by teaching, iv. 447; employment of, vi. 610 (Ind. Chr. 617); officers of, vi. 45, submission in to superior, vi. 536; vows in, vi. 66; immense number of brethren in S. Kentigern's, vi. 85; also chosen for, by S. Colman, in a spot of beauty, with wood and water, vi. 539; figure of a monastery, in Gillibert's epistle, iv. 502; dissolution of, xvi. 588. See Monachus, Monk, Islands.
Monenna, or Darerca, S. Patrick's sis- ter, vi. 382, 584 (Ind. Chr. 618).

S., of Killery, her parentage, vi. 249, 584 (Ind. Chr. 518), 604 (Ind. Chr. 630); where born, vi. 385; her monastery built of timber, vi. 283; seven churches of, in Scotland, vi. 249, 606 (Ind. Chr. 650); of Lanchert, vi. 607 (Ind. Chr. 660); called Modwenna, vi. 249, 250, 608 (Ind. Chr. 761); Life of, vi. 248.

Monks, Egyptian, or of S. Mark, at Winchester, vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 180); ancient Irish, habits and employment of, iv. 207, 300; devoted to teaching, vi. 572, to manual labour iv. 304; not reckoned clerics, v. 356; excluded from parochial duties, iv. 502; a king assumes the habit of, a, vi. 563 (Ind. Chr. 408); three hundred under S. Fecchin, vi. 538; fifteen hundred under Lasrenanus, vi. 564; three thousand, a favourite number for, vi. 476, 481, 483. See Monachus, Monachism, Monastries. Monkstown, parish of, i. 1xviii.

Monothelites, see Monasteries.

Mortuaries, see Mortuaries.
MORUS — MUSCRAY-TIRE.

Morus, Alexander, letter of, to Ussher, vi. 506, 505. See More.

Thomas, his Historia Ricardi III., vi. 289.

Moscil, their similarity to Waldenses, ii. 178.

Moses, birth of, vii. 43; receives the law, viii. 52; his alleged copies of the law, xv. 258; S. Patrick compared with, vi. 448, 449.

Moteferus. See Mocuethimno.

Motta, S., teacher of S. Ibar, vi. 336. See Mochta, Mochteus.

Motti, S., Capella, near Louth, vi. 415.

Mourcus, son of Theudric, vi. 82, 83, 598 (Ind. Chr. 593); a Welsh king, iv. 324, 325, v. 103, 110, vi. 196, 602 (Ind. Chr. 610).

Mousehole, in Cornwall, vi. 345.

Moyagher, parish of, i. lxxxi.

Moyhulk, parish of, xv. 537.

Moyglare, parish of, i. lxxvi.

Moygne, bishop Thomas, letter of, to Ussher, i. 69, xv. 272.

Moylaghe, parish of, i. cxvii.

Moylisker, parish of, i. cii.

Moymont, parish of, i. lxxxviii.

Moynaill, parish of, i. lxxxiv.

Moyvore, or Templepatrick, i. cxiii.

Much-Hadham, Ussher resident at, xv. 290, 294.

Mucmore, founded by S. Colmanellus, vi. 450, 575 (Ind. Chr. 465).

Mucros, i. e. Nemus Porcorum, in Scotland, vi. 195; afterwards Kilremont and St. Andrews, vi. 196.

—, in Cambria, on the Vaga, vi. 196, 602 (Ind. Chr. 612).

Mugenoc, disciple of S. Finian, vi. 473, 590 (Ind. Chr. 540).

Mugron O'Morgair, of Armagh, vi. 422.

Muigeo, or Mayo, foundation of, v. 608 (Ind. Chr. 666).

Muigh-Fednia, in Nandedi, vi. 427.

Muigh-heo Saxeoum, or Mayo, called Campus Hen, in Annals of Ulster, vi. 610 (Ind. Chr. 697).

Murchertach, son of Erc, vi. 514.

— O'Brian, iv. 521. See Murchard, Murchertach, Muriardach.

Muirtheithchier, a bishop, vi. 518.

Muirgen-i-Liban, vi. 536.

Muir-nict, Mare Ictium, vi. 581.

Mula, island, or Mala, vi. 246.

Mullagh, parish of, xv. 537.

Mullingar, monastery near, i. 59.

Multisarnan abbey, i. 59; held by friars, xv. 189; parish of, i. cv.

Muncknewton, parish of, i. xcvi.

Mungba, i. e. charissimus amicus, a name of S. Kentigern, vi. 225.

Muir, rubus, v. 609. See Killmuni.

Munius, son of Conis, vi. 382, 568 (Ind. Chr. 432).

Munna, or Fintan, present at Campus Albus, vi. 504; proof for his patriarchal rule, vi. 504, 505, 604 (Ind. Chr. 630); supposed allusion to him by Cummiaus, iv. 344; founder of Teach Munna, iv. 343, vi. 503; his death, vi. 604 (Ind. Chr. 634); Life of, iv. 342, 343, vi. 503-505. See Fintan.

Munster, archbishop of, vi. 427; Confortamulloc between, and Leluster, vi. 511; Drumcullen between, and Leinster, and Meath, vi. 532.

Murchard, king of Ireland, iv. 534; king of Leinster, iv. 524; his remark on William Rufus' boast, iv. 525; daughter of, iv. 526, 527.

Murchertach, king of Ireland, iv. 518, 537; letter of, to Aedelm, iv. 526.

Muredalig, nepotes, vi. 478, 514.

Murgeus, bishop, vi. 606 (Ind. Chr. 650).

Muriardach, king, Aneselm to, iv. 527, 520, 521, 523, 524. See Murchertach.

Murlartach, father of S. Laurencs O'Toole, iv. 563.

Muredus, king of Ulfonia, vi. 115.

Murelum, Albignenses defeated at, li. 368.

Murgeus, an Irish bishop, vi. 479; or Muirgen-i-Liban, vi. 536.

Murtheman, Campus, vi. 248.

Muscovite version of the Scriptures, xii. 424.

Muscray-tire, vi. 534.
MUSIC — NENAY.

Music, Ussher classed among proficients in, i. 321.

Muskett, Mr., a priest, xv. 431.

Mycale, battle of, viii. 283, 284.

Mydouna insula, or Anglesey, vi. 218, 582 (Ind. Chr. 508).

Mylyw, or St. David's, v. 105.

Myoparones piratici, vi. 273.


Mysteria divina, iv. 277.

Mysterium, inscribed on papal crown, xv. 115.

Mystica iniquitas, iii. 10.

N

Naas, monument near, v. 518.

Nadfrich, Aengus, son of, vi. 426, 427.

Naesson, where, v. 222.

Nama, or Nesan, the city, v. 225, 226, 228, 250, 251.

Naitan, king of the Picts, iv. 355, vi. 244; or Nectan, vi. 246, 457, 498; adopts Romana rule of Easter, vi. 610 (Ind. Chr. 710); expels family of Iao, vi. 611 (Ind. Chr. 717).


Nam, or Nannus, king of Scoti, vi. 216.

Nancarvan, Cadoc, abbot of, v. 535.

See Lencarvan.

Nandelis, in east of Munster, vi. 426; S. Declan of, vi. 427; Ere lord of, vi. 384; Lismore in, vi. 511; Attrim Dobran in, vi. 534; under S. Declan, vi. 522; converted by Kieran, vi. 349.

Nanny, or Julianstown, the parish of, i. lxiv.

Nannyd Lamderc, S., vi. 473, 590 (Ind. Chr. 540).

Nant Badon, a valley on the Avon, v. 544.

Naples, Julianus the Pelagian taken near, v. 423.

Narbonenses concilium, against the Walholenses, ii. 273.

Nascanus, sons of, vi. 513.

Nasense castrum, or Naas, v. 518.

Natale different from Nativitas, vi. 377.

Natanlea, in Hampshire, v. 531.

Natanlea, or Nazaleaod, British king, slain, v. 531, vi. 582 (Ind. Chr. 508); probably same as Uther, v. 533. See Nathalaesus, Natanleaod.

Nathan, S., vi. 339, 573 (Ind. Chr. 450).

Nathi, son of Garechon, vi. 368, 369; lord of a territory in Leinster, vi. 465, 568 (Ind. Chr. 431).

Nathineus, presbyter, vi. 538, 600 (Ind. Chr. 559).

Nations, all, have their respective heroes, vi. 35.

Nativitas, i. e. dies obitum, vi. 445.

Navan, Book of, vi. 464, 526; Mr. Futtoch, of, i. 66.

Navus, or Caunus, vi. 566 (Ind. Chr. 425).

Nazaaleod, or Natanleaod, v. 531.

Nazaaleoga, in Hampshire, v. 531.

Naziarius, an Irish bishop, vi. 518.

Nebuchadnezzar, date of, viii. 181; besieges Jerusalem, xii. 128; chronology of, xii. 132-142.

Nechtan, bishop, vi. 383, 568 (Ind. Chr. 492).

Nectan, or Naitan, king of Picts, vi. 246, 257. See Naitan.

Nectarios, patriarch of Constantinople, abolishes public confession, ill. 104, 105, 198.

Nechmanias, at Susa, viii. 302; at Jerusalem, vii. 310.

Nadheuor, duty towards, Article of 1615 on, i. xlv.

Neill Naigiallach. See Niall.

—— Nepotes, vi. 530.

Nellstown, see-land of Meath, i. liv.

Nellus. See Niall.

Nem, or Abhan-mor, the river of Lismore, vi. 511.

Nemedius, or Nimeth, vi. 378, 379.

Nemthor, or Empthor, at Alduid, vi. 376.

Nen, river, ubi Dornford, vi. 86.

Nenay, or Maglo, abbey of, iv. 539.
NENDRUM — NINNIDIIUS.

Nendrum, or Edrum, Coelan of, vi. 522. Nennid. See Nannyd.
Nennio, bishop of Magram Monasterry, vi. 522, 585 (Ind. Chr. 520); not Nennius, vi. 523.
Nennius, disciple of Eibodus, iv. 356, or Elvogagus, vi. 574; date of, lv. 378, xv. 5, 6, identified with Gildas, xv. 6; his alphabet, xvi. 150; MSS. of, lv. 295, xvi. 555; valuable Cambridge MS. of, xv. 5.
Nepos Dalendar, or Ua Dalann, vi. 473.
——, Buand, Milicof, vi. 385.
Nepotes Neill, vi. 180; in Meath, vi. 472; Aidus Flann, lord of, vi. 530; extent of, vi. 532.
——, Torna, or Uil Torna, S. Aldan’s church in, vi. 543.
Nessa, S., of Inis Mac Nessain, vi. 521, 577 (Ind. Chr. 462); his Evangelistarium, called Ker-lower, or the Garland of Howth, vi. 531.
——, mentioned by Cummian, vi. 501; of second order of saints. vi. 478, 596 (Ind. Chr. 570); successor of, iv. 389, 442.
Nesta, or Annes, filia Resti, iv. 556.
Nestorians, error of, lv. 408.
Nestorius, his heresy, v. 408; classed with Celestius, v. 411-413.
Netherlands, religious dissensions in, xiii. 243, 248.
Nevill, old family name of Ussher, i. 1.
Neverocum, abbey of, iv. 530. See Newry.
Newgate, at Dublin, xv. 12.
Newman, William, a Fellow of Trinity College, Dublin. i. 150, 151.
Newport, conference at, i. 254, 255.
Newry, or Neverocum, founded, iv. 538; other names of, lv. 539.
Newtowns by Kells, parish of, i. lxxxviii.
—— by Trym, i. lxxxiv.
Newtonferriullagh, i. cxxv.
Niall, surnamed Naedgiallach, vi. 115, 230, 559 (Ind. Chr. 360); Laoghaire, son of, vi. 412.
Niallcon, father of Eighgan, vi. 418.

Nicadius, S., v. 175.
Nice, council of, v. 237, vi. 559 (Ind. Chr. 525); see of Rome not respected before, ill. 19; decrees of, regarding Easter, vi. 507; British bishops at, v. 235, 237; synod after, little known, vii. 318; acts of, iii. 46, 555, vii. 63, xii. 389, 396; subscriptions of spurious, vii. 23; Arabic acts of, vii. 37.
——, second council of, ii. 40.
Nicetas, author of the Te Deum, according to the Irish Liber Hymnorum, vi. 560.
Nicholas, S., church of, in city of Dublin, iv. 552.
——, prior of Wallingford, iv. 550.
——, I., pope, tyranny of, ii. 44-46; Himimar’s letter to, iv. 197, 198.
Nicolaite, or Clerici uxorati, ii. 357, 358.
Nicolaus, S., a Culdee bishop, vi. 175, 176; his death and inscription, vi. 175, 176, 558 (Ind. Chr. 394); relics of, discovered at Pebbles, vi. 177.
——, Harlaminus, vi. 358.
Nidrosiensis episcopus, the primate of Norway, vi. 182.
Niepha, or Neapha, synod of, iv. 185.
Nigra Gene, the Danes and Normans, vi. 263.
Nimetodescens parochia, v. 375.
Nimmannus, S., or Ringen, vi. 260; birth-place of, vi. 263; bishop of Candida Casa, vi. 565 (Ind. Chr. 412); ordains and consecrates, vi. 267; retires to Ireland, vi. 565 (Ind. Chr. 420); his relatives in Ireland, vi. 209; his death, vi. 568 (Ind. Chr. 432); works ascribed to, vi. 209; Life by Aelredus, vi. 209; his Irish Life, vi. 209; Life by John Timmenth, vi. 200.
Ninus, his catalogue of British seas, v. 82; anachronism in, vi. 148; his statement of, on S. Palladius, vi. 367; on S. Patrick, vi. 398.
Nissnidius, S., of Loch Erne, vi. 525, 589 (Ind. Chr. 529).
NIVERNUM — OCINIS.

Nivernum, or Nevers, festival of S. Patrick at, vi. 460. Noah, chronology of, xi. 506-513; sons of, chronology of, xi. 514 559. Nohber, parish of, i. xci.; rectory of, appropriate, i. livii.; corps of arch-deaconry of Kells, i. ixii. Noel's Catechism, i. cxii.

Norden, monastery of, vi. 522, 529; cast by Gildas, vi. 469.

Nonnita, mother of S. David, vi. 432, 577 (Ind. Chr. 462). Nordanhumbri, Eadbert, king of, vi. 376. Nordmanni, or Ostmen, iv. 566; their migrations, iv. 566, 567; fleets of, invade Ireland, vi. 277; fleets of, defeated by Scota, vi. 421, xv. 17.

Norinoburgh, refugees of, their letter to Ussher, xv. 545-548.

Nortlingia, v. 447; or Old Saxon, v. 447, 448.

Northumbari. See Nordmanni.

Northumberland, extent of, iv. 357; three Irish bishops of, iv. 358; monasticism introduced into, vi. 483; county of, vi. 204.

Northwegia, or Scangia, vi. 421. Norton, a printer and publisher, xv. 65, 66.

Norway and Denmark, subject to Britain, v. 60; called Camara Britannia, vi. 84; Christianity spread in, vi. 34; chiefs of, intermarry with British, vi. 34; converted by S. Summina, an Irish virgin, iv. 547; re-planted by Adrian the Fourth, iv. 547; S. Kentigern's disciples go to, 228; isles of Scotland subject to, vi. 182; under Targesiua, vi. 420, 421.

Norwich, Joseph Hall, bishop of, his letter to Ussher, xvi. 598.

Notker Ballinclus, his misapprehension of Bede, vi. 244.

Nottings, episcopus Veronensis, iv. 48.

Noughwall, chapel of, l. clixiv.

Novan, parish of, i. lxxxiv.

Novelties, religious, our Saviour's prescription against, iii. 15.

Nugent, Walter, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 508.

Numidia, Sylvannus priamate of, v. 301.

Nydia. See Nydia.

Nyvor, or Yvar-cyntracta, or Newry, iv. 539.

O

Oaths, two kinds of, xi. 378; under English constitution, xi. 379; obligation of, xi. 377; not binding on Papists, ii. 455; avoided by Waldenses, ii. 177-180; of allegiance, sanctioned, xi. 381-383; administered on Garland of Hovth, vi. 531, on Cadoc's Gospel, v. 585; negative, proposed by Ussher, i. 248.

Obedience, honour of, xi. 342, 343; duty of, xi. 344-347; implicit, required, xi. 349; active and passive, xi. 377; passive, xi. 355, 356.

O'Beirne, bishop, his opinion on the Irish canon, i. 179.

Oburnus, or Ounus, bishop of London, v. 68.

O'Bragan, David, bishop of Clogher, vi. 417.

O'Brian, family of, on throne, iv. 521. ——, Dermot, or Dermath, iv. 521. ——, Muirestach, king, iv. 521. See Muireheartach.

—-, Turlogh. See Tordelbachus. Olsignation in sacraments, xv. 505, 511, 513.

Occitanian language, xv. 57.

Occo Scarsiensis, vi. 91.

Ocha, in Meath, battle of, vi. 145, 578 (Ind. Chr. 489). Ochebarbalan, German, bishop of Derry, vi. 417.

Ochmas, or Ochinas, father of Conchessa, vi. 379.

Ocinis, or Ochinia. See Ochinas.
O'Conor, Tomaltach, archbishop of Armagh, vi. 452.

—, Donnogh, a convert, xvi. 506.

Octa, son of Hengist, v. 515.

Octapla of Adamantius, vii. 487.

Octavian, cardinal, sent to Ireland, iv. 369.

— de Palatio, register of, i. cxxxi.

Octavius de Strada, error of, v. 513.

Octha, or Elusa, vi. 202; juxta Scotiam, vi. 228.

Octoselis, vii. 488, 513.

Odaege. See Potitus.

Oddmanus, S., of Inchkeith, vi. 221, 579 (Ind. Chr. 448). See Adamanus.

O'dochtair, parish of, i. lxxix.

O'dilla, vi. 169.

Odilbaladus, king, vi. 92.

Odilo Cluniaenensis, ii. 86, iii. 255.

Odissus, filius Gornuid, vi. 378; father of Potitus, vi. 378.

Odencer, or Odobogares, king of the Heruli, v. 512.

Odobogar, or Odencer, v. 512.

Odoconanus, S., vi. 221. See Adamanus, Adammanus.

Odullane, Felix, bishop of Ossory, vi. 526, 618 (Ind. Chr. 1102, recte 1202).

Odulfus, vi. 171.

Oecolampadius, charged by Sixtus Senensis with Bertram's book, ii. 54.

Oeconomus of a church, xi. 429, 430, 434.

Oeconomus Remerus metropolis, Vulfindus, iv. 60.

Oen, vision of, iv. 264; the soldier who brought St. Patrick's purgatory into notice, vi. 461.

Oengus, king of the Picts, vi. 611 (Ind. Chr. 756). See Unnust.

Oeric. See Osric.

O'Reary, a converted priest, i. 89.

Offa, king, restores St. Alban's, vi. 95-97.

Offan, iv. 467.

Offices, divine, in vulgar tongue, xii. 441-449; in Ireland, conform'd to England, iv. 275.

Officium, Canonieorum Lateranensiun, vi. 393, 401; S. Kannici, vi. 520; translationis SS. Patrieci, Brigidae, et Columbae, vi. 452.

Oghnul, an island, vi. 453, 554.

Ogormagheyen, or Burchard, of Slieve Margy, vi. 93.

O'Hagan, Bryan, of Carnteal, xvi. 465.

O'Hegain, Philip, xl. 423, 424.

O'Hirraghey, Davil, archbishop of Armagh, i. cxxxii.

Oribis, or Servius, vi. 248.

O'ili, present of, sent to Cokesa, iv. 467.

Oseille, death of, vi. 515.

Orechindosach. See Herenach.

Oire-giall, or Oriol, vi. 418.

Oisic, son of Hengist, v. 471, vi. 575 (Ind. Chr. 457).

Oisencugas. See Aesc-Kynge.

Oisenn, son of Ernan, vi. 503, 606 (Ind. Chr. 640).

Olaus, son of Godred, iv. 521.

Olecanus, bishop, ordained, vi. 518; his church, vi. 145, namely Dercanensis, vi. 518, 578 (Ind. Chr. 474); visits Gaul, vi. 518; a distinguished teacher, vi. 519; his labours, vi. 573 (Ind. Chr. 450).

Olcenis, father of S. Alibhe, vi. 333.

Oldcastle, parish of, i. cviii.

Old Court, at Rath Inbeir, vi. 405.

Olla Vulcanei, ii. 85.

Olofernes, or Etherucus, vi. 170.

Oltcanus. See Olanus.

Olt Saxony, or Old Saxony, v. 453.

Omission, sins of, mourned for by Usher, i. 277.

O'Moore, or Mani, ancestor of, vi. 286.

Omr, chronology of, xii. 98.

O'Marudus, Amlavus, archbishop, vi. 452.

O'Margair, Maguron, vi. 422.

Ondemouns, battle of, vi. 236, 594 (Ind. Chr. 563).

O'Neil, Dovenildus, his letter, vi. 269, 284.

Onesimus, bishop, vii. 49.

Onomata, for nomina, iv. 545.
Onuphrius Panvinius, error of, v. 518; 730.
Oostkerkeense Breveiairium, vi. 315.
Ophaluses, ubi Confrimtumloc, vi. 511.
Opheathrach, Ardrasr w, vi. 417.
Ο’φελος δ’αριστην, the Western Church, ii. 34.
Orange, council of, vi. 18. See Araun-
sio.
Oratories, introduced by Aldebert, to
the prejudice of churches, iv. 459.
Orbacum, now Orbez, Gotteschalc’a
monastery, iv. 14, 15; in diocese
of Soisson, iv. 15, 28; Ratrannus,
abbot of, iv. 171.
Orbila, or Serbila, vi. 604 (Ind. Chr.
630).
Orcedes. See Orkneys.
Orders, of some Scottish and British bi-
shops deemed invalid, iv. 350, 351;
holy, in Ireland, degrees of, xi. 433;
episcopal, Ussher’s sentiments on, i.
258, 259; seven, iv. 501, 502.
Ordination, per saltum, i. 259; in-
voluntary episcopal, vi. 49; repeated,
vi. 49; a pope ordained at ten or
twelve, li. 107; offices of, by whom
performed, xvi. 99, 100; foreign,
Ussher’s sentiments on, I. 304; Irish
Article of 1586 on, i. xxvi; dif-
ferent subscriptions at, in England
and Ireland, i. 182; Ussher’s un-
willtness to confer, on the illustrate,
i. 288.
Ordius, an Irish bishop, vi. 518.
Ordo Romanus, enforced by Charle-
magne, xii. 276.
Orientius, a Pelagian, v. 360.
Orcana urbs, in Spain, see of Sedu-
lius, vi. 321.
Oric, son of Leo, vi. 378.
Oriel, or Airghialla, extent of, vi. 418.
Orientalium regio, or Orier, vi. 418.
Orier, or Orientalis regio, vi. 418.
Origen, Pelagian heresy derived from,
v. 272, 273; his doctrine on purga-
tory, iii. 185; his labours on Greek
Scriptures, vi. 482; his Tetrapla and
Origen—continued.
Hexapla, vii. 485; his testimony
concerning Britain, vi. 556 (Ind.
Chr. 236).
Original sin, doctrines of, xi. 185; Ce-
lestius on, v. 279; Irish Article of
1615 on, i. xxxvii.
Orior, or Orier, or Airthir, same as
Orientales, vi. 418.
Orkneys, the, subdued by the Romans,
vi. 319, 552 (Ind. Chr. 81); the
first seat of the Picts, vi. 103, 105;
bishopric of, founded by S. Serva-
nus or Serf, vi. 212, 213, 508 (Ind.
Chr. 431); Irish missionary to, vi.
528; S. Kentigern sends disciples
to, vi. 228; pirates of, v. 555, de-
stroy Welsh MSS., v. 942.
Ormond’s Gate, at Dublin, xv. 12.
Orosius, at synod of Carthage, v. 301;
at synod of Jerusalem, v. 284, 285;
motive of, for writing his Apology,
v. 288, 289.
Ose, an island, vi. 77.
Oehern, biographer of S. Dunstan, illi.
206.
Oca, the river Esk, v. 79, 101.
Oscinge, kings of Kent, vi. 579 (Ind.
Chr. 488).
Oscitel, archbishop of York, iv. 571.
Osisimini, Paulus, bishop of, vi. 78.
Oslda, S., disciple of S. Muninus, vi.
250; her lineage, and acts, vi. 249;
becomes abbess of a house in Villa
Chicensi, vi. 600 (Ind Chr. 675).
Oskelly, Thadeus, xi. 435.
Oscy, a Goth, vi. 445; a Northum-
bridian chief, vi. 262.
Ozraigt. See Ossey.
Oric, son of Heuglet, v. 515, vi. 579
(Ind. Chr. 488); death of, vi. 583
(Ind. Chr. 512).
Ossargy terra, or Ossory, vi. 426.
Osisimini, or Leon, bishop of, v. 589
(Ind. Chr. 529). See Osisimini.
Ossory, visited by S. Patrick, vi. 426;
christianized by S. Kieran, vi. 332,
336, 346; S. Dominicus of, vi. 522;
Upper, Aghbabo In, vi. 523; place
of its junction with Ele and Leix, vi.
Ossory—continued.

511; see of, removed from Aghaboo to Kilkenney, vi. 526; see of, suffragan to Dublin, iv. 551.

Osteraelt, an arm of the sea, v. 447.

Osiein, or Osiones, iv. 566.

Ostarius, duties of, iv. 504.

Ostom Allibine, S. Patrick at, vi. 470.

Ostmen, who, xv. 11; their origin and history, iv. 566; called Nordmanni, iv. 566; three episcopal seats of, in Ireland, iv. 326-329; in Ireland, preferred ecclesiastical connexion with the Anglo-Normans, iv. 328, bishops of, profess obedience to the see of Canterbury, iv. 564-566.

O'SuUevan, Oswy, a Welsh queen, v. 110.

Ouarius, Nicholas, vi. 487.

Oudoeus, bishop of Landaff, iv. 324, 325, v. 109, vi. 325, 602 (Ind. Chr. 604, 610); his lineage, v. 109, vi. 599 (Ind. Chr. 596); contemporary of S. Teilo, vi. 81; grants made to, vi. 196; his Life, vi. 81.

Ouein, iv. 325.

Oto, king, defeats Caedwalla, vi. 605 (Ind. Chr. 634); slain, vi. 605 (Ind. Chr. 642); annual commemorations of, at Hexham, iii. 205; his Life by Andreas Lencander, iv. 571; Osvald's-law, a charter, iv. 569.

Oswy, king of Northumbria, subjects Picts and Scots, vi. 208; wrought upon by Wilfrid, iv. 346; appoints Ceadda in his room, iv. 349; his date, vi. 607 (Ind. Chr. 664); succeeded by Egfrid, vi. 608 (Ind. Chr. 670).

Ota, or Ode, in S. Patrick's pedigree, vi. 378.

Otfred Wissenburgensis, version of the Gospels by, xv. 301, 302.

Othlo, biographer of S. Boniface, iv. 465.

Othmiel, date of, xii. 73.

Otidus, or Potitus. See Potitus.

O'Toole, or O'Tuohall, family of, iv. 553.

Otto Magnus, letter of, to John XII., ii. 48.

Otto II., his diploma, ii. 91, 92; seeks to establish imperial seat at Rome, ii. 93.

O'Tuohall, Muircertach, father of S. Laurence O'Toole, iv. 553.

Oubraus, a Welsh king, vi. 110.

Otularius, Nicholas, vi. 487.

Oudoeus, bishop of Landaff, iv. 324, 325, v. 109, vi. 325, 602 (Ind. Chr. 604, 610); his lineage, v. 109, vi. 599 (Ind. Chr. 596); contemporary of S. Teilo, vi. 81; grants made to, vi. 196; his Life, vi. 81.

Ouel, iv. 325.

Osgoeia, Ireland, vi. 267.

Oulins. See Oulins.

Oveagh-Ulad, or I vecagh, vi. 249.

Overall, bishop, Ussher's agreement with, on grace, i. 293, 294.

Ovid, banishment of, x. 506.

Owen, or Oen, a soldier, iv. 461; his vision, iv. 264, 267.

Oxford, fabulous antiquity of, vi. 567 (Ind. Chr. 490); council of, iv. 363; visited by S. Germanus, v. 391; Aula Profunda of, xi. 472; Laud chancellor of, xv. 527; Greek MSS. of Francis Barocco in, vili. 89, xv. 436, 447.

Oxismi ecclesia, Paulus, bishop of, v. 539.

Oxmantown, at Dublin, xv. 11.

F

Palbutal, brother of S. Sampson, xii. 93.

Pacorus, prince of Parthia, x. 297, 311.

Pad, the name for Palladius in Johannnes Fordun, vi. 211.

Padstow, or Petrock-stow, vi. 84, 385 (Ind. Chr. 518).

Palestine, early pilgrimages to, vi. 520, 562 (Ind. Chr. 388); xii. 242.

Palladius, several of, vi. 358; distinctions of, vi. 360-367; the Irish missionary, native country of,
PALLADIUS — PARIS.

Palladius—continued.
356-359; a deacon, vi. 566 (Ind. Chr. 429); called Patrick, vi. 463; procured Germanus' mission to Britain, v. 367, vi. 356, 356 (Ind. Chr. 429); ordained by Cæsarine, vi. 367, 368, 369; and sent to Scots, v. 367, 567 (Ind. Chr. 431), or Ireland, vi. 353-359, 369; date of his mission, according to Prosper and Bede, vi. 356; first bishop to Scots, vi. 462, 667 (Ind. Chr. 431); object of his mission, vi. 210; arrives in Leinster, vi. 567 (Ind. Chr. 431); efforts to convert the Irish, vi. 353; three churches founded by, vi. 358, 369; books and relics left at Cell-fine, vi. 368; had twelve disciples, vi. 368; leaves four in his churches, vi. 369; withdraws to Scotland, vi. 210, 368; remonstrates with king Constantine, vi. 211; ordains S. Servannus, vi. 212; retires to Fardon, in Mernia, vi. 210, 211; where he is called Pad, vi. 211; dies there, vi. 211, 368, 369, 370; date of his death, vi. 370, 568 (Ind. Chr. 431); testimonies concerning, vi. 367-369; rank variously assigned to, vi. 356; called an archbishop, vi. 355. ——, biographer of S. Ciriaco, vi. 360, 363.

——, Blemmyorum episcopos, vi. 365.

——, bishop, vi. 364.

——, deacon, vi. 367.

——, Galata, author of Lansiac History, vi. 358, 359.

——, bishop of Helenopolis, vi. 360-363.


——, prefect of Italy, v. 323.

——, disciple of Evagrius, vi. 362, 365.

Pallinam, first sent to Ireland, iv. 536, vi. 432, by pope Eugenius, iv. 320; failed to have been conferred on S. Patrick, vi. 432; sent to archbishops of Canterbury and York, vi. 605 (Ind. Chr. 634); granted to St. David, vi. 109; lost to Wales, v. 108.

Palmarii de Jerusalem, vi. 189.
Palmecaster, near Carlisle, v. 84.
Pampilona, S. Firmin, a Scot, apostle of, vi. 310-312; in Spain, but said by some to be in Ireland, vi. 312.
Pandi myoparones, v. 468.

Παντήγαθος, iii. 516.
Pantalus, bishop of Basil, vi. 155, 156.
Pavulinus. See Onuphrius.
Papa, or bishop, v. 489; S. Patrick called, iv. 449, vi. 497; the title, in later times limited to the bishop of Rome, li. 66, 141.
Papacy, the, distinct from the church it resides in, ii. 490; schism in, ii. 124, 125; favourable to the Lollards, xv. 150; unsettled in the eleventh century, ii. 126; usurpations of, under Hildebrand, ii. 141; his Dictatus Papae, ii. 141; assumption of power over literary publications by, iv. 200.
Paparo, John. See Papiron.
Papelardi, or Albigenenses, ii. 352.

Paper, price of, in 1653, xvi. 249.
Papia, S. Gunifort of, vi. 348.
Papianian, said to have sat at York, xi. 468.
Papiron, cardinal John, legate, iv. 326, 329, from pope Eugenius, vi. 432; conveys palls to Ireland, iv. 320.

Papists, violence of, ii. 451; two great errors of, xiii. 585.

Paradinus, Gulielmus, a literary im- pector, v. 170, 171.

Paradise, where, iii. 388.

Παπάδος, xv. 237.

Pareus, David, vir clarissimus, xii. 23; error of, xii. 24-26.

Pardulus, Laudunensis episcopos, iv. 60, 112.

Parents, obedience due to, xi. 347, 348.

Paris deaebat, at synod of Lene, iv. 442.

Paris, university of, founded by Claudius, iv. 242, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 791); Clemens, a Scot, placed at, iv. 391, 392; council of, vi. 693 (Ind. Chr. 557), xi. 344, contra
Paris—continued.
Mendicantes, ii. 301; doctors of divinity of, exercises of, iii. 88.
Parishes, when defined, v. 79. See Parochia.
Parker, John, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 425.
——, Matthew, archbishop, works of, v. 183, iv. 547.
Parliaments, Irish, Ussher's treatise on, i. 311, 312, xi. 449, &c.; first notice of, xi. 457; of two kinds, xi. 457-459; frequency and object of, xi. 460, 461; clergy, how represented at, i. 49; forms necessary to, i. 93; bishops required to attend at, xi. 460; held in various places, xi. 461-463.
Parochia, or diocese, iv. 15, 46, 59, 61, 524, v. 92, 102, 124, vi. 427, 540, vii. 65; Francorum, ii. 105.
Parr, Dr., publishes Ussher's Life, i. 316, 317; obnoxious passages in, cancelled, i. 319, caused seizure of the impression, i. 324, 265; errors in, i. 29, 52, 67; his jealousy for Ussher's character, i. 121; his statement about Ussher's MSS., i. 315, 316.
Parry, Edward, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 457.
Parva Hibernia. See Beg Erin.
Pascentius, son of Vertigern, v. 521.
Paschasius Sinulius, vi. 499, 507; ——, vi. 507. See Easter.
Paschal cycle, vi. 564 (Ind. Chr. 410); rule framed at Nice, v. 237, vi. 559 (Ind. Chr. 325). See Cycle.
——, controversy, variously maintained in Ireland, vi. 244, 604 (Ind. Chr. 631); letter from Rome to Ireland on, vi. 540, 541; Cummian's letter on, vi. 655 (Ind. Chr. 634); Paschalis tractatus in Ussher's possession, xii. 129; lamb, iv. 436; Paschalis Laterculus, vi. 497.
Paschal II., pope, li. 129.
Paschasius Radbert, on the eucharist, iii. 24, 26; first explicit Roman writer on the real presence, iii. 82.
Paschasius Sinulius, vi. 119.
Pastor, Matthias, a teacher at Oxford, xv. 655.
Passagui, or Albigenses, ii. 272; or Waldenses, ii. 276.
Passagium, travel, ii. 276.
Pastoral staff, presented by the king to a bishop, iv. 325.
Pataria, whence Patarini. See Paterini.
Pater confessionsis, vi. 537.
Paterini, or Albigenses, ii. 245; meaning of name, ii. 246, 247, 270; chief seat of, ii. 274.
Paternensis ecclesia, or Lhan-Pademvaur, v. 115; bishopric of, in Ceretica, v. 112.
Paternus, Abricannis, vi. 47.
——, S., a native of Britain, vi. 45; brother of Sampson, v. 25; visits Ireland, vi. 45, 584 (Ind. Chr. 610); consecrated at Jerusalem, vi. 45; returns from Ireland, vi. 584 (Ind. Chr. 517); removes to Brittany, vi. 590 (Ind. Chr. 540); at Paris in 560, vi. 47; his church in Kerdigan, v. 113, vi. 46, 565 (Ind. Chr. 519), subsequently annexed to St. David's, v. 113, 114, 541; acts and festival of, in Armorica, vi. 47.
——, Venetensis episcopus, vi. 47, 593 (Ind. Chr. 557).
Parthenbyrge, an island of Glastonbury, vi. 142, 151.
Patiauns, work by, xv. 114.
Patins, S., bishop of Lyons, v. 491.
Patriarcha, the ages of, xi. 491; three computations of, xi. 492, 502-504.
——, ecclesiastical, jurisdiction of, lv. 509, defined at council of Nice, vii. 63, 64.
Patricia, S., festival of, vi. 450.
Patricianus, a bishop, v. 479, vi. 581 (Ind. Chr. 498).
Patrick, S., Ussher's arguments for his existence, xv. 135; Dr. Ryver's inquiries concerning, xv. 134, 137; statement about, vi. 263; called papa noster by Cummian, iv. 440.
Patrick—continued.

vi. 497; mentioned by biographer of S. Germanus, xv. 8, 9; three of the name, vi. 458, 459, two, according to Tirenchan, vi. 463, Sen Patrick not one, vi. 445; explanation of the confusion concerning, vi. 462; to be distinguished from continental Patrick, vi. 400; another name for Paladius, vi. 463; an assumed name, vi. 398; i.e. Pater civium, vi. 400; a Briton, iv. 338, vi. 279, 355, 360, 371, 456; various places assigned for his birth, xv. 9, 10, Banavem, or Hannavia Tabernae, in Cornwall, vi. 875, or, according to Ussher, Dunbarton, vi. 375, 376; Welsh account of, vi. 378; commemorated in martyrologies, as a Briton, or Cambro-Briton, or Scot, vi. 377; date of his birth, iv. 377, vi. 380; parentage of, vi. 375, 379, 500 (Ind. Chr. 872); his grandfather, vi. 375; his father and grandfather in holy orders, xi. 438; his pedigree, vi. 378; his brothers and sisters, vi. 381-383, Loman one, vi. 408, 413, 537; S. Martin, his uncle, or grand-uncle, vi. 379; Soccat, his baptismal name, vi. 378; taken captive in Armorica, vi. 382, by whom, vi. 385, when seventeen years old, vi. 376, at what date, vi. 115, 387; sold to Miluc, vi. 385, 389, 561 (Ind. Chr. 388), in Dalaradia, vi. 389, among the Scots, vi. 441; occupation during his servitude, vi. 385; attended by the angel Victor, vi. 385; compared to Joseph in Egypt, vi. 386; period of his servitude, vi. 389, 562 (Ind. Chr. 395); second and third captivity, vi. 390, 391, 562 (Ind. Chr. 390); called Kothralig, or Cothirthach, why, vi. 387, 388; flies from Miluc to Ardenach, vi. 391; is sold into Gaul, vi. 391; visits his parents, vi. 462 (Ind. Chr. 390); repairs to Tours, vi. 391; where he is a fellow disciple of Saint-Patrick—continued.

Pius Severus, vi. 497; tonsured and ordained by S. Martin, vi. 391; length of his sojourn there, vi. 392, 393, 562 (Ind. Chr. 401); retires to island of Tamera, vi. 393; wanders about for seven years, according to Tirenchan, vi. 393; or spends thirty years in the Aralamenisinsula, vi. 394, whence he visits various islands in the Tuscan sea, vi. 394, 395, 562 (Ind. Chr. 402); studies under Germanus, vi. 395, 564 (Ind. Chr. 409); called by him Magnus, vi. 392; designed as a missionary for Ireland, vi. 396; ordained priest by him, vi. 366, 366, 567 (Ind. Chr. 418, 430), or by Amator, when on his way to Rome, vi. 396, 397, or when sent to him for the purpose, vi. 398, on which occasion his name was changed to Mann, iv. 399, 568 (Ind. Chr. 432); visits Rome, vi. 393, 568 (Ind. Chr. 409), where he meets Declan, vi. 344, 393, and Kieran, vi. 393; consecrated bishop, according to some, by Celestine, vi. 371, 399, 568 (Ind. Chr. 432), and his name changed to Patrickus, vi. 400; sent by him to Ireland, iv. 260, 330, vi. 211, 332, 371; or sent by Germanus, vi. 396, 399, by whom he is provided with books and utensils, vi. 401; visits Britain on his way, vi. 398, 402; lands in Cornwall, vi. 402; visits Vallis Rosina, or Menevia, v. 508, where he founds a monastery, v. 540, and predicts the birth of S. David, v. 106, thirty years beforehand, v. 508, vi. 44, 432; hindered from settling there, vi. 402-404; date of this journey, vi. 398, 399, 432; meets Germanus in Britain, vi. 399; advent of, predicted, vi. 567 (Ind. Chr. 429); date of arrival in Ireland, vi. 370, 404; the year of S. Ninian's death, vi. 299, 210; as era, v. 131, 132; Ireland in previous enjoyment of Christianity, vi. 353, Ailbe baptized by
Patrick—continued.
a priest long before, vi. 333, 339 (Ind. Chr. 360); preceded by several
saints, vi. 345, 347 (see Ailbe, Ce-
lethius, Colman, Declan, Dymna,
Elphius, Finruins, Gunwald, Gun-
fort, Ibar, Kieran, Libar, Mann,
Romanus, Ronanus, Sedulius, Su-
sanna), especially four, vi. 332; why
called Apostolus Hibernie, vi. 345,
347; his vision, vi. 479; founder of
the first order of Irish saints, vi.
478; proverb concerning his conver-
sion of the Irish, vi. 370; introduces
monachism into Ireland, vi. 483;
used the Curias Socrorum, vi. 481;
his paschal cycle, vi. 478, 497; his
rule, vi. 484, regarding women, vi.
510; his tonsure, vi. 491; number
of his followers, vi. 404, 568 (Ind.
Chr. 432); lands at Cuananorum por-
tus, vi. 405; travels towards Ulster,
vi. 505, 538 (Ind. Chr. 432); ar-
rives at Iniber Shein, vi. 405, 406;
baptizes Dichu, and builds Sabha
vi. 405, 406; proceeds to Milchu,
in Daladradia, vi. 406, 569 (Ind. Chr.
433); turns southwards to Campus
Breg, vi. 407, 408; lands at Iniber
Colpd, vi. 408; baptizes Benignus,
vi. 408; proceeds to Tara, vi. 409;
kindles fire at Ferta-fcr-Fele, vi. 409;
summoned by Laoghaire, vi. 409,
569 (Ind. Chr. 435); various con-
verts made by, on this occasion, vi.
409-413; S. Fingar one, vi. 411;
proceeds to Tailllean, viii. 412; founds
Donnach-Padraig, vi. 412; visits
S. Moche at Louth, vi. 415, 438;
founds church of Clogher, and places
Mac-Karten over it, vi. 416; founds
Armagh, vi. 418, 419, in what year,
vi. 414; confers the primacy on it,
vi. 419; journeys to Meath, and
Dublin, vi. 422, 423, 571 (Ind. Chr.
418); converts the inhabitants, vi.
423, 424; labours in Connaught, vi.
426, 569 (Ind. Chr. 434); visits
Nandesi, vi. 426; converts the king
of Munster, vi. 427; meets Allibe
and Declan at Cashel, vi. 355, 427;
defies their respective provinces in
an Irish stanza, vi. 427, 428; spends
seven years in Munster, and as many
in Connaught, but more in Ulster,
vi. 430; traverses Dalradia, vi. 575
(Ind. Chr. 456); a multitude of his
converts accompany S. Fingar to
Britain, vi. 431; according to Jose-
lin, visits Rome, vi. 431, 576 (Ind.
Chr. 462), is created legato, and his
acts confirmed, vi. 431, receives the
pallium, vi. 432; returns by Britain,
vi. 571 (Ind. Chr. 447); founds and
restores many monasteries, vi. 432;
arrives in Ireland with thirty bishops,
vi. 434, 577 (Ind. Chr. 463); holds
councils, enacts canons, vi. 434, 571
(Ind. Chr. 448); retires to Sani and
Armagh, vi. 434, 578 (Ind. Chr.
469); is buried at Saballum, vi.
435, 450-452, or Down, vi. 450,
451, or Armagh, vi. 451; sixty
years engaged in his Irish mission,
vi. 571, 456; chief stages of his life,
vi. 435; his death, vi. 580 (Ind.
Chr. 493); chronology of, vi. 441–
449, discrepancy of writers concern-
ing, vi. 447; number of clergy or-
dained by, vi. 317, 318; churches
founded by, iv. 322; compared to
Moses, vi. 447–450; festivals of, vi.
460; catalogue of his successors, vi.
437, 438; sepulchre of, discovered
at Saul, vi. 450; invention of re-
 mains, vi. 451-453; translation of,
vi. 453-455.
— his Prophecies; of S. David, v.
106, 508, vi. 44, 432; of king Fer-
gus, vi. 145; of Congall and Colma-
nellus, vi. 430.
— Glastonbury history of; arrival
at, v. 152, vi. 572 (Ind. Chr. 449);
his church at, vi. 139; introduces
Egyptian monachism into, vi. 482;
alleged charter to, iv. 329, v. 27,
34, 131, 136, vi. 440; indulgence
procured for, iv. 329; feigned letter
of, v. 143, xv. 136; died, and burial
Patrick—continued.

at Glastonbury, v. 143, xv. 136, 537; invention and translation claimed by, vi. 455; probable origin of claim, vi. 457; festival at, vi. 460; venerated at, vi. 373, 381, 572 (Ind. Chr. 449).

Writings of; his Confessio, iv. 247, 294, vi. 274, 375, 385-394; Epistle to Coroticus, iv. 247, vi. 375; his Hymn, iv. 317; his Synedalia, iv. 278, vi. 510; his Testamentum, vi. 146; great antiquity of, vi. 446, 449, 450, 457; his treatise de Tribus Habitaculis, iv. 265, MS. cf. iv. 245; publication of his Opuscula mediated by Usher, xv. 79.

Biographies of; by various authors, vi. 211, 580 (Ind. Chr. 493); sixty-six in number, vi. 373; five extant in Jocelin's day, vi. 373; eight enumerated in anonymous Irish Life, vi. 375; eight known to Usher, vi. 374; Flech's metrical Life, vi. 374 (see Flech); Irish anonymous, vi. 368, 375, 385, 387, 388, 297, 409, 411, 414, 435, 517; Jocelin's, vi. 372, the fullest account, vi. 372, editions of, vi. 372 (see Jocelin); Maccathenius', vi. 375 (see Maccathenius); Nithius', vi. 374; Probus', vi. 368, 375, the most ancient, vi. 573, printed in the third volume of Bede's works, vi. 378, 368 (see Probus); Stanihurst's, published at Antwerp, 1587, vi. 374; Trenchan's, vi. 370, 375 (see Trenchan); Tripartite, Latin, vi. 115, 368, 375, 380, 392, 384-386, 398, by John of Tinnsmouth, vi. 395, 396, 397, 399, 405, 406, 409, 411, 412, 418, 425, 426, 452, 484, 487, 514, 517; in a Cambridge MS., vi. 370, 375, 397, 404, 457; in a MS. in Cotton Library, vi. 451; an ancient Life preserved at Louvain, xv. 4; an ancient Life cited by Jacobus Meyer, vi. 406; in MS., at Oxford, vi. 370, 373, 387, 404; in MS. at Ingolstadt, vi. 564 (Ind. Chr. 409).

Patrick—continued.

Office of, vi. 211, 399, 419, 442, 447, 449.

S. Patrick's Purgatory, property of Dr. Terry, iv. 263; first mentioned by Henry of Saltrey, vi. 264, 284; noticed by Giraldus Cambrensis, iv. 264; inventor of, vi. 459-462; care of, committed to regular canons of S. Angustin, vi. 462; authors who mention it, vi. 461.

S. Patrick's lidades, what, i. 69, 70; a tax, xv. 272.

Churches of; St. Patrick's Cathedral, Dublin, existed in 890, xv. 12; description of, xv. 12; design of secularizing it, i. 5; Patrick Insula, in diocese of Dublin, iv. 552; see Ardpatrick, Killpatricke, Templepatrick.

Patricius, first Danish bishop of Dublin, iv. 236, 237, 488; his profession to Lanzranc, iv. 564; consecrated in S. Paul's, iv. 488, 490; writes to Lanzranc, iv. 492.

bishop of Limerick, iv. 399; his profession to archbishop Theobald, iv. 565.

S., apostle of Man, vi. 179, 588.

S., bishop of Niveri, vi. 480, 481.

bishop of Nola, vi. 460.

Senior, or Sen Patrick, vi. 445, 572 (Ind. Chr. 449), 576 (Ind. Chr. 458).

Patroclus, bishop of Arles, v. 359, 360, 399.

Paul, S., his labours, xi. 1; preached in Britain, v. 19, vi. 551 (Ind. Chr. 60); question of his marriage, vi. 237-245.

Paula, a virgin, v. 237.

Pauliciani, their rise and spread, ii. 239, 250.

Paulinus, a British saint, v. 599, vi. 581 (Ind. Chr. 500); disciple of S. Germainus, v. 530; vi. 45; of Lanlilutt, v. 539; friend of S. David, v. 541.

archbishop of York, v. 100, or
Paulinus—continued.

of the Northumbrians, v. 141, vi. 603 (Ind. Chr. 525).

—, brother of Probus, vi. 373.

—, Diaconus, v. 311; his discussion with Celestius at synod of Carthage, v. 266; his letter, v. 317.

Paulus, Britannus, appointed archbishop, vi. 589.

—, Leomnasia, born, vi. 581 (Ind. Chr. 509); vi. 600 (Ind. Chr. 599).

Pausenias de Lugduno, ii. 278, or Waldeues, ii. 279, 318; tenets of, ii. 321, 322.

Pavanian, acts of, viii. 287–289.

Paynestowe, parish of, i. Ixii.

Peace of God, xiii. 279, 338.

Pebles, territory of, vi. 176, 177; S. Nicolans of, vi. 175.

Pecia terre, xi. 454.

Peckham, archbishop, his Psalter of the Blessed Virgin, iii. 493.

Pechtwin, bishop of Candida Casa, vi. 206, 611 (Ind. Chr. 763, 777).

Peethelm, of Candida Casa, vi. 205, 206, 611 (Ind. Chr. 731, 735).

Pectorum, Asterius Comes, vi. 265.

Pelabans, grandfather of S. Dunbricius, v. 507.

Peirstowne, or S. Petri, parish of, l. cxii.

Pelagian controversy, Vossius anticipates Usher on, i. 123.

Pelagius, a Briton, v. 251; born on same day as S. Augustin, vi. 559 (Ind. Chr. 354); place of birth, v. 253; Morgan his native name, v. 252; a monk, v. 257; why counted a laic, v. 258; his early piety and esteem, v. 250, 251, 257; learning and eloquence of his writings, v. 281; his great reputation for learning, v. 281; charged with glutony, v. 264, 265; with Celestius, date of, lv. 377; his place of abode, v. 261; date of first appearance of heresy of, v. 258–261, vi. 563 (Ind. Chr. 405); arrives in Africa, v. 264; visits monasteries of Egypt, v. 264; alleged to have brought Egyptian monachism to Britain, vi. 482; his leading error, iii. 529, xii. 477, 480; account of his doctrine, v. 271, 274, 277; his depression of God's grace, iv. 259, xii. 477, 480; own statement of his doctrine, v. 299, 300; defence of his doctrine on grace, v. 292; modification of his doctrine, v. 297, 298; his artful commendation of S. Ambrose, iii. 35; wrests S. Augustin's doctrine of predestination, iv. 27; plan of, in promulgating his errors, v. 250, 255; prevalence of his doctrines, iii. 544; chief schools of, v. 274; defenders of, xii. 315, 332; followers of, v. 336–338, among whom eighteen bishops, v. 344; rival council of Ephesus infected with doctrine of, v. 409; violence of his followers towards Jerom's fraternity, v. 297; his doctrines crushed in Britain by Germanus and Lupus, v. 375, vi. 571 (Ind. Chr. 448); previously prevalent in Britain, iv. 3, v. 429, vi. 570 (Ind. Chr. 447); condemned at council of Brevi, v. 541, vi. 585 (Ind. Chr. 519); Ireland infected by his doctrines, iv. 1–3, 260, revived in, i. 123, iv. 427, 428, vi. 506, absolved from, iv. 331; doctrines of, appear in Dalmatia and Picenum, v. 521; heard at synod of Jerusalem, v. 286–288; changes against, at synod of Diospolis, v. 290; his explanation, v. 298; heard in synod of fourteen bishops, v. 290; spoke Greek there, v. 294; acquitted, v. 293; not so really, v. 293; alleged confirmation of his doctrine at Diospolis, v. 296; and Celestius condemned at synods of Carthage and Milevi, v. 201, 302, iii. 325, in council of two hundred and seventeen bishops, v. 340; sentence against, by bishop of Rome, v. 304; eight anathemas against, v. 340; list of his followers deposed in council of Ephesus, v. 412; cens-
Pelagius—continued.
demned at synod of Rome under 
Gelasius, v. 525; anathematized 
at council of Byzaacum, vi. 7; proceed-
ings against, at synod of Orange, 
vi. 17-26; Marianus' account of, 
iv. 259; S. Augustin's letter to, v. 
250; Jerom's exposure of, v. 254, 
255; ancient testimonies concerning, 
v. 280-282; Orosius' name for, v. 
280; three refutations of, written in 
one year, v. 289; doctrine of, assailed 
by five bishops, v. 302; activity of 
African bishops against, v. 319, 320; 
Aurelius' letter to African bishops 
on, v. 343; Leo's letter concerning 
his heresy, v. 430, 431; Gelasius' 
letter about, v. 521-523, his work 
against, v. 524; assailed by Cassa-
rius after Fulgentius, vi. 16, by 
Boniface II., vi. 27-30, by S. Ken-
tigern, vi. 87; followers rejected from 
the Catholic Church, v. 305; suc-
cession of opponents to, v. 398; the 
year 418 fatal to, v. 318; Imperial 
edicts against, v. 320-322, 342, 
359; banishment of, and of Celes-
tius, ordered, v. 322; he and Celes-
tius universally condemned, v. 326, 
327; edict of Palladius against, v. 
323; a ten-years' war against, v. 
353; edicts against Pelagian bishops 
in Gaul, v. 359, 360; Pelagian bish-
ops impure Theodosius, v. 404; old 
Pelagianslike modern Romanists, 
iii. 519, 529; death of Pelagius, v. 
364; Bede's strictures on his esti-
mate to Demetrius, iv. 4-8, v. 289; cita-
tions from his writings, v. 281, xii. 
241; on S. Paul's Epistles, vi. 356, 
357; on that to the Colossians, xii. 
481; his eloquent account of sack of 
Rome, v. 263; several of his works 
attributed to S. Jerom, iii. 543, v. 
314; work of, ascribed to Augustin, 
v. 314; charged with adulation, v. 
269-270.
Pelopidas, acts of, vii. 412.
Pembroke, his Irish annals, iv. 379; 
published by Camden at Ussher's

Pembroke—continued.
instance, xi. 457; MS. of, in Lord 
William Howard's library, xv. 7.
Pembroke, first subducer of, iv. 626;
William, Earl of, bestows Greek 
MSS. upon Oxford, vii. 89, his let-
ter to Usher, xvi. 432.
Pemsey, v. 85.
Pennance, original object of, iv. 289;
anient form of, iii. 102, 103; re-
erved in France, iii. 102, 103; an-
cient rules of, iii. 170, 171, changed, 
iv. 289; canonical, not sacramental, 
iii. 106; public, partly abolished, 
iii. 104-106.
Penard, six hides of, v. 140.
Penda, king of Mercia, vi. 250, 607 
(Ind. Chr. 655).
Pendiac, or Pelopiaeae, alleged birth-
place of S. Patrick, vi. 378.
Penelms, or Pen Gwael, vii. 111.
Pen Gwael, vi. 111.
Peninsula in Brittany, called an island, 
v. 51.
Penitents, reconciliation of, iii. 137, 
138; penitential canon, iii. 103, 106.
Penitentius, vi. 81, 509 (Ind. Chr. 596).
Pennelms, or Penwael, vi. 131.
Penwaeloecet, or Pevensay, v. 85.
Pentaloec, or Pen Gwael, vi. 111.
Pentateuch, first four books of, xiv. 9;
Samaritan, xv. 176, 220, Ussher's 
account of, xv. 451, MSS. of, 
brought to Europe, xvi. 219, his-
tory of, xvi. 210, several MSS. of, 
xvi. 219, MS. of presented to Cotton 
library, xv. 428; chronology of, xv. 
380, xvii. 220, 221.
Pentecost, feast of, moveable, xii. 582.
Penthaclei montes, vii. 207.
Pentland, or Peltland, frith, vi. 109.
Pen Uchel, v. 85.
Pen Vachl, Pictish for Penelms, vi. 
131.
Pechtas, or Plata, vi. 263.
Pepian, father of Dubricius, v. 510.
Pepidiaec regio, in Pembroke, v. 507, 
vii. 577 (Ind. Chr. 462); alleged 
birth-place of S. Patrick, vi. 378; 
angularis terra, vi. 408.
PERDICCAS, acts of, ix. 18, 22, 36, &c.  
Peregrinus, v. 594.  
Perfecti, a class of the Waldenses, ii. 233, 234; or Albigenses, ii. 266, 273.  
Pericles, acts of, viii. 311–314; death of, viii. 315.  
Perrot, Sir John, designs to convert St. Patrick’s cathedral of Dublin into an university, i. 6.  
Perseus, flight of, ix. 308.  
Perseverance, iv. 21; bishop Downham ou, xv. 505.  
Persians, custom of, on death of a king, xi. 275, 276; Ussher’s MS. concerning Persian kings, lost in Wales, i. 245.  
Pestilence, in British islands, vi. 515; in Ireland, vi. 540; called Buidi Conayll, vi. 607 (Ind. Chr. 664).  
Petrarca, or Befeller, v. 216.  
Petravus, Dionysius, on the Apostolic Constitutions, vii. 143; opposed to Sancatarian chronology, xi. 580; or Petav, “grown hoggish,” xvi. 558.  
Petaena, daughter of Caesus, vi. 217, 575 (Ind. Chr. 455).  
Peter S., no perpetual succession from, ii. 467; supremacy of, discussed, xiv. 76–82; sentiments of ancient Irish on primacy of, iv. 315; clavicularius, iv. 430; two keys of, xv. 80, 81; tonsure of, vi. 487–489; sacramental confession of, iii. 100; spurious liturgy of, iii. 213; his alleged visit to Britain, vi. 290; legend of his appearance at consecration of Westminster, vi. 289; alleged sojourn in Britain, vi. 552 (Ind. Chr. 69); his revelation to S. Edward, vi. 288, 289; church of, at Rome, iv. 448; inscription found in, vi. 265.  
Peter pence, or Romescot, iv. 547, 549; demanded of William I., ii. 198, 199.  
Peterborough, Countess of, gives lodging to Ussher, i. 247.  

Petra delit, &c., the verse, ii. 108.  
Petrarque, S., native of Britain, vi. 45; visit to Ireland, vi. 581 (Ind. Chr. 498).  
——, a saint of third order, vi. 479.  
——, bishop of Lusca, vi. 584, 608 (Ind. Chr. 616).  
——, father of S. Petreus, vi. 584 (Ind. Chr. 516).  
Petrecos, S., parentage of, vi. 83; educated in Ireland, vi. 83, 84, 581 (Ind. Chr. 498); teacher of S. Coemghen, vi. 582 (Ind. Chr. 500); retires to Cornwall, vi. 585 (Ind. Chr. 518); of Bodmin, vi. 84, 85; his journeys, vi. 592 (Ind. Chr. 548); his death, vi. 593 (Ind. Chr. 557); his body stolen from Bodmin, and carried to Armorica, vi. 84.  
Petrockatow, or Padatow, vi. 84, 345.  
Petrus Aurelius, v. 309.  
—— Beneventanus, collector of Pontifical decretals, ii. 284.  
—— cardinal, sent to France, ii. 43.  
—— Ratisennus S., vi. 290.  
—— king of Hungary, ii. 100.  
Phaganus and Deruvianus, indulgences of, iv. 329; at Glastonbury, vi. 131; labours of, in Britain, vi. 440, 441.  
See Faganus.  
Pharamund. See Pfrauamund.  
Pharaoh Necho, viii. 175.  
Pharensis synodus in Yorkshire, vi. 497, 498, 507, 535; at Whitby, vi. 607 (Ind. Chr. 664).  
Pharisaeus, opposed to oath of allegiance, xi. 383; authority of, on the Scriptures, xii. 474.  
Pharnaces, ix. 356, x. 43, 47.  
Pharo, bishop of Meli, vi. 512, 608 (Ind. Chr. 670).  
Pharas of Alexandria built, ix. 128.  
Pharsalia, battle of, x. 118.  
Phechius, or Fechin, vi. 511.  
Pheg, or Fiecc, a poet, vi. 410, 411.  
Philadelphia, the seat of a metropolis, vi. 18.  
Philonus, or Fillan, S., monastery of, in Knapdale, vi. 301.

Philomen, date of Epistle to, xl. 88.

Philip, S., apostle of Scythi in Asia, vi. 190; visits Glastonbury, v. 31-33; sends twelve disciples to Britain, v. 131, vi. 551 (Ind. Chr. 63).


——, king of Macedonia, wars of, with Romans, ix. 205.

——, prince Palatine, Melancthon's notice of, viii. 11, 12.

Philippi, battle of, x. 279.

Philippus, a MS. poem, ii. 336.

Philo, of Alexandria, unacquainted with Hebrew, vii. 608.

Philosophy, opposed to religion, iv. 157.

Philpot, Dr., letters of, to Ussher, xv. 440, xvi. 419.

Philtanus, father of S. Fursa, vi. 539.

Phocae, migrations of, viii. 219.

Phocas, emperor, constitutes the bishop of Rome supreme head of the Church, ii. 37; his character, ii. 38.

Phoenix, early legends about the bird, vii. 167.

Phrygia, divisions of, vii. 6, 7, 34, 35.

Pina, sister of S. Fingar, vi. 431, 570 (Ind. Chr. 460).

Picard, John, editor of Auselm's epistles, iv. 513; error of, iv. 531, 536.

Pickenum, bishops in, favourable to Pelagianism, v. 523.

Pickenery, Thomas, letter of, to Ussher, xv. 223.

Pictavi, or Picti, vi. 130.

Pictavia, or Pictish territory in Alba, vi. 147.

Pictinia, or Pictland, vi. 234.

Pictland, or Lauden, vi. 31; or Pentaland, vi. 109.

Picti, earliest mention of, vi. 112, 557 (Ind. Chr. 286); noticed by Claudian, vi. 103, 370; inscribed their bodies, vi. 110; their origin, vi. 101-103; their rule of succession, vi. 102, 109; Bede's testimony concerning, vi. 101; led by Rodere from Scythia, vi. 106-109, 552 (Ind.

Picti—continued.

Chr. 105); settle in Caithness, vi. 106; their immigration, vi. 118; a Gothic race from Scythia, vi. 118, 119; British account of their migrations, vi. 106, according to Ninian, vi. 104; date of their voyage to Ireland, vi. 108; later than Sceats, vi. 109; settled in Orkneys, vi. 105; their settlements in Scotland, vi. 552 (Ind. Chr. 75); another name for Allesianes, vi. 133; entered Britain subsequently to Christianity, vi. 189; arrival of, in England, vi. 105, 106; called Cruithneach, vi. 103; alleged descent of, from Cruithne, vi. 104; Picti and Cruithni different in Adamnanus, vi. 105; province of, vi. 496; Iona in territory of, vi. 246; language of, understood by Scoti, vi. 101; Peuvabai a Pictish name, vi. 131; language of, becomes obsolete, vi. 265; three colonies of, distributed in north and south, vi. 106-110; divided by Ammianus into Dicaledones and Vecturiones, vi. 116; the Dicaledones in south, vi. 114, 207, S. Ninian, apostle of, vi. 200, 228, 555 (Ind. Chr. 412); the Vecturiones, or northern, vi. 114, 122, 123, S. Columba, apostle of, vi. 228; Brudeus, king of, vi. 533 (Ind. Chr. 557); Brudeus, king of, slays Egfrid, vi. 208, 609 (Ind. Chr. 685); Ethus, king of, at Abernethy, vi. 104; Hengust, king of, vi. 56 (Ind. Chr. 379); Huogus, son of Fergus, king of, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 814); Kenneth and Donall Mac Alpin styled kings of, vi. 262; their successors, vi. 263; Melga, king of, v. 243; Naftanus, king of, v. 487; Ungus, son of Urquhart, king of, vi. 187; Unmust, king of, vi. 376, or Oengus, vi. 611 (Ind. Chr. 756); succession of kings, vi. 256; S. Andrew, apostle of, and of the Scythians, vi. 190, 195; S. Terenan, archbishop of, vi. 568 (Ind. Chr. 431); Trunnwine, bishop of, vi. 208, 609 (Ind. Chr. 618, 684,
Picti—continued.
661; Servanus, archbishop of, vi. 212, 213; S. Wilfrid of York had jurisdiction over, vi. 607 (Ind. Chr. 614); clerics of, vi. 265; S. Palladius retires to, vi. 367, 368; their paschal cycle, vi. 496; under king Natan, conform, iv. 355, vi. 610 (Ind. Chr. 710); S. Cuthbert's rule prevails among, vi. 512; their tenure, vi. 487, original, vi. 490; mercenaries of, vi. 110; ravages of, vi. 116; make league with Maximus, vi. 120; pirates of, plunder S. Con-gall in Heth, vi. 524; slay the king of Scotch Dalarida, vi. 613 (Ind. Chr. 838); defeated by Stilicho, vi. 124, 125; subdued by Saxons, vi. 208; and Scots, subdued by Athelan-stan, vi. 264; reduced by Egfrid, vi. 608 (Ind. Chr. 670); their language dies, vi. 265; reduced by Kenneth Mac Alpin, vi. 613 (Ind. Chr. 842, 843, 845); joined with the Huns, vi. 119, joined with Saxons, v. 386; their relative position to the Scoti, vi. 123; of different habits, vi. 140; with northern Scots held out longest in paschal controversy, vi. 244; more powerful than Scoti, vi. 292; joined with Scots, vi. 274; and attack the Britons, v. 447.
Pilagius, or Pelagius, on S. Paul's Epis-tles, vi. 356, 357.
Pilate, Pontius, s. x. 527; his end, xi. 9.
Pilgrimages, disapproved of by Ade-lbert, iv. 458; to Jerusalem, v. 197, 247, 541, vi. 46, 84, 176, 461, 585 (Ind. Chr. 518), 592 (Ind. Chr. 648); to Menevia, and Rome, v. 541.
Pilistus, father of Eirins, vi. 378.
Pilton, twenty hides of, v. 140.
Pinianus, v. 331.
Pinnesa, vi. 169.
Piphles, Flemish name of Cathari, ii. 248.
Pipinus, king, vi. 171.
Pirius, or Kieran, vi. 844; Life of, by John of Timnuth, vi. 336. See Claran, Kieran.
Pirates, increase of, ix. 603, 604; suppressed by Pompey, ix. 610.
Pir, S., of Lan-Iltut, vii. 48, 46, 584 (Ind. Chr. 593).
Piscidia, vi. 454.
Pithland, or Londun, vi. 206, 222; hills, or Pentland hills, vi. 207; Law, vi. 207.
Pitens, Johannes, error of, iv. 510; "stupidissimus bipedum," vi. 152; a follower of Bale, vi. 874.
Pius IV., pope, creed of, iii. 31.
— V., pope, bull of, vi. 392.
Placentia, council of, against the Be-rengarani, ii. 228.
Plantagenet, English, in Ireland, xvi. 532.
Plater, battle of, viii. 289.
Plato, death of, viii. 434.
Platanus, or rural dean, xi. 431, 432.
Plbeias, brother of S. Ninian, vi. 209, 565 (Ind. Chr. 412).
Plue Fercel. See Fercal.
— Laiges, v. 506. See Leda.
Pleggila, vision of, iii. 77.
Plessus, Armandus Johannes, cardin-als de Richelieu, v. 218.
Ploughing, oldest mode of, xvi. 230.
Pluralities, episcopal, forbidden, i. 107; great injury arising from, xv. 535.
Pocock, Mr., xvi. 547.
Podium Lantavi, in Wales, v. 103.
Poeld, sixty hides of, vi. 140.
Poems, Christian, Georgius Vicelius on, vi. 322; Georgius Fabricius, commentary on, vi. 324.
Poetry, Launcel rhyme, iv. 411.
Poland, tributary to see of Rome, ii. 109—111.
Polycaurk, bishop of Synem, vii. 50, 80; contemporary of the apostles, vii. 50; date of his martyrdom, i. 253, vii. 292, 294, 367—370; Life of, vii. 92; spurious works of, vii. 93; numerous epistles of, vi. 93; only one remaining, vii. 94, 95.
POLYCRATES — PRELECTIONS. 143

Polycrates, early testimony of, for episcopacy, vii. 48.
Polydore Vergil, collector of Peter pence in England, iv. 362.
Polyglott Bibles, Antwerp, iii. 331; Complutensian, examination of passages in, vii. 514, 515; London, projected, xvi. 248, 259.
Polyhrenchom, acts of, ix. 53.
Pompey, employed against the pirates, ix. 610, 611, 618; success of, ix. 620; submission of Tigranes to, x. 15; his acts in Palestine, x. 38, 46, 47, 49–55; his exploits in the East, x. 69; death of, x. 160.
—, Sextus, x. 345.
Pont, or Drogheda, St. Mary's of, i. lxiii.
Portana Urbis, vi. 408; or Drochidatha, rural deanry of, vi. 417.
Pontaceul, a town, v. 85.
Pontcalcoi, i.e. Pons ad Ivel in sylva, v. 85.
Pontiflex Maximus, pride of, xv. 127.
Poor, St. Ciaran's to the, vi. 525.
Pope, or Papa, title of, formerly common to all bishops, iv. 318; of Rome, ancient lists of, vi. 165: early, had no precedence, iii. 19, 20; jurisdiction of, iv. 509; dress of, iv. 510; question of supremacy, of dealt with, iv. 389; sentence of, put on level with inspiration, xiv. 26; sanction of, required in missions to the heathen, vi. 539; assumed right of bestowing crowns, ii. 90, 91; election of, subject to emperor's license, ii. 113; a pope excluded from the list, having resigned his see, xiv. 170; phrase to denote the accession of a pope, ii. 80; mode of election of, in eleventh century, ii. 116; usurpations of, over temporal lords, ii. 265; interference of, with other Churches resisted, ii. 44; usurpations of, in Ireland, i. 58, 59; jurisdiction of, in Ireland, of late date, iv. 519; alleged foundation of, iv. 560–564; John XII. deposed, ii. 489; Benedict IX.

—continued.
sells the see, ii. 109; three rival, ii. 111, 112; Victor, imprisoned, ii. 129.
Popey, a botch of the church, ii. 493; cause of its diffusion, xiii. 376; po
ipish frauds, Dr. James on, xv. 266.
Porcarinus, abbot of Lerins, v. 395.
Porces, or Portus usavis, vi. 337, 338.
Perpilarius, the first who mentions the Scots, vi. 273.
—, bishop of Gaza, v. 290.
Portchreestre, or Caur Peris, v. 84.
Port Clais, in Wales, v. 162; or Port Clais, near St. David's, v. 508, vi. 577 (Ind. Chr. 462).
Port Hogan, in Wales, v. 162.
Port Largy, or Waterford, iv. 566.
Portlomans, parish of, i. cviii.
Portneshangan, parish of, i. cvi.
Portents in the sky, vi. 515.
Portuemis, Johannes, supporter of Hildegard, i. 144.
Portius, S. David's monastery at, vi. 44.
Portus Beth, in diocese of Dublin, iv. 552.
—, Suavis, or Porces, vi. 338.
Porus, opposes Alexander, viii. 547, &c.
Possessor, an African bishop, vi. 1, 3.
Possesvinus, Antonius, error of, iv. 192, vi. 8, 366; a follower of Bale, vi. 374.
Potentiana, sister of S. Timothena, v. 51.
Portitus, grandfather of S. Patrick, vi. 375, 360 (Ind. Chr. 372); other forms of the name, vi. 378, 380.
Poulentus, king of Glamorgan, v. 540.
Powel, or Pouel, David de, editor of a tract of Giraldis Cambrensis, iv. 561.
—, Humphrey, a Dublin printer, i. xxi., xix.
Powyssia, a Welsh tribe, v. 98.
Poyning, Sir Edward, statute of, xi. 454.
Predestination. See Predestination.
Predicator Hiberniae, Gilblas, v. 508.
Prelections, Ussher's. See Ussher.
Prieststatus, a bishop at synod of Orange, vi. 26.
Prasutagus, king of the Iceni, v. 62.
Praxedes, sister of S. Timothy, v. 51.
Prayer, a means for forgiveness of sins, iii. 130; in unknown tongue, pre-
lection on, xiv. 138–151; not desired by all Romanists, xii. 493; to saints, principle of discussed, iii.
420–496; for the dead, rejected by Protestants, iii. 29; public, in vernac
lar language, xii. 441.
Preaching, Ussher's directions as to, i. 286, 287; his estimate of, i. 287; his mode of, i. 284, 285.
Prebends, Ussher's opinion as to their bestowal, i. 301.
Precedence of British churches, foundation of, v. 38; discussion on, at councils of Constance and Basel, v.
215; of Irish church. See Armagh.
Predestinatiana, Hincmar's definition of, iv. 19, 29; origin of name, xv.
540, 541.
Predestination, origin of term, xv. 501, 540, of the heresy, iv. 18; move-
ment on, commenced with monks of Adrumetum, iv. 20; wherein it dif-
fers from foreknowledge, iv. 59, 103; deductions from, iv. 21, 22; doctrine of, condemned, iv. 26; S. Angus-
f tin's definition of, iv. 49, 93; opin-
ion on, v. 403, 404; question discus-
sed at synod, iv. 185, 190, 193; Florus' defence of, iv. 125–158; Pelagianus' reply to Pelagian objec-
tions, and his treatise on, vi. 8–11, 15; Gotteschalc's life closely con-
ected with the controversy, i. 129; his inquiry concerning, iv. 15; and reprobation, his first chapter con-
cerning, iv. 16; his statement on, iv. 28, 29; his confessions on, iv.
207–209, 211–233; and free will, controversy of Hincmar and Remi-
Predestination—continued.
gius upon, iv. 87–111; Hincmar's great work on, iv. 186; views of Irish fathers on, iv. 252, 255; Irish article on, i. xxxv.; Johannes Scot-
tus' nineteen chapters on, iv. 114–
123; Church of Lyons on, iv. 68–72; Remigius on, iv. 166–169; his de-
fence of Gotteschalc, vi. 29–38; treated of, in Spain, iv. 9, 10; Ussher's opinion on, xi. 182; synod of Valentia on, iv. 175.
Prerogative court, in Ireland, Ussher's dispute concerning, xv. 278.
Presbyter abbots at Lrins, v. 415.
Prescience, different from predesti-
nation, iv. 103; of God, canon on, iv.
174.
Prescription, foundation for plea of, iv. 361.
Preston, Mr., divinity chair in Trinity College, Dublin, offered to, i. 55.
—, Mr. John, letters of, to Ussher, xvi.
270, 372.
—, family of Gormanstown, vi. 93.
Price, John, letters of, to Ussher, xvi.
68, 258, 261, 581.
Prideaux, John, censured by govern-
ment, i. 129; accommodates Ussher at Oxford, i. 227; letter of, to Ussher, xvi.
419.
Priests, British, Gildas' description of, vi.
67–72; cathedral dignities not confined to, i. 113, 114.
Prima redes, or primacy, v. 343.
Primacy, dignity of, vi. 420; of Eng-
land, transferred from London to Canterbury, v. 57, 90, that is Dero-
bornia, v. 92; of Ireland, contro-
versy concerning, c. xxvii–clxiii.;
ix. 160–165; of Wales, transfer of, v.
104, 106.
Primas, called Senior in Africa, iv.
517.
Primate, jurisdiction of, iv. 503.
Prismogenerature, sermon on, xii. 550–
564.
Prince, the power of, Ussher's treatise on, xi. 223–248, account of, i. 305, 308; legislation, a function of his
Prince—continued.

office, xi. 272; requires subordinates, xi. 274, 275; a bond of union, xi. 276, 277; how to create esteem for, xi. 276; supremacy of, xi. 279, 280; submission to, in early Christians, xi. 393. See Kings.

Princeps, or abbot, iv. 278; or bishop, xi. 429.


Printing, company of stationers establish a press at Dublin, xv. 135; Irish Statutes, first book printed in Dublin, xv. 135; Ussher's Christ. Ec. Succ., proposed to be printed by, xv. 135; Gotteschalcus, the first Latin book, xv. 542, more correctly the third, i. 123.

Priseus, or Price, Sir John, iv. 563; his translation of Thalesius's verses, v. 543, vi. 67.

Prison, heretics committed to, lv. 458.

Private judgment, right of, xiv. 84.

Probus, S. Patrick's biographer, date of, lv. 310; his composition inserted in the third volume of Bede's works, vi. 373.

Prodigies in heaven, in the eleventh century, ii. 77, 78.

Προεστως, a term applied to Timothy, vii. 47, 77.

Propaganda, the court of, at Rome, xv. 197.

Prophecy, gift of, said to have been possessed by S. Itlut, v. 592; sixty years a favourite term for, in the case of saints, vi. 431, or thirty years, vi. 446; anachronisms in legendary, vi. 432; S. Columba's, vi. 502.

Proselytes, Jewish, xv. 254, 265.

Proselytus Brito, vi. 415.

Πρωσδιελψία, iv. 22, 23.

Prosper Aquitanicus, secretary to Leo II., vi. 492; date of, lv. 377; vir religiosissimus, v. 525; assails Cassian, v. 418, vi. 361; his statement, v. 418-421; his efforts against Semipelagians, v. 438; in his chronicle corrects a previous expression about Scott, vi. 533; different readings of

VOL. VII.

Prosper Aquitanicus—continued.

his statement about Palladius, vi. 354; explanation, vi. 355; account of Palladius' mission, vi. 356, 567 (Ind. Chr. 431); reason for his silence on S. Patrick, vi. 352; differs from Bede on Germanus' mission, v. 371; his Chronicon valuable, v. 385; date of his Contra Collatorerum, vi. 352, 353; his description of an opponent of S. Augustin, v. 402.

Protectorate, the state of England under the, xi. 230, 231.


Protostants, formerly Waldenses, ii. 214; answer of, to their Lutheran origin, ii. 433; treatment of Romanists towards, i. 81; contrasted with Romanists, iii., vi.

Protoflamines, in Britain, v. 81.

Protogene, scriba, v. 532.

Proverb, Irish, concerning the conversion of the nation, vi. 370.

Provincia Britannia, v. 236; Hibernia, iv. 2.

Provinces, Britain originally in three, v. 79; twelve bishoprics each, 92, 100, 117.

Provincial synod, distinct from Convocation, i. 41.

Provinciale Romanum, iv. 363; seen by Giralbus Cambrensis, v. 111.

Provisions, papal, late introduction of, into Ireland, iv. 329.

Prudentius Tricassium, iv. 195; possibly same as Florus, iv. 86.

Psalmist, not one of the seven orders, iv. 502.

Psalms, Latin version of, xiv. 221; specimen of Eyre's various readings of, xv. 29-33; Anglo-Saxon, xii. 280, xv. 283.

Psalter, Athelstan's, iii. 318; S. Camminus' vi. 544; five Latin versions of, lv. 248; that used by S. Patrick, and Sedulius, iv. 248.

Psseudo-Goron. See Ben Gorion.

Ψυχή, force of word, iii. 336, 337.

Ptolemæus, descendants of, ix. 127, 130.
Quatuordecimani. See Quartadeci-
manii.

Quay, derivation of word, xv. 10, 11.

Querusini, or Kieran, vi. 339, 442, vi.
501. See Ciaran, Kieran.

Querulus of pseudo-Plautus, vi. 77.

Quilenius, or Kilianus, vi. 502.

Quintianus, rex, vi. 158.

Quirinus, an Irish bishop, iv. 402.

—> Comes, vi. 169.

R

R, three, in Gerbert's history, ii. 88.

Rabanus Maurus, disciple of Alcuin,
iv. 82; Germaniae sidus, ii. 50, 52;
v. 491; master of Walfridus Strabo,
v. 41; assails Gotteschale, iv. 41;
account of his controversy with him,
v. 44, 45; his letter to Ilincmar,
v. 46, second letter, iv. 48; his
synodal epistle, iv. 50; Heribaldus' question to, iii. 82; a plagiarist, iv.
51; dialogue of, with Remigius, iv.
51, 58; Life of, by Rudolphus Fuh-
denis, iv. 48.

Rablius, withhold Scripture, xii. 472.

Rachan, see of, offered to S. Catulus,
vi. 305, 306; province of, vi. 306;
church of, vi. 307; in Munster, vi.
553 (Ind. Chr. 144).

Rachlyin, or Rachrin, an island, vi.
147, 558 (Ind. Chr. 550). See Rech-
ran.

Rachrin. See Rachlyin.

Racanensis ecclesia, or Rachan, vi. 307.

Raculf, or Reculwe, v. 138.

Raculf-munster, or Reculver, v. 138;

Berthwald, abbot of, vi. 610 (Ind.
Chr. 693).

Radnorshire, Guorthigurnaun in, v.
521.

Radulphus, archbishop, iv. 532.

Radulphus de Baldoc, author of the
Chronicon Gisburneense, v. 69.

Ragarth, parish of, i. cxx.

Ragemarius, father of Wenilo, iv. 60.

—> Amblenensis episcopus, iv. 60.

Raimond, of Tolouse. See Raymund.
Rainer, papal commissioner against the Waldenses, ii. 288, 289.
Rainolds, Dr., his conference with Hart, vii. 47, 75, 77, his tract on episcopacy followed by Ussher's, vii. 73-85; his answer to Sanders, xv. 481.
Rathen, in Fearceall, vi. 532.
Ram, Robert, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 344.
Rambo, or Malmonides, xv. 256.
Ramesses Miamun, reign of, viii. 42, 45.
Ramsey, island, British name of, vi. 45.
Rance, or Princs, river, vi. 50.
Ranulphe [Mac Donnellus], Comes de Antrim, vi. 146, 147.
Rapho, Terlin episcopales in, xi. 442; statement of the diocese of, xvi. 510; a titular bishop of, xv. 440, 442.
Ratayne, parish of, i. lxxxv.
Rathbert, abbot of Corbey, iv. 60.
Ratgarins, abbot of Fulda, iv. 392.
Rath-Aithir, an abode of Conall Cearnach, vi. 286; near Domnach Padraig, vi. 413.
Rath-beggan, parish of, i. lxx.
Rath-boyne, parish of, i. xc.
Rath-Coaltair-mic-Dnaich, vi. 457.
Rath-chillining, in the diocese of Dublin, iv. 552.
Rath-Connell, parish of, i. cxi.
Rath-conrath, parish of, i. cx.
Rath-coure, parish of, i. lxxxi.
Rath-Daire, at Armagh, vi. 418.
Rath-Declain, vi. 334.
Rath-Dobrain, vi. 334.
Rathen, in Fearceall, vi. 432, 475; monastery of S. Carthig or Mochuda at, vi. 543, 598 (Ind. Chr. 590); S. Mochuda driven from, vi. 604 (Ind. Chr. 630).
Rathenge, chapel of, i. cxvi.
Rathenin, monastery of, vi. 473, 475.
Ratherius, or Rathbert, ii. 56.
Rathere, parish of, i. cxvi.
Rathefingh, parish of, i. lxii.

Rath-inbeir, at Bray, vi. 504, 565 (Ind. Chr. 432).
Rath-Keltair. See Rath-Coaltair.
Rath-Kenny, parish of, i. cxxvi.
Rathleyne, chapel of, i. cxxvi.
Rathlin, or Ratchlyn, vi. 147; various forms of the name, vi. 527. See Rechran.
Rath-Lury, Germannus O'Chearbhalan, bishop of, vi. 417; see of, reduced to a rural deanry, vi. 417.
Rath-Michael, in diocese of Dublin, iv. 552.
Rath-more, parish of, i. lxxxi.
Rath-mullian, parish of, i. lxxxii.
Rath-ravin, in diocese of Dublin, iv. 552.
Rathreggan, parish of, i. lxx.
Rath-Salchan, in diocese of Dublin, iv. 552.
Rath-wyer, or Killucken, parish of, i. xcviii.
Ratsebon, monastery of the Irish or Scots in, vi. 269; St. Peter's, of, vi. 297; MS. from S. Magnus' monastery at, vi. 269.
Ratowth, parish of, i. lxix.; rural deanry of, i. lxviii.
Ratram, of Corbey, his testimony regarding the Irish monks, vi. 278; employed to treat in the eucharistic controversy, iii. 83; called also Bertram, vi. 24; his work on the eucharist prohibited and expurgated, iii. 25; his book, ii. 52; his defence of Gotteschale, iv. 170; praise of him, iv. 170; his writings, vi. 170, 171; creed cited by, iii. 333; language of, borrowed from Ælfric, iii. 85; Hineman's writings against, iv. 186; MSS. of, xv. 508, xvi. 47.
Ravius, Christian, employed by Ussher to collect MSS., i. 235; at Constantinople, xvi. 52; letters of, to Ussher, xv. 80, 146; letter of Ussher to, xvi. 550.
Raymond, of Tolease, his family, ii. 359; his possessions, ii. 273, 274, 359; flies to Spain, ii. 375; denied
Raymond—continued.

Christian sepulture, ii. 385; his epitaph, ii. 386; put under the ban of the church, ii. 358; charged with Manicheism, ii. 582.

— II. of Tolouse, issues edicts against Albigenses, ii. 406; at Meldra, or Meaux, ii. 389, 592, 401; submits, and is reconciled, ii. 402, 403.

Raynagh, parish of, i. cxiv.

Rayner, pope Paschal II., ii. 129.

Raythen. See Rathen.

Reachbraynd, or Rattlin, vi. 147. See Recrann.

Reachrann, or Ratlin, vi. 147.

Real presence, question of, long unsettled, ii. 229; not generally believed, ii. 229, 230; Ionish doctrine of, refuted, ill. 52-89; rejected by Walenses, ii. 184; denied by Frederic Barbarossa, ii. 299; opposed to Anglo-Saxon homily, ii. 56; visions concerning, iii. 77, 78; Berengarius' remark on, iii. 77; whence received, iii. 78, 81; established in Anglican church by Lanfranc, ill. 85; at Rome, in Lateran council, ill. 89.

Rebellion, Irish, Usher's losses in, i. 221; evils of, xi. 364.

Rechin, Fuleo, who, ii. 227.

Recrann, variously written Recrhen, Racina, Riena, Recrha, Racinda, Racira, Racryne, Reachbrand, now Ratlin, vii. 527; church of, vi. 527, founded by S. Segenus, vi. 605 (Ind. Chr. 685); wasted by the Danes, vi. 527, 612 (Ind. Chr. 795); conjectural derivation of name, vi. 528; granted to Alanus de Galwaya, vi. 147. See Rachlyn.

Reconciliation, of penitents, ancient method of, iii. 138; ministry of, iii. 143.

Recti in curia, iii. 163.

Rectovaruses pressæ, vi. 312-314.

Rector, origin of the term, xii. 533.

Reculver, or Raculfminster, v. 138.

Recusants, Irish statutes against, i. 21; proceedings against, suspended, xvi. 592.

Redemption, particular, a tenet of Gottschalke, iv. 16; Ussher charged with, i. cv., clv.; universal, xii. 566, 567; statement of the Church on, i. clix., held by Ussher, i. 295; his sentiments on, i. 291, 292; canon of synod of Valence on, iv. 176.

Redburn, near St. Alban's, v. 194, 195; S. Amphibalus of, v. 201.

Redech, or Roderic, king, baptized by S. Patrick's disciples, vi. 226; recall's S. Kentigern, vi. 226.

Red Sea, passage of, xv. 315-318.

Refritus, king of the Danes, vi. 171.

Regeneration, necessity of, xiii. 64; unregenerate man, xiii. 99; canon of synod of Valence on, iv. 177; the regenerate, who, ill. 517.

Regia, of Ptolemy, confounded with Regulis, vi. 462.

Reglam Majestatum, date of work, xi. 469, 470.

Regina civitas, Faustus, bishop of, v. 505, vi. 2.

Reginus. See Segetius.

Register, papal, of dioceses, v. 111.

Reglis, S. Patrick's purgatory at, vi. 462.

Regmund, a name of St. Andrew's, vi. 196. See Kilrenny.

Regula diversæ, vi. 478; regulam ecclesiae discere, vi. 312, 348.

Regular clergy, introduced by S. Martin into Gaul, vi. 392.

Regulbii monasterium, Ranculf-minister or Reculver, v. 138.

Regulas, S., secretes S. Andrew's relics, vi. 559 (Ind. Chr. 350), which he conveys into Scotland, vi. 186, 191-195; his arrival there, vi. 560 (Ind. Chr. 360); his vision, vi. 193, 194; his companions, vi. 194, 198; how he reached Scotland, vi. 195; his death, vi. 562 (Ind. Chr. 401); Dempster's fiction about, vi. 198.

Reiroia, or Rerecrosse, stowe cross, vi. 107.

Rejo, a Welsh king, vi. 80.

Relics, Cumming's belief of their efficacy, iv. 340; of S. Peter and S.
Relics—continued.

Paul, left in Ireland, vi. 368; much sought in Gallican church, ii. 104, 106; wholesale manufacture of, ii. 106.

Religion, the Christian, principles of, xl. 177-196; method of, i. 197-220; Ussher's opinion of its effects on the spirita, i. 281; importance of controversies on Easter and Tonsure with regard to, understated, vi. 491, 492.

Reliquary, oaths administered in Wales upon a, v. 535; in Ireland, vi. 531.

Relvés, bishop of Mécovia, v. 808; arrival of, from Ireland, vi. 453; possibly Albeus, vi. 433.

Rely, John de, his French version of Scriptures, xii. 366.

Remense concilium, vi. 51.

Remigius, S., Doums monastery of, vi. 474; Irish at, vi. 474.

—— archbishop of Lyons, defends Gotteschalc, i. 128, iv. 29-33, 49, 63-65; his censure of Rabanus, iv. 51-58; answers Hincmar, iv. 62-63; discussion of, with Hincmar, 87-111; his answer to Prudentius, iv. 164; other notices of, iv. 172, 190, 191, xiv. 168; urges Gotteschalc's liberation, iv. 292.

Remiæus, river, v. 101.

Remnius, or Remis, a river in Wales, v. 440.

Rena, S., an Irish monk, vi. 339.

Renadot, attacks Ussher's History Dogmatica, i. 308; simple answer to, i. 309.

Remis, or Remnels, river, v. 440.

Repeuntance, definition of, xl. 189; danger of delay of, xiii. 9-30; death-bed, xiii. 25; temporary, useless, xiii. 235, 236.

Reprobation, sentiments of church of Lyons on, iv. 69, 70; disproof of, and rejinder, iv. 90.

Reptiles, Ireland free from, vi. 369.

Rerecross. See Reírcosa.

Resinde, an Irish virgin, vi. 171.

Restitutus, bishop of London, v. 236, 558 (Ind. Chr. 314).

——, Longobardus, vi. 560 (Ind. Chr. 374); husband of Deneria, vi. 330, 568 (Ind. Chr. 422).

Resurrection, testimony of fathers upon the, xiv. 350-368; of the just, iii. 224, 225.

Rethmítus, king of Britain, vi. 390.

Renben, his rights, xiii. 356.

Reuda, leader of the Dalreudlibi, vi. 115, 116, 122, 123, 147; occupies Scotland, vi. 559 (Ind. Chr. 360); Cavellus' conjecture about, vi. 252.

Reuvius, village and mountain of, in Armoricca, v. 509.

Revelation of S. John, date of, vii. 48.

Revolution, evil of, a, xi. 362-364.

Reymouth, a name of St. Andrew's, vi. 196. See Kilremont, Regmound.

Reynaldus, archbishop of Armagh, vi. 467.

Reynuncia, a Welsh territory, v. 98.

Rhelt, converted by Lucius, v. 49.

Rhemes, Ebbo, bishop of, and Rigbóldus chorepiscopos, iv. 28; synod of, ii. 195; xii. 397; Welsh case submitted to, v. 108.


Rhine, island in mouth of, v. 481.

Rhodians, affairs of, ix. 280, 294, 308.

Rhodienne oppidum, vi. 540.

Rhatupa portus, v. 474.

Rialam, father of Jonas, vi. 52.

Rihaldj, ii. 346.

Ricardus Armachanus, born and buried at Dunclv, xv. 18; his date, iv. 379; his Life of S. Manchan, vi. 542; quoted, iv. 256. See Fitz-Ralph.

——, Prémonstratensis, visions of, vi. 168-171.

Rice, march, son of Sulgen, iv. 249, v. 17, xv. 9.

Richardson, John, i. 18; bishop of Ardagh, x. 532; Ussher's praise of, x. 532; his chronological harmony of
Richardson—continued.

the Gospels adopted by Ussher, x. 532-570; recommended for see of Raphoe, xvi. 510.

Richardstown, see-lands of, i. lv.

Ritchellack, his reported invitation of Ussher, i. 221, 222.

Rioca, or Rathlin, vi. 527.

Rictiosvarus, of Aquitaine, vi. 310.

Riculfus, archbishop of Mentz, ii. 66, xv. 42.

Riderch, the king of Wales, iv. 325.

Ridges, St. Patrick’s, a duty, i. 69, 70, xv. 272.


Rienanmus, S., vi. 339, 563 (Ind. Chr. 405).

Rigboldus, chorepiscopus of Rheims, iv. 28, 60.

Rigia, where, vi. 462.

Rignaudus, prince of Brittany, vi. 52.

Rinctus, or Raaca, a river in Britain, vi. 50.

Ring, investiture by, iv. 548.

Ringen, the Scotic name of Nican, vi. 200.

Ringes, the, i. e. Ringsend, xvi. 458.

Ricoh, S., of Inisbofin, vi. 382, 568 (Ind. Chr. 432).

Ricohatus, bishop and monk, v. 504.

Rlothamus, king of the Britons, v. 487.

Rlovalus, a leader, v. 485.

Ripensis monasterium, S. Wilfrid of, vi. 607 (Ind. Chr. 664).

Ripperston, or Balsome, parish of, i. Ixxiii.

Rippen, Scotic monks in, iv. 355.

Rithmunt, or Regmund, St. Andrew’s, vi. 188. See Kilremont.

River, a, dried up by S. Alban, v. 182, 189.

Robert, Michael, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 462.

Robertstowne, parish of, i. xc.

Robertus Bugarus, Malles Hereticorum, ii. 409.

Robertus, abbot of Malesme, in Burgundy, vi. 486.

Robinson, Laurence, letter of, to Ussher, xv. 459.

Roboretus Campus, or Dorrow, vi. 231, 232. See Dearmach.

Roboretum Calgachi, vi. 232, 592 (Ind. Chr. 546). See Daire Calgaghi.

Roche, Lord, xv. 15; Viscount Ferramoy, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 437.

Roebirne, or Rathlin, vi. 527. See Rechner.

Rodan, sons of, vi. 237.

Rodan, S. See Iudanamus.

Roderick, a Pictish king, vi. 106-109; succeeded by Berench, vi. 104; slain, vi. 552 (Ind. Chr. 105).

—, or Rederech, king of Aluvid, vi. 226, 593 (Ind. Chr. 560).

Roddandus, archbishop of Arles, iv. 172.

Rodealbus, archdeacon, iv. 60.

Rodolphus, opponent of the Emperor Henry, ii. 153, 153, 154; Ildebrand’s donation to, ii. 153; slain, ii. 155.

Roe, Sir Thomas, English minister in Turkey, vii. 132; MSS. procured by, vii. 132; Greek Bible brought to England by, xv. 436; MSS. presented to Oxford by, xv. 449.

Roe, province of, conquered by King Arthur, vi. 34.

Regations, institution of, vi. 222; introduced into Scotland, vii. 222.

Roger Boul, v. 388.

Roggerus de Beders, an Albigensian chief, ii. 260.

Rollandus de Dinant, vi. 85.

Rollo, the Norman, iv. 567.

Rolds, Pipe and Gascony, cited, i. 85.

—, Ussher’s funeral expenses entered on, i. 278.

Roma Britanniae, or Bardsey, vi. 44.

Romania, as distinguished from Barbara, v. 486.

Romanists, presumption of, under Charles I., i. 105; designs of, i. 262, xvi. 204; disguises of, i. 265-267; cloak for fostering revolution, xvi. 295; in Ireland, purchase im-
ROMANISTS — ROME.

Romanists—continued.

munities, i. 93; increase of, in Ireland, i. 107.

Romans, S. Paul's Epistle to the, plan of, xiii. 64, 65.

—, fourfask Brittno, vi. 565 (Ind. Chr. 418).

Romans, S., of Connought, vi. 339.

Romish falsifications, ii. 58, iii. 20–22; erasures, i. 58; forgeries, ii. 66, iii. 19, 20; suppressions, ii. 58, 217, iii. 470, 471; tamperings, iii. 320.

Rome, called the eternal city, ii. 103; taken by Alaric, vi. 564 (Ind. Chr. 410); seven bills of, xiii. 540; population of, x. 508; Templum S. Crucei at, ii. 88; walls of, vi. 142; province of, what, vii. 62; see of, its rise in dignity, iii. 19; equal in rank with Constantinople, ii. 65, 66; the title of Universalis Sacerdos assumed by bishop of, denounced, ii. 67; attempts to make it an imperial seat in the eleventh century, ii. 93; supposed seat of Antichrist, ii. 103; described as Babylon, ii. 194; the woman of the Revelation, ii. 477; renounces allegiance to the Greek emperor, ii. 65.

—, Bishops of, or Popes; succession of, vii. 82, 81, 82; sixty-nine sees subject to, vii. 62, 63; British missionaries sent from, vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 184); first bishop of Man confirmed by, vi. 185; Irish article on, i. xxvili, xlvii; popes of, tyranny of, ii. 45, 46; interfere with imperial crown, ii. 109; motive sent by, with the crown, to Peter, king of Hungary, ii. 109; debanchery of, ii. 107; Benedict IX. ordained before twelve years old, ii. 108.

—, Church of, debased by power, ii. 31, 32; abandoned a practice of antiquity, iii. 29; gradual introduction of error into, iii. 9; applies ancient terms to novelties, iii. vi.; great changes in, ii. 67; doctrine of, resembles Pelagianism, iii. 519, 529; allowed vernacular prayer to the Dalmatians.

Rome—continued.

xii. 365; use of Latin in, xi. 272, xii. 468; some members of, desire vernacular prayers, xii. 493; rejects ancient form of prayers for the dead, iii. 269; charged with shutting the kingdom of heaven, xii. 348, 349; imitate heathen in closing the Scriptures, xii. 464, 471–473; the argument for Latin service employed by Pagans, xii. 488–490; communion with, distinct from the papacy, ii. 490; danger of, ii. 493; poems on corruptions of, ii. 193; immorality of, in the tenth century, ii. 69, 70; scandals of, ii. 81; system of, exposed by Talliesin and Mantuan, iv. 353; Bernard's lamentation over, ii. 195; assumption of Catholicity by, iv. 350; Romana, i. e. Catholics, vi. 2; Roman use introduced into Ireland, iv. 275; Romana supputation, vi. 492–494.

— Councils at, iii. 19, 305, iv. 460, v. 489, ii. 243.

— Pilgrimages to, v. 188; frequented by early saints, v. 197; compared with Menevia, v. 541; visited by S. Petroc, vi. 84, by S. Patrick, vi. 393, by S. Lasreanus, vi. 504, by S. Feilann, vi. 539; Scoti repair to, vi. 43, from Ireland, vi. 342, 343, 421, 520, 521, 522; people of various nations at, vi. 505.

— See of, appeal to, prescribed in Irish canon, iv. 33; amount of deference paid to, iv. 330, 333; practised, iv. 442, 498, v. 267, 288, 297, 302, vi. 505.

— See of, resistance to: hugnottiness of, censured by African fathers, ii. 34; Gallican church indignant at, ii. 43; usurpation of, resisted by kings of England, ii. 200–207; by the emperor, ii. 208, 209; letter of, to Irish clergy unsuccessful, iv. 2; bishops did not always bow to, iv. 331–333; Scoti not subject to, iv. 358; British churches not in communion with, iv. 351; opposers of,
Rome—continued.

were made saints as well as others, iv. 356, 357;
— Tenure of, anciently the same
for monks and clerics, iv. 487.
Romescot, or Peter's pence, ii. 199.
Romulus, a deacon, v. 522.
—, bishop of Man, vi. 181.
Ronech, the island, v. 535, vi. 583
(Ind. Chr. 509).
Rookwood, or Beaumont, a priest, i.
68, 69.
Ros, or Ros-Allithir, vi. 472; com-
monly called Ros-hilary, or Ros-
Carbery, vi. 472.
Ros-Allithir, or Ross, vi. 472.
Ros-Carbra, the territorial name of Ros,
vi. 472.
Roscommon, S. Comman founder of,
vi. 590 (Ind. Chr. 540). See Ross,
Ross-commain.
—, Earl of, a convert from Popery,
through Ussher, i. 109.
Roscro, island of, vi. 526. See Ross-Cre.
Ros-hilary, corruption of Ros-Allithir,
vi. 472.
Rosina vallis, or Menevia, v. 508, 540,
or Rosea Vallis, vi. 378; in Wales,
xx. 9; visited by S. Patrick, v. 540,
vi. 402.
Rosinns Floridus, who, vi. 350, 351,
566 (Ind. Chr. 429).
Ross, famous school of, vi. 472, 589
(Ind. Chr. 540). See Ros.
—, a fertile valley granted to S.
Comman, vi. 532. See Roscommann,
Ross-commain.
—, in Pembroke shire, vi. 32.
Ross-commain, origin of name, vi.
532. See Ross, Roscommon.
Ross-Cre, S. Cronan's church of, vi.
541, 600 (Ind. Chr. 599); anciently
an episcopal see, vi. 541; now united
to Killala, vi. 541.
Roselli, Hannibal, testimony of, to
skill of Irish canonists, xi. 467.
Rossius, Johannes, date of, iv. 373.
Rosweyd, Heribert, MSS. copied by,
iv. 425.
Rotaldus, a bishop, iv. 61.

Rotarii, who, ii. 335, 336, 337.
Roth, or Magh Rath, battle of, vi. 255,
605 (Ind. Chr. 637).
Rothadh, bishop of Suessauns, iv. 28, 198.
Rothadus, bishop of Suessauns, iv. 59.
Rotheus, or Roth, David, his com-
 munications to Ussher, vi. 577;
Ussher's obligations to, vi. 284;
praise of, iv. 425; discovered a lost
tract of S. Augustine, vi. 309; his
Hibernia Reurgenes, vi. 284; his
Hierographia Hibernia, vi. 286; his
Analecta, xv. 130; Dr. Thomas
Ryves's reply to, xv. 238, xvi. 416.
Rothinger, or Roderick, vi. 108.
Route, or Dalrieda, vi. 146; ubi Clon-
derkan, in county of Antrim, vi. 518.
Routiers, or Ruparil, ii. 336.
Rowe, Thomas, letter of, to Ussher,
xxv. 375.
Rowenna, v. 90.
Roxiens, or Rowanna, v. 90.
Rudanus, S., of Lothra, vi. 472; dis-
picable of S. Finian, vi. 473, 590 (Ind.
Chr. 540); his death, vi. 597 (Ind.
Chr. 584); Life of, vi. 472, 529.
Ructi, brother of S. Patrick, vi. 390.
Rudolphus Fuldaensis, biographer of
Rahanaus Maurus, iv. 48.
Rufins, vi. 22.
Rufinus, account of, v. 249, 250; re-
turns to Rome from Palestine, vi. 562
(Ind. Chr. 397); his Latin version of
Josephus, xi. 515; letter of Pro-
to, v. 402; his heresy, v. 272;
called Graunius, v. 273; Jerom's
account of his death, v. 271.
Rules, ecclesiastical, ancient Irish, vi.
483, 485; four, MS. collection of,
used by Ussher, vi. 483; diverse
and schismatical, in Ireland, iv. 500;
reduced by Gillebert, iv. 274.
—, of S. Albens, vi. 483.
—, of S. Benedict, vi. 483, 485;
promulgated jointly with that of S.
Colunmhanus, vi. 485, 486, and of
S. Kieran, vi. 611 (Ind. Chr. 743).
—, of S. Brendan, vi. 484.
—, of S. Columba, vi. 483; aban-
S

Sabbalum, or Sabhull, vi. 405; called Saballum, vi. 466; founded by S. Patrick, vi. 434; near Downpatrick, vi. 435, 568 (Ind. Chr. 432); S. Dunns, abbot of, vi. 484; a favourite resort of the founder, vi. 434; 450; position of the church of, vi. 406, xv. 175; S. Patrick died at, vi. 451, 452, and was buried at, vi. 435, 450, 451; meaning of the term, in the Hebrides, vi. 569 (Ind. Chr. 432).

Sabaria, birth-place of S. Martiu, vi. 379.

Sabbath, or Saturday, xii. 575; change of, xii. 576; recognised by the Church of England, xii. 577; by Ignatius, and council of Laodicea, xii. 586; obligation of, i. cxlviii.; homily on, cited, i. cxlviii.; held by church of England, xii. 589; letter on, xii. 573-586; controversy about, xvi. 366; Sabbatum distinct from Dominica, v. 234; Sabbathum magnum, what, vii. 369.

Sabhul. See Saballum.

Sablo, that is, arena, vi. 138.

Sabrina, the Severn, v. 543; Mons Badonia near the mouth of, v. 543; Sabrinum mare, vi. 345.

Sabal. See Saballum.

Sacerdos, prevalence of the number seven in the various relations of, iv. 505-507.

—, name of a British presbyter, vi. 558 (Ind. Chr. 314).

Sachellus, an Irish bishop, vi. 518.

Sacrament, what, ii. 427, xi. 193, 216, xv. 516, 517; distinct from its object, iii. 62; doctrine of, ii. 428, 429; first of the Old Testament, iii. 66, of the New, article on i. xlviii.; nature of, xiii. 129; design of, xiii. 192; use of, xv. 505, 511, 518, 516; a means in the remission of sin, iii. 141; of Lord's Supper, not absolutely necessary to salvation, iii. 55; of faith, iii. 67.
Sacramentum, what, ii. 427.
Sacrifice of communion, iv. 278.
Sacrum promontorium, vi. 522.
Sæchnall, or Sacundinus, bishop, his parents, vi. 389; buried at Donnach Sæchnall, vi. 384. See Secundinus.
Sagionis monachus, vi. 182.
Sagmina, iv. 450.
Saiger, in Helle, or Seir Kieran, foundation of, vi. 345, 563 (Ind. Chr. 402); S. Kieran of, vi. 344.
Saigrins, S. Kieran called, from his monastery, vi. 336. See Saiger.
Sainte, Thomas, archdeacon of St. David’s, xi. 472.
St. Alban’s, founded, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 793); ancient inscriptions at, v. 178; records concerning, v. 184. See Alban, St.
St. Andrew’s, early names of, vi. 196; foundation of church of, vi. 105; ancient church of, vi. 197; origin of town of, vi. 189; metropolis of Scotland, vi. 189; archbishops of, vi. 189, 190; Turgotus, archbishop, vi. 197; W. Schewes, archbishop, vi. 211, 212; Culdees of, vi. 197-199; MS. by a Culdee of, vi. 186, 187. See Andrew, St.
St. Asaph, in Wales, vi. 86; called Luan Elvensis, v. 115; founder of, v. 115; entered in Provinciale Romanum, v. 111. See Asaph, St.
St. Briec, in Brittany, called from S. Brioc, v. 394.
St. Colmy’s Inch, vi. 247.
St. David’s, bishops of, v. 113 (see Menevia); St. David’s Land, or Pedidian, in Pembroke, v. 507.
St. Felghin’s, of Foure, parish of, i. cxx.
St. German’s, a fifth see in Wales, v. 111.
St. Malo, i.e. Urbis Maclovii, in Brittany, vi. 51; formerly Aletha, vi. 381; situated at the mouth of the Rinctus, or Rance, vi. 50.
St. Mary’s of Dublin, seal of, v. 75.
St. Mary’s, of Foure, parish of, i. cxx. —, at Glastonbury, called Seint Marie le petite, v. 141.
Saints, praying to, discussed, iii. 420-496; some, created from a mistaken name, vi. 294; lives of, by Aloysius Lipomannus, iii. 131; book of lives of, promised by Sir R. Cotton, xv. 172; absurd stories in lives of, iv. 218, 214; born in England, Saxon catalogue of, v. 44. —, Irish, curious testimony concerning, vi. 519; three orders of, vi. 476-479; catalogue of, vi. 477; large companies of, leave Ireland, vi. 219, 320; bones of, carried about, vi. 536; born of fornication or incest, v. 440, vi. 45, 222, 333; oppose Roman rule of Easter, iv. 357; first canonized, iv. 320.
Salamanca, censure of doctors of, iv. 371, 373.
Salams, battle of, viii. 276.
Salanga, mountain of, vi. 522, xv. 15.
Salisbury, olim Cair Caratauc, v. 83.
Salisburia, bishop of, his lecture, xvi. 9. See Johannes Sarisburiensis.
Salamanasar, age of, viii. 147.
Salmasius, Claudius, Ussher’s letter to, xvi. 72.
Salome, visits Britain, vi. 551 (Ind. Chr. 41); dies at Verulam, vi. 291.
Salomon, a name of Johannes Scotus, iv. 112, 113.
Salterey, abbey of, in Huntingdonshire, vi. 461; Henry of, describes S. Patrick’s purgatory, vi. 264.
Salzburg, visited by king Lucas, v. 165; Virgilius, bishop of, iv. 462.
Salustia hostiam immolare, what, iv. 277, 278.
Salvation, seal of, two sermons on, xiii. 297-334; universal, sentence of synods on, iv. 76-81; desired for all men, iv. 87-90; particular, according to Gotteschale, iv. 16.
SAMARITAN — SATHENEGHABAIL. 155

Samaritan Pentateuch, copies of, procured by Ussher, i. 89, viii. 604; how disposed of, i. 90, 91; his statement of being the first to introduce, vii. 604, xv. 229; variations of, from the Hebrew, vii. 605, 606; character of, not as old as Hebrew, vii. 617.


Samson, age of, viii. 89; chronology of, xii. 75.

—, S., meaning of name, v. 107; several saints so called, v. 96, 97, vi. 587 (Ind. Chr. 522); parents of, vi. 148, educated by Hilutus, vi. 148; at Lan-IIut, v. 539, with Dubrichas, v. 310, ordained by him, vi. 49, 84, 586 (Ind. Chr. 521); visits Ireland, vi. 43, 584 (Ind. Chr. 516), and founds a monastery, where he places Umbracle, v. 50; leaves Ireland, vi. 585 (Ind. Chr. 518); bishop of Menevia, names of, v. 107; bishop of York, v. 94, 95, 519, vi. 579 (Ind. Chr. 490), 586 (Ind. Chr. 520); driven to Armorica, vi. 47, 587 (Ind. Chr. 522); placed over Dola, vi. 48; two of the name there, vi. 48; retires thither to avoid the Icetirita, v. 107; bishop of Dola, v. 98, vi. 47, 424; present at third council of Paris, vi. 593 (Ind. Chr. 557); Samsonis Arboretum, vi. 79; subscribes acts of council of Paris, vi. 47; his death, vi. 600 (Ind. Chr. 599); Life of, MSS. of, v. 538, iv. 278, vi. 43, 48, 49, 52.

—, a Scot, pope Zachary's letter about, iv. 463-465.

Samuel—continued.


—, bishop of Dublin, iv. 327, vi. 537; profession of, to see of Canterbury, iv. 195; subscribes letters, iv. 519; complaints against, iv. 528, 530; Anselm's letter to, iv. 530; nephew of Donatus, iv. 530; cem-

Samuel—continued.

—, sured for causing his cross to be carried before him, iv. 530.

San Cataldo, a city, called from St. Catalus, vi. 309.

Sanctrove, archbishop, had use of some of Ussher's MSS., i. 315, 316; causes the publication of some, i. 308.

Sanctification, doctrine of, xl. 189; sentiments of ancient Irish on, iv. 261; and good works, article of 1615 on, i. xli.

Sancto Paulo, Johannes de, archbishop of Dublin, assumes the primacy of Ireland, i. cxvii.

Sanctuary lands, xl. 423. See Assy-

Sanctus, father of S. David, v. 507.

Sandith, mother of S. Allbhe, vi. 333.

Sandwich, battle of, vi. 258.

Sangall, or St. Gall, monastery of, in Helvetia, vi. 487. See St. Gall.

Sanguin, v. 31.

Sannac, brother of S. Patrick, vii. 331, 561 (Ind. Chr. 288).

Santonum, Leontius episcopus, vi. 51.

Sapientia, filia Herwic, vi. 169.

Saponarium, near Toul, iv. 191, 193.

Sarah, only woman whose age is recorded in Scripture, vii. 28.

Saranus, a Scotic doctor, iv. 4, 427.


Sardica, council of, British bishops at, v. 237, vi. 559 (Ind. Chr. 347), xv. 50, 51.

Sardicia, African bishops sent to, in exile, vi. 6.

Sardis, made a metropolis, vii. 33.

Saraburicensis, Johannes, negotiates the papal assent to the conquest of Ireland, lv. 366, 548; episcopus Carnotensis, lv. 548, 550.

Sarravius, Claudius, letters of, to Ussher, xvi. 101; letter of Ussher to, xvi. 112; his praise of Ussher, xvi. 253.

Sasbout, Adam, xii. 525.

Satan, tyranny of, xiii. 480; binding of, ii. 12; loosing of, ii. 95, 158.

Sathenehbail, or Episford, v. 471.
SATYRUS — SCOTI.

Satyris, brother of S. Ambrose, ill. 204. Saul, king, viii. 98. — the apostle. See Paul. — a place. See Sabaillum.

Saunderson, bishop, writes the preface to Ussher’s Power of the Prince, i. 306. 

Savigny’s monachus, vi. 182. Saville, Sir Henry, Ussher’s introduction to, i. 29; praise of, vii. 117.

Saxa, a dagger, v. 475.

Saxons, mentioned by Claudian, vi. 124; whence they came, v. 445, 447, 448; and Franks used a common language, v. 448; occupy territory abandoned by the Franks, v. 450; shift their quarters, v. 457; date of occupation, v. 457; ravages of, vi. 116, 573 (Ind. Chr. 453); expert pirates, v. 457; comes litoris Saxonic, v. 386; styled Germanicus vermis, vi. 88; early attacks on Britain, v. 385, vi. 560 (Ind. Chr. 364); joined with the Picts, v. 381, 470, vi. 567 (Ind. Chr. 450); return home, v. 510; renew the invasion, v. 442–444, vi. 679 (Ind. Chr. 451); come in three ships, v. 467, 468, vi. 572 (Ind. Chr. 450); arrival and success of, v. 469, 470; date of, under Hengist and Horsa, v. 450–455, vi. 572 (Ind. Chr. 450); tribes of, according to Bede, who settled in Britain, v. 456; distribution of, v. 448–455; injurious influence of, on Christianity, v. 385, 478; slay the archbishop of Londen, v. 89; waste Ireland, vi. 609 (Ind. Chr. 684); a fraternity of, at Mayo, vi. 697 (Ind. Chr. 610); church of, canons of, lii. 95, homily of, opposed to doctrine of real presence, ii. 210.

Saxon, ancient, boundaries of, v. 447, 448, vi. 271, 272; Transalbiana, three tribes in, v. 447.

Sayyikil, or Celh-Compail, vi. 524.

Scaliger, Joseph, impugns Hebrew text, xv. 19; 26; errors of, xi. 494, 506, 521–524, 574, xii. 91, 92; xv. Scaliger—continued. 583; Ussher’s feeling towards, xi. 574; his admiration of him, xv. 19; literary of, xv. 67; his posthumous works, xv. 144.


Scollahus, Lugidi discipulus, vi. 542; a Scotic presbyter, iv. 1, 427.


Schonaeugia, Elizabeth of, vi. 154, 166. Schools, monasteries anciently employed as, iv. 297; celebrated, in Ireland, vi. 471, 472; grammar school, where Euvanus placed his library, v. 88; school kept by Fulerton and Hamilton, i. 3.

Schringer, Henry, Dempster’s remarks about, vi. 118.

Sceippius, Gaspar, Ussher’s remark on, xiv. 24.

Schiric, church of, in Vallo Areicall, near Mons Mis, vi. 383.

Schirte mona. See Sciric.

Sclavenses, or Hollandenses, vi. 482. Sclavian version of the Scriptures, xili. 434.

Scolanus, or Swithun, S., vi. 390.

Scone, vi. 260.

Sconenfield, church of the Holsati, v. 447.

Soonowgia, vi. 165. See Schonangia.

Scopi, a city, v. 226.

Scota and Gadelus, vi. 105.

Scoth-noesa, mother of Fedelimodus, vi. 414.

Scot, origin of name, vi. 270; or
157

Defeated in Language 446, their 422, 394, spoken 1, 396, 330, returning 499, and pultes opposite Majors on their situation, vi. 103; said to have come from Spain, vi. 277; addressed by church of Rome in seventh century, i. 1, 330, 427; same as Irish, iv. 380, 387, 390; Irish so called in 1070, iv. 394, 395; i.e. Hibernal, iv. 422, 427, 428, 431, 445; de Britanunor vicinia, v. 254, 367, vi. 101, 103; Hibernal, vii. 112, 143, 270, 271-274, 275, 277, 279; “Scoti sumus,” an expression in twelfth century, vi. 283; references to, vi. 309, 426, 478, 491, 499, 501, 506, 512, 527, 535, 538, 540, xv. 17; a name common to the Irish and their Scottish colony, iv. 239; distinctions of, vi. 279; Scott Ierni and Scott Albini, vi. 279, 289; distinguished by Bede, vi. 280; Scott and Albienes, vi. 183; migrations of, to North Britain at different times, vi. 122, in 446, vi. 211; date of settlement in Argyde, vi. 128, 563 (Ind. Chr. 408); in Scotland join Saxons against Britons, vi. 211; lay north of Clyde, vi. 376; Scott Albienes, vi. 611 (Ind. Chr. 371); of Dalriada in Alba, reduce Picts, vi. 618 (Ind. Chr. 842, 843); classed with the Attacoti by S. Jerom, vi. 117; and Britons, boldness of, iv. 340; agree in doctrine, iv. 341; fewness and remoteness of, iv. 436; charged with presumption, iv. 439; preferred to the Britons by the English missionaries, iv. 421; oppose S. Augustin, vi. 601 (Ind. Chr. 603); Picts oriundi, vi. 105; and Picts, relative position of, vi. 122; associated with the Picts in their incursions, vi. 559, 560, 562, 565, 566, 567 (Ind. Chr. 260, 384, 393, 422, 425, 451); testimony concerning.

Language of, cited, iv. 454; Scott, 406, 422, 428; lingua Scotiae, iv. 428; spoken in Scotland, vi. 103.

Literature and religion of, iv. 298; two learned Scots arrive in Gaul, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 791); their influence repressed in Northumbria by Wilfrid, iv. 348; exclusiveness in their doctrines, iv. 341; their primitive ministry, vi. 334; resembled Asiatic churches, vi. 354, 355; paschal canons of, exposed by Ceolfrid vi. 499; Scotorum curas, iv. 274, vi. 480; church assigned to, at Cologne, vi. 387, at Ratisbon, iv. 462; Scotici ecclesii, iv. 452; called vagi homines, iv. 180, 181; pirates of, carry away Patrick from Britain, vi. 335, among whom he was captive, vi. 441; overthrow and expulsion of, vi. 121; defeated by Stilicho, vi. 123, 124; defeat the Normanni, vi. 124; kings of, on friendly terms with Charlesmagne, iv. 396, 397; returning from Rome, visit Lan-Llwt, vi. 43; communication with Wales, vi. 49; migrate to Toul, vi. 297; Scott a circio, vi. 122, 123; subdued by Godric, iv. 491; make dorodrepana, vi. 141; their paludes, vi. 117; pulses of, iv. 178, 180, 190, v. 254.
Scotia, old name of Ireland, i. 144; same as Ireland, iv. 421, 466, vi. 151, 226, 270, 274, 275, 276-278, 283, 284, 486, 508, 550, 543, 611 (Ind. Chr. 721); importance of deciding the question, vi. 284; S. Patrick’s purgatory in, iv. 263; Buchanan’s verses on, iv. 389; divided from Britain, vi. 111; Scotia clara, vi. 51; Hebrew form of name, vi. 271, 272; S. Mansuetus of, vi. 297; S. Beatus baptized in, vi. 292, 551 (Ind. Chr. 48).

—— Major, or Ireland, vi. 269, 284; not Alba, vi. 552.

—— Minor, or Alba, vi. 268; or Ulterior, vi. 268; formerly Pictorum provincia, vi. 369; Included Northumbria, vi. 492; called Scotia in S. Malachi’s time, vi. 476; whence called, vi. 115; Dempster’s error regarding, v. 50.

Scotigena, Johannes Scotas, called, ii. 65, iv. 481, vi. 273; Sedulius so styled, vi. 520, 521.

Scotius mons, battle of, ix. 614.

Scotland, an old name of Ireland, vi. 273; in Britain, not called Scotia, anciently, vi. 269; and England, boundary between, vi. 261; when christianized, v. 61; by Dalriadic colony, vi. 148; converted before the Anglo-Saxons, vi. 185; Irish language spoken in, vi. 103; first church formally dedicated in, vi, 173; visited by Cardinal Vivian, vi. 434; laws of, xi. 469, 470.

Scotswath, or Eske, vi. 185, 186.

Scotus, Johannes. See Johannes.

Scourging enjoined by rule of Benedict, iv, 62, 63.

Scribhide, wife of Falcon, mother of S. Cceanan, vi. 582.

Scriptures, sufficiency of, xi. 181, 198, prediction on, xiv. 36-100; judge in controversies, xiv. 41, 42; Romish arguments against, xiv. 43; clearness of, xiv. 7-14; perspicuity of, xiv. 7; internal testimony of their clearness, xiv. 10; external evidence of, xiv. 131; should be studied in private, xii. 202; deserving of search, xii. 203; S. Chrysostom’s recommendation, xii. 260-314, other fathers, xii. 481-483; edicts in favour of use in vulgar tongue, xii. 401, 402, 405; reading of, enjoined in England, xii. 204, xiv. 9; not obscure in matters of practice, xiv. 8, 10; copies of, in all churches, xii. 437; incomplete for controversy, xiv. 59, 45; anciently no restraint on use of, iii. 15, xii. 428-436; sources of integrity of, prelection on, xiv. 199; judge of true interpretation of, prelection on, xiv. 88; article of 1566 on, i. xxvi.; article of 1615 on, i. xxxiii.; quoted in discussions, v. 376; with Romans a part of rule of faith, xiv. 24; arguments for insufficiency, xiv. 97; restricted use of, xiv. 465, 481, advocated, xii. 586-588; withholding of, a practice of ancient heretics, xii. 466, 481-483; reading of, prohibited by heathen, xii. 461-465, 485; Donatist restrictions of, xii. 476; regarded as the pagan mysteries, xii. 486-488; alleged danger of indiscriminate use of, xii. 402; opposition to vernacular use of, xii. 588, 583, 584; alleged evils of, in vulgar tongue, xii. 385; origin of use of, in a dead language, xii. 272; formally withheld by council of Trent, xii. 388; oath as to interpretation of, required by Romanists, iii. 34, 37, 38; custom of burning, xii. 438; persecutions in England, for reading, xii. 378-381; sentiments of Jews on vernacular use of, before Christ, xii. 155-158, after Christ, xii. 158-161; error of Jews in handling, xii. 471, like the Turks, xii. 472; question about vernacular use among the Jews in 552, xii. 161; books of Old Testament wanting, xiv. 112, of New, xii. 113; Apocrypha cited as Scripture by the
Vernacular use of testimonies concerning: of pope Adrian VI., xii. 371; of Aelfred, xii. 303; of Aelfric, xii. 308; of Aidanus, xii. 277; of Alcuinus, xii. 286; of Aldhelm, xii. 280; of Alfonse rex Castella, xii. 312; of Alfrid rex, xii. 179; of Alphensus V., xii. 304; of Ambrose, xii. 222; of Anastasius Nicenus, xii. 296; of Anastasius Sinaita, xii. 222; of Andronicus Comnenus, xii. 355; of Anglo-Saxon Psalter, xii. 289; of Anna regina, xii. 852; of Anselm, xii. 320; of Anselm Laudensis, xii. 324; of the Armeni, xii. 192; of Arnobius, xii. 259; of Athalaricus rex, xii. 265; of S. Athanasius, xii. 177; of Athelstan rex, xii. 265; of S. Augustinus, xii. 244-256; of Aventinus, Johannes, xii. 379; of Balsamon, Theodorus, xii. 355; of Basilius imperator, xii. 300; of S. Basilius, xii. 182; of Beatus of Tarsus, xii. 371; of S. Bega, xii. 292; of S. Benedictus, xii. 265; of S. Bernardus, xii. 327; of S. Benificadus, xii. 289; of S. Brigitta Suecica, xii. 844; of Cæsarius, Nicholas, xii. 343; of Cæsarius Arduensis, xii. 263; of Carolus Calvus, xii. 297; of Carolus Magnus, xii. 288; of Carolus V., rex, xii. 347; of Carolus VIII., rex, xii. 556; of Cassiodorus, Aedelis, xii. 265; of Cedmon, xii. 270; of S. Chrysostom, xii. 192-314, 501; of Chrysogonus imperator, xii. 312; of Clement Alexander, xii. 167; of Corona varia, xii. 569-599; of Conrad imperator, xii. 940; of Constantinus Magnus, xii. 174; of S. Cyprian, xii. 225; of S. Cyril...
SCRIPTURES.

1«0
Scriptuies— continued.

360
357

;

;

Scri ptures

of Munginus, Kadulphus, xii.
of Notker Labeo, xii. 308;

of Oecumenius, xii. 315 ; of Olymof the Opus
piodorus, xii. 220
;

Imperfectum in Mattbieum, xii. 242 ;
of Origen, xii. 167 ; of the Osroeni, xii. 173 ; of Otfrid Wissen-

xii.

—continued.

299

translation sanctioned

;

by
289
ancient
xii.
221-224

xii.

Charlemagne,

;

xiv.

translations,

;

302-306.
Versions

,

xii.

;

Armenian,

;

344, 417-420

192,

420

.Sthiopic, xii.

;

285, 421

xii.

Arabic,

Belgic,

;

xii.

of Philo CarpaPelagius, xii. 241
of Petrus Blesensis,
thius, xvi. 215

421; English, first, xii. 343, by Johannes Trevisa, xii. 346, old copies of

;

;

;

xii.

331

330;

of Petrus Lombardus, xii.
of Petrus Waldus, xii. 331 ;
;

of Picus Mirandula, Johannes, xii.
366 of Polycarp, xii. 162 ; of Pri;

masius, xii. 241
zsBus,

215

xii.

Ga-

of Procopius

;

of Prosper Rhegi-

;

261; of Protogenes, xii.
189 of Rabanus Maurus, xii. 293
of Radulphus Floriacensis, xii. 321

ensis, xii.
;

324

of

;

tlie

192"; of Sedulius, xii.

ragdus,

307

xii.

;

of

234 of the Syrians, xii.
of Terof Tatian, xii. 164
tullian, xii. 224 of Thalassius, xii.
nensis, xii.

223

;

;

;

;

278 of Tbeodoretus, xii. 218; of
Theodoras Antioclienus, xii. 216

xii.

216; of

of Theodosiua Junior, xii.

Theophilus Anliochenus,

xii.

165

346

of Trevisa, Johannes, xii.

;

;

of

Tritbemius, Johannes, xii. 367; of
Turonensis ecclesia, xii. 231 ; of UIphilas, xii.

226

;

of Uratislaus dux,

of the Valentini, xii. 368;
xii. 318
ofVenantius Fortunatus, xii. 266
of
of Walafridus Strabo, xii. 295
of Waldo
the Waldenses, xii. 341
;

;

Johannes,

xii.

humbranus,

305

xii.

Frisingensis,

348

xii.

controversy on,

of Wiclif,

of Wilgis Nord279 ; history of
;

xii.

er's decisive proof,

gustin's
sage in

;

145-495 Usshi.
308 S. Au;

;

canon on, xiv. 216; pas-

Gregory Nazianzen alleged
use of, among
against, xii. 191
Boiemi and Slavi allowed by Rome,
;

413

xii. 347,
308, 424 ;

French,

;

xii.

366, 425; German,
Gothic,

xii.

Irish, of

New Testament, by

Greek,

;

xii.

;

424

410

xii.

;

Richard

Latin, iv. 245;
;

Sclavic, xii.
xii.

297, partly opposed by Rome,

424 ; Spanish,
xii. 368; Syriac, xii. 415-417; by
the Waldenses, ii. 325 by Waldo,
ii 240
vernacular versions in fourth
versions used by
century, xii. 412
British and Irish churches, iv. 246298

;

Sclavonic, xii.

;

;

;

248.
,

Text, a priori argument for pur-

215 ; corrupt passages
alleged in Ilebrew text, xiv. 225—
ity of, xiv.

236 by Jews, xiv. 227-229 in
Greek of New Testament, omissions,
;

xiv.

;

261-275, redundancies, xiv.
xiv. 309

276-308, corruptions,

;

chronology of Hebrew, controversy
on, xi, 492 Mr. Eyre on, xv. 22-38.
;

;

;

xii.

359, ancient treatises against,

pugned, XV. 318

;

;

;

355, approved of in parliament,
352, authorized version im-

xii.

Muscovite,

SmaEd-

xii.

Egjptian,

;

Fitz Ralph, xii. 345

of Stephanus

;

xii.

423

xii.

matian,

it,

Bohemian,

;

Scythse, xii.

259

;

;

of Ricardus Victorinus, xii. 327; of
UulTinus, xii 234; of RupertusTuitisnsis, xii.

356

362

Dal-

of Pamphilus,
bnrgensis, xii. 301
xii. 173; of Paulinus, xii. 256 ; of

,

Copies

of,

miraculous cures ef-

fected by, iv. 340.

Scrlpuli decem, a cleric's fee, iv. 278.

Scropha alba,

v. 510.

Abraham, error of, v. 113.
Scylla and Charybdis, proverb conScultetus,

cerning, vi. 499.
Scythse, subdued by Trajan, vi. 109.
the
Scythia, divisions of, vi. 102
;

cradle of the Pict«, vi. 101,
S.

Andrew, apostle

of, vi.

7

;

of, vi.

Scythica

106;

190; monks

vallis, vi.

110.


SCYTHICI — SEDLEN. 161

Scythici, or Scotti, vi. 273, 278.
Sean Patrick, vi. 458.
Sechmai, successor of S. Patrick, vi. 457; or Secundinus, vi. 457.
Sechmaideus, kîng, vi. 385.
Secretarius D. Fausti, v. 348.
Secundinus, or Seachnall, birth of, vi. 560 (Ind. Chr. 374); parents of, vi. 383; ordained by S. Patrick, vi. 518; sent on Irish mission, vi. 401, 569 (Ind. Chr. 455); date of, iv. 377; hymn of, iv. 317, 318, vi. 385, 514 (Ind. Chr. 445); successor of S. Patrick, vi. 457; buried at Dom- nash-Sechmai, vi. 584; church of, see Dunshaughlin.
Secundus, disciple of S. James, v. 16, 17.
Sedekia, king, chronology of, xii. 120, 140-142.
Sedes apostolicae, names of the four, iv. 435.
Sedulius, two of name, iv. 285, 291-293; both Scots, who flourished in 721 and 818, iv. 377, vi. 331, 613 (Ind. Chr. 818); question of their severally discussed, vi. 322-325.
Sedulius, letter of, to Macedonius, vi. 319; date of, vi. 319, 572 (Ind. Chr. 474); his Carmen Paschale, iii. 62, iv. 282, 291, 589 (Ind. Chr. 495); Scottus, Scotigena, vi. 329, 321; disciple of Hildebert, vi. 329, 576 (Ind. Chr. 469); his character by Trithemiuse, vi. 329; his writings, vi. 320; see of, at Oretum, in Spain, vi. 321; testimonies concerning, vi. 321; date of previous to 424, vi. 328-329; death of, vi. 580 (Ind. Chr. 492); ancient eulogiums on, vi. 328, 329; his date in chronicles, vi. 329-331; various arrangement in manuscripts of his works, vi. 330; grammatical work, vi. 331; styled venerable by Pope Gelasius, iv. 282; 9

Sedulius—continued.
other titles given to, iv. 288; preceptor of Sigebert, v. 529; ancient manuscripts of his poems, vi. 326, Taurici Rufus Asterius editor of them, vi. 326; acrostic hymn of, de Vita Christi, iv. 372; his epitaph sought after by Ussher, iv. 385.
—Scottus, in S. Pauli Epistolae, vi. 322; MSS. of, vi. 322; poems of, vi. 322, 326; date of Colinus Sedu- lius, vi. 329; question of their ident- ity, vi. 329-332; authors who men- tion him, vi. 325; recommends Hebrew text, and uses Greek of New Testament, iv. 246, 246; follows Septuagint version of Old Testa- ment, iv. 247; sentiments of, on doctrines of grace, &c., iv. 252-256; follows S. Jerome, iv. 245, 246.
—episcopas Britanniae, de genere Scotorum, present at Rome In 721, vi. 391; his Collectaneum in S. Matthew, vi. 332, 558.

Henricius. See Index of Au- thors. 
Sees, twenty-eight established in Brit- ain on Pagan foundations, v. 79; primitive, in Britain, v. 79.
Segenus, a Scotch presbyter, iv. 427; disciple of S. Earr, vi. 544.
— son of Fiaachna, abbot of Hy, vi. 246, 282, 592, 506, 642; founds a church in Iachna, vi. 605 (Ind. Chr. 603); Communis’s epistle to, iv. 339, 342-343, 444, vi. 501, death of, vi. 606 (Ind. Chr. 595).
Segelius, Germanus’s messenger to Ce- lestine, vi. 396, 558 (Ind. Chr. 432).
Segoftaci, in Hampshire, v. 84.
Selden, Ussher introduced to, i. 29; assisted by Ussher, i. 30; offended by Lydiat, i. 31; MSS. lent to, xii. 303; imprisonment of, xv. 430, 454, 461; letters of, to Ussher, xii. 302, xv. 170, 290, xvi. 250, 252, 255; letters of Ussher to, xv. 175, 280; saves Ussher’s library, i. 131; his remarks on Ussher’s admission to
Selden—continued.
Westminster assembly, i. 131; interferences on his behalf, i. 248; his last hours, i. 272; visited by Ussher, i. 272; funeral sermon on, preached by Ussher, i. 273; panegyric on, by Ussher, i. 273, 297, v. 129; error of, iv. 569.
Selenitis lupis, nature of, iv. 441.
Selenus, acts of, ix. 105, 111.
Seneca, Johannes, on canon law, iii. 115, 117.
Semelanda, conquered by king Arthur, vi. 34.
Semipelagianism, doctrines of, iii. 534–537; v. 399; originated in Gaal, v. 396; by Cassian, v. 539; spread of, during pontificate of Sixtus, v. 418; in Constantinople, vi. 1; condemned at synod of Grange, vi. 17. See Pelagius.
Semipelagians, ascribe predestination to Augustin, iv. 18; enemies of Pelagians, v. 406; cause of, advocated by Possessor, an African bishop, vi. 3; writers on, enumerated, iii. 539. See Cassian, Faustus, Gennadius.
Semiramis, date of, viii. 86.
Σεμέλεφος, or Culdees, vi. 173.
Senacherib, date of, viii. 149.
Senachus, an early Irish bishop, vi. 479, 518.
——, disciple of S. Finian, vi. 473, 590 (Ind. Chr. 540).
——, of Armagh, v. 537, 600 (Ind. Chr. 598); death of, vi. 502 (Ind. Chr. 610).
Senanna, Sr., of Inis Cathay, vi. 436, 577 (Ind. Chr. 469); visited by S. Kilian, v. 525; his objection to the company of women, vi. 510; his death, vi. 562 (Ind. Chr. 544); Life of, vi. 436, 510.
Sencentius, an Irish bishop, vi. 518.
Senea, an old Pelagian, v. 522, 523.
Senior, a title of respect, iv. 515, 517, 528; seniores Hibberico, vi. 468.
Sen-Patraic, successor of S. Patrick, vi. 437, 438. See Patrick, Sen.
Sentleger's collections, xvi. 4.
Separation, religious, in case of Daganus, iv. 42.
Septimus, letter of Leo to, v. 430.
Septuagint, Ussher's Syntagma de, viii. 437–536; account of his work, i. 267–271; his opinion on the, i. 269, vili. 459, 460; version when made, ix. 147–151; fable of the, vili. 465; mentioned by Justin Martyr, vili. 466; Pentateuch first executed, vili. 443, 446; variations from Hebrew, vili. 444; the name originally confined to the Pentateuch, but subsequently extended, vili. 465; two different Greek versions, i. 270, viii. 446, 470, 600; Jerom's statement concerning the two recensions, viii. 470; first MS. burned at Alexandria, viii. 467; how replaced, viii. 497; cited by the Apostles, as best understood, viii. 461; differs from S. Matthew's and S. Paul's citations, viii. 463, 464; variations of, from Hebrew text, xi. 546; mode of translation, xvi. 218; chronology of, xi. 494–497; Origen's labours on, vii. 482; Tetrapala and Hexapala, viii. 485; Jerom's account of, vii. 482; corruptions in Pentateuch, viii. 448–452; opinions on corruptions, vii. 441; defects in, xvi. 209; interpolations of, vi. 501; glosses crept into the text, viii. 516, after loss of Hexapala, vii. 502; revised by Lucian, vii. 502–504; Palestine copies, vii. 505; two editions of corrected text, viii. 509; editions after Origen, viii. 501–511; collation of passages in, vii. 472–479; passages in Daniel compared, viii. 494–498; Jerom's Latin Psalms translated from, viii. 471; followed by the ancient Irish, iv. 245.
—— Manuscripts of, ancient copies, vii. 456; genuine MS. of, xi. 553; codex Vaticanus, vili. 518; Lucian's text, vili. 518; collation of, vili. 519; antiquity of, vii. 521; examination of, vili. 520–527; codex Alexandrinus, brought to England, xv. 436,
SEPTUAGINT—SEVEN YEARS.

Septuagint—continued.


Serarius, Nicholas, impudent assertion of, i. 26.

Serbius. See Orisila.

Serenus, bishop of Marseilles, breaks images in churches, iii. 511.

Sefus, S., of Orkneys, vi. 213, 557 (Ind. Chr. 293), 568 (Ind. Chr. 431); probably same as Servanus, vi. 213. See Servanus.

Sermons, style of, in 1619, xvi. 360; had prayers before and after, xi. 251; the king addressed in his presence, ii. 499; bishop Bedell's advice about texts, i. 117.

—, Usher's, account of, i. 314, 315, 365; a soul-saving sermon, i. 291; on rights of primate, xiii. 353—364; seal of salvation, xiii. 299; before Commons at St. Margaret's, ii. 415-457; on Gen. xlix. 8, xili. 533—564; on 2 Chr. xxxiv. 8, xiii. 567; on Ps. xxxiii. 10, xiiii. 593—538; on Ps. xxxiii. 11, xiiii. 452—474; on Ps. ciiii. 1—3, xiiii. 580—606; on Lam. v. 16, xili. 77; on Matt. xiii. 44, xiii. 589; on Luke, i. 73—75, xiiii. 475; on John, i. 12, xiiii. 159; on John, vili. 31, xiiii. 367—408; on Rom. vi. 1, xili. 226, 245, 262; on Rom. vi. 14, xili. 523; on Rom. vi. 28, xili. 92; on Rom. vi. 1, xiiii. 279; on Rom. viili. 16, xiiii. 317; on 1 Cor. xi. 29, xiiii. 192; on 1 Cor. xiv. 8, xiiii. 335—351; on Gal. iii. 22, xili. 60; on Gal. iv. 4, xiiii. 506; on Gal. vi. 3, 4, xiiii. 31—44; on Eph. i. 13, xiiii. 175; on Eph. ii. 1—3, xiiii. 45—59; on Phil. ii. 5—8, xiiii. 126, 140; on 1 Thess. ii. 13, xiiii. 537; on Heb. ii. 14, 15, xiiii. 490; on Heb. iv. 7, xiiii. 1—30; Sermons—continued.

on Heb. iv. 6, xiiii. 209; on Rev. xxi. 8, xiiii. 107.

Servanus, S., a companion of PallADIUS, vi. 212; sent to the Orkneys, vi. 213; same as Serf, vi. 213; S. Kentigern baptized and educated by, vi. 224, 584 (Ind. Chr. 514), lodged with, vi. 214; received at Inchkeith, vi. 221, 579 (Ind. Chr. 488); his death, vi. 590 (Ind. Chr. 540); Life of, vi. 214.

Service of God, Irish article on, i. xiiii.

Servitude, included in the occupation of lands, xi. 425—427.

Servulus, S., who, xiiii. 266.

Sesceani valis, near Colp, vi. 408.

Sesccnian, or Sescenns, an Irish bishop, vi. 518; baptized by S. Patrick, vi. 569 (Ind. Chr. 433).

Sethosis, king of Egypt, viii. 62.

Sethus, Hunaules substituted for, in a poem of Columbanus, iv. 415.

Seton, family of, Dempster's account of origin of, vi. 294.

Seven churches, of Asia, viii. 16, 18; bishops of, viii. 33; became each a metropolis, viii. 36; diocesan, not parochial churches, viii. 60; had civil pre-eminence, viii. 61; in Ireland, vi. 542; in Scotland, vii. 606 (Ind. Chr. 650).

—, discipline liberale, vi. 578 (Ind. Chr. 469).

— orders in the church, v. 387.

— saints of Britain, their names, iv. 95.

— years, term of S. Patrick's service, vi. 388; spent by him in Gaul, &c., vii. 562 (Ind. Chr. 402), in each province of Ireland, vi. 430, in Munster, vi. 572 (Ind. Chr. 449); spent by Gildas in Gaul, vi. 575, 576 (Ind. Chr. 465, 462); by S. Dubrichus vi. 581 (Ind. Chr. 495); by S. Coemgen, vi. 582 (Ind. Chr. 505); by S. Kieran, vi. 589 (Ind. Chr. 529); by S. Finian, vi. 590 (Ind. Chr. 540); by S. Tello, vi. 599
Seven years—continued.

(Sibbes, Mr. R., a preacher, xv. 361, 363; comes to Ireland, xv. 375; recommended for provostship of Trinity College, i. 87; retires, i. 87; xvi. 455; letters of, to Ussher, xvi. 395, 440, 523. Sibbilla, Firan regis filia, vi. 169, 171. Sibchorp, Sir Christopher, Ussher's Religion of the Ancient Irish dedicated to, iv. 237. Sibylline, books, collection of, ix. 541; custody of, xii. 461. Silence, Johannes, his opinion concerning Palladius' country, v. 356. Sicily, repaired to by Celestius, v. 278. Sicil, sent to Irish, iv. 467. Sidney, Sir Henry, articles set out under, i. xxv. Sidonius, a companion of Virgilius, mentioned by pope Zachary, iv. 461. — Apollinaris, account of, v. 503. Sier-Keran, in Ele, church of, vi. 345. Sigb, heretical notion about, viii. 211. Sigebert Gemblacensis, his country, v. 528. Siger, king of East Saxons, vi. 250, 608 (Ind. Chr. 676). Siggeus, an Irish bishop, vi. 518. Sigibert, king of the Franks, vi. 589. Sigismund, the emperor, diploma of, vi. 298. Signature of father and son to same record, II. 280. Sigresia, sister of S. Giraldus, vi. 608 (Ind. Chr. 665). Silcester, or Cair Segaint, v. 84. Silenus, disciple of S. Daire, vi. 544. Silures, in Monmouthshire, v. 101. Silverius, expelled from the papacy, v. 589 (Ind. Chr. 598). Silvester, disciple of S. Palladius, vi. 369, 568 (Ind. Chr. 421); Domnach Arte given to, vi. 368. — II., pope, or Gerbert, infamous, ii. 87-90; miracle at tomb of, ii. 89; sanguinary enactments of, ii. 90; bestows crowns, ii. 91. — III., pope, elevation of, to papacy, ii. 92.)

Seven, tomb Trevirensis 90 bestows country, Ussher, Palladius, companion sanguinary miracle vi. 435, See 38. letters parish preacher, comes to 92. xxv. Germanns, death 139. Domh- provostship to Christopher, companion 120, 87-90 retires, to 139. Seven Shewbread, Sheol, Shachlln, Sexburga, Severinus, Severianus, Severiani, Shotover House, in Tyrrell family, i. 38.
Simeon, Mr., misstatement of, concerning Ussher, i. 283.

— Scotus, verses of, vi. 230, 239.
Simon, abbot of St. Alban's, iv. 194.

—, son of Giorias, xl. 102, 103.

—, the Just, ix. 113.

—, Magus, British tonsure ascribed to, vi. 490.

de Montfort, his great army, ii. 361; victory gained by at Murellum, ii. 363-368; lands of Raymond of Tolouse assigned to, ii. 373; reduced to straits, ii. 375; his death, ii. 377, mistakes concerning, ii. 383.

— Zelotes, preached in West, v. 18; his arrival in Britain, vi. 551 (Ind. Chr. 47).

Simony, thirteen bishops deposed by Chrysostom for, vil. 39; existing in Ireland, iv. 493.

Sin, evil consequences of, xiii. 2; forgiveness of by priest, Romish doctrine concerning, discussed, iii. 119-176, proper to the Deity, iii. 120, how far conceded to ministers, iii. 123, 130; various kinds of, xiii. 255; freedom from, Celestius' doctrine about, v. 278, sinless condition, Pelagius' explanation of, v. 291.

Sinell, son of Finchadh, first Scot who was baptized by S. Patrick, vi. 405, 569 (Ind. Chr. 495).

—, son of Maenus, vi. 473; abbot of Cluain-inis, vi. 563, 590 (Ind. Chr. 540), 596 (Ind. Chr. 579).

Sineath, sister of S. Columba, vi. 231.

Sinicus, or Shannon, vi. 496, 839, 544.

Singling, according to Roman use, Irish deficient in, iv. 275; ancient rules about, xlii. 477.

Sinna, or Shannon, vi. 533. See Sineus.

Sirigii, king of the Irish Picts, vi. 105.

Sirletas, Gulielmus, vii. 299, 308.

Sirmondas, Jacobus, his MSS., xv. 368, 481; lends MSS. to Ussher, i. 128, 129; disappoints Ussher, xvi. 159; estrangement of, xvi. 558; praise of him, iv. 171.

Sitareus, an Ostman leader, iv. 566.

Siward, duke of Northumbria, vi. 204, 262.

Sixtus, presbyter Romanus, letters of, on Pelagianism, v. 329.

Sixtus Senensis, corrected, vii. 509, 510.

Skryne, parish of, l. ixxvi.; rural deanry of, l. lxxiii.

Skull of a dead man, words uttered by, iii. 292.

Skurlockstown, parish of, l. lxxxiv.

Skyner, Ralph, offered preferment in Ireland, xv. 319; account of himself, xv. 321; letters of, to Ussher, xv. 236, 257, 304, 315, 319.

Slane, ostinum, or Inber Slain, vi. 406.

Slane, S. Erc mac Dego of, vi. 410, 565 (Ind. Chr. 424); parish of, i. xci.; rural deanry of, i. xci.; gave title to the family of Fleming, vi. 410.

Slanns, river, the Modona of Ptolemy, vi. 528.

Stavenborech, v. 483.

Slavé, obtain vernacular Scriptures and liturgy, xlii. 297-300.

Slebhiti, or Sletty, where, vi. 425; S. Flee and sixty saints buried in, vi. 421; archbishop of, vi. 374, 571 (Ind. Chr. 448); ceased to be metropolitical, vi. 606 (Ind. Chr. 599).

Slawe. See Sleawe.

Sla, an arm of the Baltic, v. 446.


— Cullian, vi. 248; Slieve Gallen, or Celini mons, vi. 248.

— Mairrne, near Campus Albus, vi. 508; Burchard, lord of, vi. 598 (Ind. Chr. 598); O'Gormaghheyn of, vi. 93.

— Mis, vi. 389, 406, 407.

— Salanga, vi. 522.

Slawe, or Sleaw, Danish name for, v. 446.

Sligo, Book of, vi. 230, 415, 423, 444.

Smith, Richard, or Maleus, professor, where born, vii. 289.

—, Dr. Thomas, his Life of Ussher, i. 30, 32; error in, i. 37.

—, William, examination of, xvi. 494.
Smoke-silver, the pope's, iv. 366.
Smyrna, bishop of, a metropolitan, vii. 36;
Polyecarp, bishop of, vii. 51.
Snechorda, island, vi. 34.
Snowdon, formerly called Heriri montes, vi. 114.
Socrates, a British martyr, v. 205, vi. 557 (Ind. Chr. 303).
Sodom, date of destruction of, viii. 26;
apples of, vi. 57.
Sodom, Maglocun charged with, vi. 63.
Sodor, church of, vi. 178; or Holme, in Man, church of St. Germanus at, vi. 179–183; seat of bishop of, in Mona, vi. 296; alleged origin of see, vi. 557 (Ind. Chr. 303); in Man, Galloway under jurisdiction of, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 800); bishop of, vi. 180; Simon bishop of, vi. 182;
Conan bishop of, vi. 255.
Soldiers, oath of Roman, xl. 288.
Soll in Ciliaca, viii. 269.
Solitarius, Beccan, iv. 432.
Solomon, age of, at accession, vi. 182.
Solon, his age, viii. 269.
Solonius, companion of Palladius, vi. 368, 369, 568 (Ind. Chr. 431).
Somersetshire, Estiva Regio, v. 536.
Sondanagh, chapel of, i. cxiv.
Sonnaugh, chapel of, i. cxiv.
Sophia, a title of S. Cadoc, vi. 502, 584 (Ind. Chr. 514).
Sorbimus, Arnald, his translation of Acts against the Albigenses, ii. 406.
Sord, or Swords, in the diocese of Dublin, iv. 552.
Sotularis, a shoe, li. 235.
Soul, meaning of, in Hebrew and Greek, xi. 258; in Greek used for the body, xiv. 171; state of, after death, article on, l. 4; of the plow, not in Limbus, xiv. 178–180.
South, called by the Welsh Deheu, or the right, vi. 103.
Sow, twelve hides of, v. 140; a parish belonging to Glastonbury, v. 142.
Soyer, province of, vi. 46.
Spain, the scenes of St. James' labours, v. 16–18, 40, 42.
Spalato, the archbishop of, xv. 113; attacks on, xv. 130; his works, xv. 178; his faults, xv. 179; xvi. 344; relapse of, xvi. 391, 397.
Spanheim, Frederick, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 103; letter of Ussher to, xvi. 17, 95.
Sparta, famous for obedience, x. 324.
Spartianus, vi. 136, 138.
Speed, his Chronicle, price of, xv. 74.
Spel-boc, a MS. of Exeter, vi. 279.
Spelman, Sir Henry, Concilia of, revised by Ussher, xvi. 35; glossary of, contains substance of Ussher's essay on Corbes, i. 28; letters of, to Ussher, xv. 168, 409, 415, xvi. 288.
Spottiswood, James, bishop of Clogher, i. 55.
Sphranus, son of Nasea, vi. 543.
Srhath-Cairmaic, battle of, vii. 256.
Stabularia, v. 221.
Stabulli comes, a post of honour, v. 220.
Stacullan, parish of, i. xxii.
Stafernam, or Tafarnau, parish of, i. cix.
Stafford, Sir Thomas, xv. 434.
Staffordtown, parish of, i. lxxvi.
Stagnum Righi, Inisboindo in, vi. 382; See Loch Right.
Stagnum, See Loch, and compounds.
Stahlmucke, parish of, i. lxxxix.
Stamiaia pellicu, vi. 486.
Stamullen, parish of, i. Ivix.
Standing stones, object of, vi. 217.
Stanemore, Mora Lapidea, in Westmorland, vi. 91, 107; cross of, vi. 265; battle of, vi. 552 (Ind. Chr. 103).
Stanford, battle of, vi. 572, 573 (Ind. Chr. 450).
Stanhenges, or Mons Ambrose, vi. 516, 521, vi. 60, 578 (Ind. Chr. 466).
See Stonehenge.
Stanlengest, where Saxena murdered the British, v. 476.
Stanilhurst, Ussher's grandfather, i. 1, 5; family of, not intimate with Ussher's, i. 2; Richard, Ussher's
Stanhurst—continued.

uncle, his works, xv. 4; errors of, corrected, iv. 550, xv. 13; letter of Ussher to, xv. 3, 4; his reply to Ussher's Ecles. Christian. Success., i. 34, xv. 148; his Life of S. Patrick, vi. 374.

Stanmore, battle of, vi. 552 (Ind. Chr. 105). See Stanemore.

Staple-law, xi. 453.

Stapleton, his Fortresses of the Faith gave Ussher's studies a polemical turn, i. 9.

Starus, son of Nemedus, vi. 379.

Statutes of Ireland, xi. 454.


Stephen, S., martyrdom of, x. 577. — first prince of Hungary, ii. 90. — an usurper, supported by the pope, ii. 200.

Stephens, Jeremy, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 588.

Stichoi, or verses, Nicephorus Constantius on, vii. 139.

Stilicho, vi. 123; his achievements, v. 462, vi. 552 (Ind. Chr. 990); recalls his British legion, vi. 563 (Ind. Chr. 403).

Stonar, lapsis tituli, v. 474.

Stone, employment of, unusual in ancient British churches, vii. 97, 98, 208. — pillar of, a memorial of victory, vi. 106.

Stonehall, or Aula Lapidea, parish of, i. 148.


Stornarli, a Saxon tribe, v. 448.

Stone, John, error of, v. 76, 123.

Stradling—continued.

Glamorganshire, i. 243; members of family of, i. 245.

Stratacensial, vi. 263.

Straitford, Lord, his arrival in Ireland, i. 152; efforts of, to correct ecclesiastical abuses, i. 114; assisted in compilation of the Irish canons, i. 172, 173; commendation of, by conviction, i. 168; his equitable administration of high commission court, i. 187; Ussher's praise of, xv. 574; unjust charges against, i. 106; last letter of, i. 215; sermon of, i. 210; his sentence, i. 217; visited by Ussher, i. 217; his last message to Laud, i. 218; attended on scaffold by Ussher, i. 219; Ussher's description of his death, i. 219, 520.

Strand-Frisii, v. 455.

Stratduttenses, or Strecedenses, vi. 263.

Strathern, Abernethy in, vi. 207.

Stratocephai, or Strecheder, of Ptolemy, vi. 104.

Strawbridge, or Whitby, Hilda abbess of, iii. 206; council of, iv. 344.

Strecedenses, or Strathduttenses, vi. 263.

Strensemachlor, or Streoneshalch, i. e. Sinus Eiaari, Hadie Whitby, or Whitebaye, synod of, vi. 438; date of synod, iv. 378, vi. 598.

Stroneshalch. See Streemsachlor.

Strete, a parish of Glastonbury, v. 142. Strivelin, castellum, church of S. Mo:nna in, vi. 249.

Strockestowne, parish of, i. xxiv.

Strongbow, Richard, Earl of Augia, iv. 554.

Study, Ussher's directions for, i. 301.

Sturia, a river of Holstia, v. 447.

Style, change in, in Ussher's time, iv. 356; William of Malmesbury's comparison of various styles, iv. 453.

Suana, a daughter of Vetgist, v. 454.

Subdiacony, duty of, iv. 504.

Subject, the obedience of, xi. 324.

Submission to royal authority, i. 306.

Submon Cubie, vi. 278.
SUBSCRIPTIONS — SYNODS.

Subscriptions to councils, ancient form of, vi. 25, iv. 519, v. 343.

Substantiola, in Gildas, vi. 134.

Succiata, baptismal name of S. Patrick, vi. 378; i.e. Deus belli, or Fertis bello, vi. 378.

Successor, of a bishop, iv. 339.

Sudi, mountain of, in diocese of Dublin, iv. 552.

Suetonius, name of S. Beatus, vi. 293.

Suffragan bishops, to be increased, xii. 534.

Suhnaeus, filius Curthri, fifth abbot of Ily, vi. 245, 606 (Ind. Chr. 652); death of, vi. 607 (Ind. Chr. 652).

—, filius Domnaill, vi. 504, 604 (Ind. Chr. 630).

—, mac Mailehuvai, vi. 278.

——, Menn, king of Ireland, vi. 515, 603 (Ind. Chr. 615), 604 (Ind. Chr. 628).

Suidgerus Babenbergenasis, ii. 113.

Suicard, his account of St. Peter's of Westminster, v. 156.

Sulcen, bishop of St. David's, iv. 272; educated in Ireland, iv. 394; John, son of, v. 108, 114; Life of, iv. 394, vi. 46.

Sullevan, Philip, "nugatorum nostri temporis facile princeps," vi. 286. See O'Sullevan Beare.

Sulpitius Severus, fellow-disciple of S. Patrick, vi. 497; his correction of Roman and Alexandrian cycle, vi. 500; from whom the British paschal canon was received, vi. 497; confounded with Severianus, v. 368.

Summina, S., an Irish virgin, visits Norway, iv. 547.

Suncense monasterium, iv. 539.

Supererogation, works of, performed by Christ alone, iv. 594; the doctrine of, taught by Celestius the Pelagian, iv. 299.

Superstitions, origin of, iii. 12.

Supremacy, papal, a hanging question, iv. 389; claims to, deficient, ii. 467; arguments against, xiv. 1.

——, royal, oath of, Ussher's speech on, i. 60, ii. 459-468.

Surplice, use of, cause of dispute, i. 191, 193; preaching in, objected to, xv. 459; wearing of, in college chapel, opposed, i. 33.

Susanna, sister of Eilphius, vi. 337, 560 (Ind. Chr. 362).

Sussex, South Saexum, v. 103.

Suthreia, Surrey, v. 450.

Suthriona, Bede's name for Surrey, v. 450.

Suthsexia, Sussex, v. 449.

Sutlife, Isaiah, letter of, xvi. 386.

Swelwes, S., of Glastonbury, v. 132.

Swifnesh, or Sulhane, death of, vi. 278.

Swithun, two saints of name, v. 390; or Solchanus, vi. 595 (Ind. Chr. 566).

Switzerland, governed by a democracy, xiii. 360.

Sword and keys, power of, distinct, ii. 463.


Syddan, parish of, i. xcvi.

Sydney, Sir Philip, his metrical Psalms, i. 243.

Sylloge, Ussher's, origin of, iv. 385, 395, 396, vi. 239, 481.

Syllogism, of Celestius, v. 276-279; to controvert Romish doctrines, iii. 269, 434.

Syllucise, a Welsh tribe, v. 98.

Sylva Caedonia, vi. 113. See Caldonis Nenus.

——, Carbonaria, vi. 540, 607 (Ind. Chr. 654).

——, Fodeuti, vi. 390.

——, Kenani, in Leinster, vi. 339.

Sylvanus, primate of Numidia, v. 301.

Sylvester, Life of, xvi. 151.

Synan or Shannon, vi. 525.

Syncretius, vi. 362.

Synelius. See Sinell.

Synana, or Shannon, vi. 525.

Synnad, a bishop of, vii. 6.

Synod, of S. Patrick, iv. 273, 278, 289, 292-294, vi. 510; Cotton MS. of ancient Irish synods, iv. 305-307; held in Meath, vi. 530.

Synods, ancient, laity at, vi. 425;
Synods—continued.
Irish, instead of convocation, i. 41; provincial, acts of, i. cxxx.; form of, proposed by Ussher, xii. 534–536; his treatise on synodical episcopacy, xii. 527–536; synodical government of the church, his proposition concerning, xii. 534–536.
Syria, affairs of, ix. 270.
Syriac, early version of Scriptures in, xii. 223, xiv. 272.

T
Taberna, Bonaven S. Patrick's birth-place, vi. 375; placed by schollast in Cornwall, vi. 575.
Tablets, of ivory, vi. 327; in S. Paul's, London, v. 87.
Taebois, vii. 418.
Tagfern, see-land of, i. lv.
Taghmoone, parish of, i. cv.
Talchamus, Lugudius son of, vi. 503, 527.
Talit, now Teltan, vi. 412; visited by S. Patrick, vi. 569 (Ind. Chr. 433). See Aenach Tailten.
Tartelbach, son of Tachg, iv. 531.
Tulaidh, bishop John, v. 524.
Talbot, Richard, archbishop of Dublin, i. exil., i. 162, 163.
Tallessin, date of, iv. 377.
Talman, S., name of, engraved on the Garland of Howth, vi. 531.
Tamerensis insula, vi. 393, 564 (Ind. Chr. 409). See Camaria insula.
Tamlachtan, in the diocese of Dublin, iv. 552.
Tainen, S., Kentigern's mother, vi. 224.
Taraghe, or Themoria, vi. 233, 407; parish of, i. lxxv.
Tarentum, S. Catulus patron of, vi. 301–303, 551 (Ind. Chr. 146); Drogonus, archbishop of, vi. 306; Giraldus, archbishop of, vi. 307.
Tarnannus, S., a Pictish bishop, vi. 208; of Lismore, vi. 209.
Tarasus, in Bithynia, vi. 252.
Tathenus—continued.
vl. 578 (Ind. Chr. 469); master of S. Cadoc, vi. 581 (Ind. Chr. 500).
Taw, the river, vi. 252.
Tauracum monastery, vi. 531, vi. 582 (Ind. Chr. 504).
Taurinus, bishop of York, v. 48, vi. 552 (Ind. Chr. 105).
Taylor, river, at Llandaff, v. 114; Tavensia ecclesis, i. e. Llandaff, v. 114.
Taylor, Francis, letter of, to Ussher, xi. 3.
—, Jeremy, bishop, his remarks about the two collections of Irish articles, i. 176.
Te Dunn, ascribed to Nicetas in the Liber Hymnorum, vii. 500; earliest mention of, vii. 500.
Teach-Manus, iv. 343, vi. 503.
Teach-na-Roman, founded by S. Paladius, vi. 368, 369.
Teachrausa, in the county of Armagh, xi. 437.
Termuin-Fechin, in Louth, i. 74, vi. 537, xi. 423.
Technabretmach, in diocese of Dublin, iv. 552.
Teclia, or Melania, v. 247.
Tees, river, a boundary of Dehra, v. 453.
Telbi, river, in Wales, v. 440.
Teilo, or Thelhaus, Life of, v. 97; a name of Llandaff, iv. 324; Teilau, in North Wales, v. 111.
Thelais, or Teln, S., v. 98, 541, vi. 82.
Teliavus, S., v. 80 (see Teilo, Thelhaus); Telavi arboreta, in Armoric, vi. 79.
Telian, parish of, i. xc.
Temeria, or Tara, vi. 333; S. Patrick at, vi. 410. See Taraghe.
Templars, destroyed without conviction, ii. 290.
Temple, Solomon's, chronology of, xii. 81.
Temple, Sir William, account of, i. 32; provost of Trinity, College, Dublin, i. 32; letters of, to Ussher, xi. 329, 335.
Templeboran, parish of, i. cxxii.
TEMPLEFANNAGHE — THEFRIAUCUS.

Templefannaghe, or Archidecorum, chapel of, i. cxxi.
Templekerran, parish of, i. lxxvi.
Templepatrick, or Moyvore, parish of, i. cxxii.
Templum Cammini, in Inis Kealtair, vi. 544.
Tendurns, king of West Britain, vi. 84, 593 (Ind. Chr. 557).
Tenth century, the darkest, iii. 14.
Teotiscan language, v. 473.
Terdelvacus, king of Ireland, iv. 321, 327; maximus rex Hibernia, iv. 448; character of, iv. 492; Lanfranc's letter to, iv. 492; Gregory VII.'s letter to, iv. 498.
Terennans, archipontifex Hibernis, iv. 422.
Terminus, bound of church lands, xi. 423.
Termon land, Ussher's treatise on, xi. 419-445; derivation of the word, l. 28, xi. 423; sanctuary, xi. 423; illustration of, xi. 423; tenants of, xi. 424, 427, 428; their services, xi. 428; termoners, or coloni ecclesiae, xi. 443.
Termon-Fechin, l. 74, vi. 537, xi. 423.
Ternanns, bishop of the Picts, vi. 568 (Ind. Chr. 431). See Seranus.
Terra Crumtan, vi. 336, 562 (Ind. Chr. 388).
— Gentis Eugenicæ, vi. 339.
Territories, bishops of, v. 486.
Terry, Dr. William, owner of an island in Lough Derg, iv. 253. See Thyraeus.
Tertian Episcopales, xii. 440-443.
Tertullian, his testimony concerning Christianity in Britain, v. 173, vi. 555 (Ind. Chr. 201).
Tervanus, disciple of Palladina, vi. 212; archbishop of the Picti, vi. 212, 213. See Ternanns.
Tessarau, parish of, l. cxxiv.
Testaments, Old and New, protection on integrity of, xiv. 201; Old, rejected by some heretics, ii. 258; New, authority of Greek original of, vindicated, xiv. 237, &c.; Latin ver-

Testaments—continued.

sion of, by some preferred to the Greek, xiv. 239; article of 1615 on, i. xlvi.
Testardus, Paulus, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 144.
Tethiscine, or Wells, v. 87, 540.
Tetrasellis, vii. 488, 513.
Tendericus, Cameracensis Episcopus, iv. 60.
Tendisca lingua, v. 473.
Teudric, king of Glamorgan, vi. 82, 593 (Ind. Chr. 593); contemporary of S. Tello, vi. 80.
Tenelledo, in North Wales, v. 111.
Teuthbaldus, bishop, iv. 60.
Teutonic, or Anglo-Saxon, v. 473.
Teveranter, a name of the Cathari, ii. 248.
Thaddæns, abbot of the Scots of Ratisbon, iv. 462.
Thadis, last British archbishop of York, v. 99, vi. 93, 94, 599 (Ind. Chr. 597).
Thalissin, the hard, iv. 563, v. 543, vi. 66, 598 (Ind. Chr. 590). See Talissin.
Thamès, or Themii, who, vi. 222.
—, or Thane, or Thenna, mother of S. Kentigern, vi. 223; legend of, vi. 224. See Thenis.
Thanet, Isle of, given to the Saxons, v. 469, 473, 474.
Thara, age of, xi. 501; chronology of, xi. 563-579.
Tharbdororum, near Auxerre, oratory built at, by Michomeris, an Irishman, v. 378.
Thean, or Theon, archbishop of London, v. 88; flies to Wales, v. 90, vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 179); his successor, vi. 555 (Ind. Chr. 187). See Theon.
Thebeclusus, or Thubenhus, vi. 194, 198.
Thecla, S., miracles of, iii. 441-443; prayer of, iii. 250.
Theodred, or Theodrot, archbishop of London, v. 89.
Thefricæus, king, vi. 45.
Theognus, biographer of Ludovicus
Plus, xii. 291.

Theilo, S., or Thelious, pupil of Dubriceus, v. 310; siles to Britain, vi. 79;
ordains Hamael, vi. 89; church of, vi. 89; bishop of Llandaff, vi. 98, 99, 104; called Elud and Madoc, vi. 45. See Thenlans.

Thelargus, a Pictish king, vi. 152.

Thelious, account of, vi. 588 (Ind. Chr. 622); supposed by some to be the same as S. Samson, v. 107, 108; succeeds S. Samson, vi. 587 (Ind. Chr. 623); siles to Armorica, vi. 597 (Ind. Chr. 588); companions of, dispersed over Gaul and Italy, vi. 79; whom he collects, vi. 598 (Ind. Chr. 596); primate of Armorica, vi. 598 (Ind. Chr. 590); gives viaticum to king of Cornwall, vi. 79; ijoXos same as Samson vi. 598 (Ind. Chr. 596); his disciples at Llandaff, vi. 601 (Ind. Chr. 604); his death, vi. 599 (Ind. Chr. 596); Life of, vi. 78, 79. See Thenlolo.

Themidas, or Tenidus, river, v. 85.

Themistocles, flight of, viii. 290, 293.

Themora, or Tara, vi. 233, 339; in Campo Breg, vi. 407; celebration in, vi. 409.

Thenis, or Thenna, or Thamès, mother of S. Kentigern, vi. 584 (Ind. Chr. 514). See Thenhala.

Thenhala, or Thamala. See Thamala.

Theobald, brother of Aedfrid, vi. 254, 601 (Ind. Chr. 603).

Theosmer, or Faramund, son of Rich-
mer, vi. 460, vi. 566 (Ind. Chr. 429).

Theodora, wife of Constantius, v. 218.

Theodoret, bishop of Cyrus, v. 410.

Theodoric, abbot, biographer of S. Rumold, vi. 283.

—, one of the Cathari, ii. 265.

—, II, king of the Franks, vi. 486. See Teudric.

Theodorus Campdonensis, date of, iv. 378; biographer of S. Magnus, iv. 259, 277, 301, 324.

—, of Tarsus, receives tonsure, vi. 488, 601 (Ind. Chr. 067); becomes

Theodorus—continued.

archbishop of Canterbury, vi. 609 (Ind. Chr. 681); holds synod of
Twyford, vi. 609 (Ind. Chr. 684); mentioned, v. 140, vi. 208; date
of, iii. 112; literary celebrity of, iv. 451; attended by Irish students,
iv. 451, 452; Capitularia and Penitentiale of, iii. 112.

Theodosius, the emperor, summons gen-
eral council, v. 408; ordered to do
penance, iii. 102; importuned by
Pelagian bishops, v. 504.

—, archbishop of York, vi. 554 (Ind.
Chr. 179).

—, Hispanus Comes, vi. 116, 560
(Ind. Chr. 369).

—, Junior, his devotion to Scripture,
iii. iii.

Theodotion, his Greek version of the
Scriptures, vii. 491, 494-497.

Odo, bishop of Lichfield, vi. 52, 522.

Gottheschalc, iv. 14.

Theodwin. See Dedwin.

Theon, bishop of Gloucester, vi. 43,
501 (Ind. Chr. 544); of London,
v. 83, 90, vi. 93, 94, 599 (Ind Chr.
597); siles to Wales, vi. 90, vi. 534
(Ind. Chr. 179). See Theonas.

Theonotus, v. 390.

Theophilus, S., vi. 494.

Theophylact, or pope Benedict IX.,
v. 107.

Theorics vita, vi. 84.

Theopneustus or Cudoeas, vi. 173.

Oikos, distinct from oikos, iii. 79.

Ojara, mark of condemnation, iv. 160.

Theudas, x. 484.

Thirlewall, i. e. marus perforatus, vi.
142; between Northumberland and
Cumberland, vi. 142.

Thirty years, a favourite term for le-
genary prophecies, vi. 402, 407.

Thomas, or Tomalach O'Conor, arch-
bishop of Armagh, vi. 452; in Jo-
celina's time, vi. 372.

— de la Marc, abbot of S. Alban's,
v. 201.

—, S, hymn of, iv. 17.

—, S., the martyr, church of, in
Dublin, iv. 592.
THORANNU — TIRO PROSPER.

Thorannu, disciple of S. Columba, vi. 237.

Thorismodus, a Gothic prince, v. 466.

Thorndike, Herbert, his statement of Ussher's sentiments on redemption, i. 294; letter of, to Ussher, xii. 306.

Thorney, ancient name of Westminster, v. 157, vi. 288; once an island, vi. 98; MS. of Sedulius belonging to, vi. 322, 324, 326, 329.

Thrasamund, king of the Vandals, banishes sixty bishops, vi. 6; death of, vi. 13.

Thrasko, a minister, xvi. 339.

Three Chapters, the controversy on, iv. 400.

Thrilwall. See Thirlwall.

Thuanus, Augustus, library of, iv. 158; catalogue of his MSS., vi. 331.

Thucydides, close of his history, viii. 355.

Thulé, or Thylé, where, vi. 102, 103; same as Iceland, vi. 429; remotest place from Britain, vi. 112, 113; mentioned by Venantius Fortunatus, v. 19; Scandinavia, v. 439; said to have been possessed by Constantine, vi. 559 (Ind. Chr. 337); intended voyage of S. Albino to, vi. 572 (Ind. Chr. 419). See Tyle.

Thunensis, Lacus, vi. 293.

Thuseus, Leo, his translation of S. Chrysostom's Liturgy, iii. 355.

Thyraeus, Gullicmus, his discursus paganisticus de S. Patricio, iv. 263, vi. 416. See Terry.

Tiberius, succession of, x. 509; death of, x. 594.

Tibullus, or Dicullus, vi. 530.

Tildunm, Albinius, an Irishman, placed at, iv. 391, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 791).

Tiemonagilus, who, vi. 78.

Tigernacus, S., of Cluain-inis, vi. 417, 582 (Ind. Chr. 566); death of, vi. 592 (Ind. Chr. 550).

—, the chronicler, Annals of, xvi. 145, 147, 235; more correct than Belo, vi. 246, 610 (Ind. Chr. 697).

Tignal, in diocese of Dublin, iv. 552.

Tigrance, war with, ix. 589; submission of, x. 15.

Tigris, or Tigridia, sister of S. Patrick, vi. 381; sold with him, vi. 385; her sons, vi. 569 (Ind. Chr. 432).

Tilachacham, in see of Dublin, iv. 552.

Tilo, liber. See Llandaff.

Timasius, disciple of Pelagius, v. 284, 315.

Timber, churches anciently built of, vi. 283, 369.

Timerceris, an Irish bishop, founder of Caire, vi. 518.

Timothearius, a sect, v. 365.

Timoteus, two of the name, v. 50; a Briton in Bithynia, v. 365; son of Pudens, martyred, vi. 532, 559 (Ind. Chr. 198, 152).

—, heresy of, v. 566 (Ind. Chr. 428).

Timothy, S., a bishop, vii. 47; first bishop of Ephesus, vii. 77; ancient authorities concerning, vii. 78; legend of, v. 73; date of S. Paul's first Epistle to, xi. 92.

Tindall, Gulielmus, xii. 549.

Tio, river, v. 455, vi. 135-139; battle at, about S. Andrew's remains, vi. 185, 257, 262.

Tinmouth, Johannes, date of, iv. 379; his Sanctiolium, vi. 512.

Tutagel, a maritime fort in Cornwall, vi. 36.

Tintern, or Dindymn, vi. 82.

Tr-Auly, in Connaught, vi. 425.

Tr-Conell, or Kend-Cunnilla, vi. 230, 249.

Trychglas, near the Shannon, SS. Columba and Mocemina of, vi. 533; Colman Sicilain of, vi. 540, 605 (Ind. Chr. 634).

Tirechan, biographer of S. Patrick, iv. 571, v. 189, 370, 875, 382, 887, 399, 408, 413, 424, 498, 450, 463, 518, 564 (Ind. Chr. 409); a pupil of S. Ultan, vi. 607 (Ind. Chr. 627).

Tiro Prosper, his charge against S. Augustin, iv. 23.
TIRODRAUN — TRADITION.

Tirodram, in diocese of Dublin, iv. 552.
Tir-Oen, or Terra Gentis Eugenics, vi. 339; or Kenel Ecsign, vi. 417.
Tisephon, alleged disciple of S. James, v. 16.
Tissington, John, ii. 82.
Titelmannus, Francis, paraphrase of, xiv. 194.
Tithes and obventions, ancient disposal of, xi. 439.
Titus, sent against the Jews, xi. 108; arrives at Jerusalem, xi. 104; takes Jerusalem, xi. 107; honours paid to, xi. 108; triumphal arch of, xi. 109.
—, S., Epistle to, xi. 92.
Tivins, river, v. 108.
Todd, Dr. J. H., communication of, i. 29.
Togarma terra, vi. 272.
Toirdealbach, O'Brien, king, iv. 494.
See Terdelvacs.
Toledo, council of, condemned the clerical tonsure, vi. 488; bishops of, vi. 321.
Toleration, allowed by Gratian, v. 240; sold in Ireland, i. 73; protest of bishops against, l. 73; withheld from Episcopalians, i. 275; of Romanists toward Protestants, i. 83; bishop Downham's sermon on, i. 75.
Tolouse, council of, against Albigenses, ii. 495; condemns use of Scriptures, xii. 339; besieged, ii. 350; fate of, in Albigensian war, ii. 403; the cardinal of, revolts to the crown of France, ii. 385.
Tom, a, fourteen feet long, vi. 32; of Silvester II., wonderful property of, ii. 89.
Tomianus, archbishop of Armagh, iv. 1, 427, vi. 506, 606 (Ind. Chr. 649).
Tongue, unknown, divine service in, protection against, xiv. 136-151.
Tonsure, different styles of, vi. 487; Roman, practised by S. Patrick, vi. 401, adopted by the Picts, iv. 355, five arguments for, vi. 489; of S. Paul, vi. 488; of S. Peter, adopted by Anglo-Saxons and Picts, vi. 487, Tonsure—continued.
489; difference between monastic and clerical, vi. 488; of clerks, vi. 488; controversy on, iv. 347, 351; question not as material as that of Easter, vi. 491; of ancient Irish, vi. 478; style of, in British churches, how brought into disrepute, vi. 490, ascribed to Simon Magus, or a swineherd, xi. 490; of the three orders of Irish saints, vi. 478, 479; uniformity of, enjoined in Spain, vi. 488; Wilfrid's, vi. 601 (Ind. Chr. 659); drawing of, in Cotton MS., vi. 489; taken by a king, vi. 60.
Tol. lich, a German plunderer, vi. 430.
Torquatus, alleged disciple of S. James, v. 16, 17.
Tostius, a Northumbrian chief, vi. 262.
Totanaxes. See Thorunn.
Tothenus, a follower of S. Kilian, vi. 279; martyred, vi. 669 (Ind. Chr. 689).
Totness, earl of, his Irish library, xv. 434.
Toul, or Tullensis urb., S. Mansuetus of, vi. 294-299, 336.
Touiladauc, a contemporary of S. Teilo, vi. 80.
Tours, metropolitan see of Brittany, vi. 48; St. Martin's of, Berengarius buried lo, ii. 226; church of, use of Scripture popular in, xii. 231; council of, v. 486; second council of, canon of, against unauthorized ordinances in Armorica, vi. 50; synod of, against Albigenses, ii. 365.
Toivius, river. See Tyvus.
Tower of London, records in, xii. 450.
Towthby, Peregrine, xv. 91.
Touze, bishop of Ausborough, Iv. 270.
Tracy, Richard, his Preparation to the Cross, copy of, found in a fish, xv. 344.
Tradition, how far admitted by Protestants, iii. 41; arguments for, xiv. 115, 130; Bellarmine's arguments combated in a prelection, xiv. 101-110; unwritten examples of, protection on, xiv. 125-135; reply to
TRADITION—TRUMWINE.

Tradition—continued.
argument drawn from the dignity of mysteries, xiv. 121; admitted to a level with Scripture in council of Trent, xiv. 24; general refutation of Romish doctrine of, ili. 41–51; testimonies of Fathers on, ili. 42–51; date of introduction of Romish doctrine of, ili. 47–49; unwritten, protection against Bellarmine on, xiv. 111–124.

Trajan, conquers the Daci and Scythi, vi. 552 (Ind. Chr. 99).

Trajectum in Gaul, S. Patrick taken to, vi. 311.

Trallas, bishop of, mentioned in an epistle of S. Ignatius, viii. 61.

Translation, of the three patron saints of Ireland, verses on, vi. 454; story of, vi. 453; festival of, vi. 454.

Translations, from Greek into Latin, submitted to the pope, iv. 200; error in preface of authorized version of the Scriptures, xv. 291.

—, objection to, ili. xiii.
—, from Irish for Ussher. See Dunkin, Patrick; Kelly, John.

Transubstantiation, disclaimed by council of Constantinople, ii. 40; article on, introduced by Innocent III., ii. 285; apparently controverted by the Irish church, iv. 281; reply, iv. 282; denied by Sedulius, iv. 283.

Travers, Walter, first provost of Trinity College, Dublin, i. 15; rejected in England, i. 16.

Trease, nature of, xi. 341.

Trebir, primacy of, vi. 219–221.

Trebonius, death of, x. 235.

Trecenses, or, of Troyes, v. 375.

Tremorinuscus of Cambridge, v. 390.

Trémoumous, bishop, v. 102; archbishop of Caerleon, v. 517, vi. 579 (Ind. Chr. 488); death of, vi. 578 (Ind. Chr. 490).

Trent, council of, Missal restored by, ili. 251; doctrine of, on tradition, xlv. 24.

Trevos, conventicles of Berengarii held

Treves—continued.
in, ii. 229; Trevirense ecclesiæ diploma, v. 219–222.

Trevissians, John, translation of the Scriptures by, xili. 346.

Triads, Welsh, vi. 32, xvi. 501, 597.

Triaverdini, who, ii. 320.

Trial by boiling water and oil called judicium Del, iv. 233; account of, lv. 203; by fire, proposed by Gotoschale, iv. 229, 230.

Trichiniæ silius, Dicho, vi. 405. See Dicho.

Trituanus, a follower of S. Regulus, vi. 196.

Trienus, disciple of S. Barre, vi. 544.

Trifunus, king, v. 507, vi. 577 (Ind. Chr. 462).

Trin., or Ath-trym, church of, founded, vi. 519 (Ind. Chr. 433); Loman, first bishop of, vi. 413, 537, 569 (Ind. Chr. 493); Greek church at, iv. 462; parish of, i. lxxx.; rural deanry of, i. lxxx.; rectory of, appropriate to the see of Meath, i. Ivii.; Ussher presented to, i. 56; parsonage of, xv. 74.

Trimontium, or Trinamis in Rhotia, v. 166; and in Scotia, hodie Atterth, vi. 166.

Trinity, the doctrine of, xi. 182; nature of, iv. 585; authority of fathers on, iv. 17; Hildebert’s hymn on, vii. 339; Gotteschale’s sentiments on, iv. 16; Irish article on, i. xxxv.

Trinovantum, urb, i.e. London, v. 78.

Tripartite Life of S. Patrick, vi. 514–386, 393, 396, 397, 399, 405; by John of Tinnouth, vi. 385.

Trithemiarum heresies, iv. 17.

Trithemius, error in, iv. 45, vi. 483.

Trivett, parish of, i. lxxi.

Tros, in Phrygia, vii. 7.

Tronesinus, Thomas, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 572.

Troy, capture of, viii. 88.

Trubly, parish of, i. lxixii.

Trumhere, a bishop, iv. 558.

Trumwine, ordained bishop, ad provinciam Pictorum, vi. 208, 609 (Ind.
Enachduin as seize of a Cataldus, territory 540, at sent See S. Ixxxvi. 478, S. and 338 Columba, 609 of takes 613 Asia, in emigrants synod in 578 see

Turks—continued.

Trumwine—continued.

Chr. 681, 684, 685) ; at synod of Twyford, vi. 609 (Ind Chr. 684) ; retires from the Piets, vi. 609 (Ind. Chr. 685).

Truth, value of, xiii. 368–379, 384–403.

Trymletstowne, chapel of, i. lxxxiii.

Team, formerly Tusim-da-ghualan, S. Iarllath of, vi. 478, 524, 581 (Ind. Chr. 500) ; Enachduin annexed to, vi. 585 ; see of Mageo annexed to, vi. 585.

Taathal, Mail-garbh, king, vi. 478, 514, 523.

Tubercnicensis, for Eboracensis, v. 237.

Tuda, bishop of Lindisfarne, vi. 607 (Ind. Chr. 664).

Tuisium, Ursulan inscriptions preserved at, vi. 155.

Tulachnanepbiscop, in diocese of Dublin, iv. 552.

Tulcharns, father of S. Munnu, vi. 503.

Tullensis civitas, or Toul, SS. Eliphius and Eucherius of, vi. 536, 538 ; S. Menna, in territory of, vi. 338 ; Mansuetus, first bishop of, vi. 294–299 (Ind. Chr. 105), 552 ; synod of, iv. 191–195.

Tullia, or Toul, Scotti emigrate to, vi. 297.

Tulloghenoge, parish of, i. lxxxvi.

Tundal, vision of, iv. 267, 597.

Tungri, See Tundal.

Tungri, churches of, emigrants from Britain in, vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 176).

Tunstall, Cuthbert, prohibits the use of the Scriptures, xii. 382.

Turibiantius, a Pelagian bishop, v. 338.

Turelius Ruffius, vi. 525, 580 (Ind. Chr. 495).

Turgesius, in Irish history, vi. 92 ; a Norwegian invader, vi. 479 ; takes Armagh, vi. 420 ; and expels ecclesiastics, vi. 613 (Ind. Chr. 848) ; destruction of Irish MSS. under, vi. 373, 613 (Ind. Chr. 818).

Turgetius, prior of Durham, vi. 197.

Turketulus, abbot of Croyland, vi. 264.

Turks, first appearance of, in Asia; Turks—continued.

Hi. 99 ; invade Asia, ii. 122 ; seize Syria and Asia Minor, ii. 123 ; take the emperor of East prisoner, ii. 122 ; conduct of, as to the Alcoran, xii. 472.

Turner, Robert, vi. 121.

Turstinus, first Norman abbot of Glas tonbury, v. 152.

Tuy-Gwyn, or White house, iv. 304. See Tuy-Gwyn.

Twyford, or Peblis, region of, vi. 177.

Twelve, disciples of Joseph, v. 26 ; of S. Philip, v. 131 ; of Aristobulus, v. 291 ; of Faganus, vi. 555 (Ind. Chr. 180) ; sent with Palladius, vi. 368, 567 (Ind. Chr. 431) ; twice, accompany S. Patrick, vi. 404, 568 (Ind. Chr. 432) ; of S. Columba, vi. 237 ; of S. Mochuda, vi. 243, 604 (Ind. Chr. 630).

Twelve battles of King Arthur, vi. 585 (Ind. Chr. 518).

Twelve, bishops under S. Cataldus, vi. 553 (Ind. Chr. 144).

Twelve, canons regular, in S. Cungras monastery, v. 540, vi. 578 (Ind. Chr. 474).

Twelve citizens chosen to dwell in Armagh, vi. 419.

Twelve Coemgens, twelve Fintans in S. Albe's society, vi. 562 (Ind. Chr. 397).

Twelve generals slain in battle, v. 577 (Ind. Chr. 465).

Twelve, sees, under one archbishop, v. 100, vi. 305, 306 ; under each of the five British metropoles, vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 179).

Twf Dewy, or S. David's, vi. 104.

Twiford, synod of, vi. 208, 609 (Ind. Chr. 684).

Twinha, parish of, in diocese of Armagh, xi. 438.

Twyford, or river Taff, council of, xi. 468. See Tay-Gwyn.

Twick, Dr., letter of Usheer to, xii. 575.

Tyafira, not a metropolis, vi. 26.

Tyburnia regio. See Taberna.
Tyfeus, son of Badic, vi. 599 (Ind. Chr. 596). See Tyfei.
Tyfei, of Pennamhu, contemporary of S. Teilo, vi. 80; son of Badic and Anasumed, vi. 81.
Tyke, Iceland, vi. 429; S. Allbbe meditates a voyage to, vi. 429. See Thule.
Tymodec, parish of, i. lxvi.
Tymothan, lands of, i. 115.
Tye, river, vi. 149.
Tyrroll, Lady, Ussher's daughter, pension granted to, i. 271; letter of Ussher to, xvi. 297.
—, James, his dedication of Ussher's Power of Prince to Charles II., xi. 226-227; his reply to Dr. Heylin's charges, i. 289, calv.—clxxxiv.
—, Sir Timothy, in command of Cardiff, i. 242; dedicatory letter to, by Thomas Barlow, xi. 477-481; heir to Ussher's books and MSS., xi. 478; family of, descended from Ussher, i. 38.
Tyrrhenian sea, islands of, frequented by S. Patrick, vi. 394. See Capraria, Gallinaria.
Tysus, or Toivus, river, vi. 80.
Tzetzes, the brothers, v. 459.

U

Ua Dalann. See Nepos Daland.
Ua-Machensia, Colmanus, vi. 375.
Ubelinus, disciple of S. Dubricius, v. 53.
Udolphus Haro, v. 454.
Uffin, king of East Angles, vi. 580 (Ind. Chr. 492).
Uffings, or Picani, or Fiqueys, vi. 33.
Ul Torna. See Nepetes Torna.
Ulitta, Johannes de Curi ci subdener and prince of, vi. 372. See Ullagh, Uster, Ulli, Ultonia.
Ullagh, a part of Ultonia, vi. 286; inhabited by the Ulli, vi. 418. See Uldita.
Ulpheus, translator of the Scriptures into Gothic, xii. 227, 228.

Ulster, large churches of, had Culdeess, vi. 174; Conallus Rubus, lord of, vi. 352; John de Couer, first Earl of, vi. 372; William, Earl of, xi. 458; settlement of, under James I., li. iv., his care to preserve church property in, li. iv.; plantation of, favourable to Calvinism, i. 48; Annals of, vi. 261, 416, 421, 437, 445, 514, 515, 532, 534, 536, 542, 610 (Ind. Chr. 697). See Ullagh, Ulidia, Ultonia.
Ullanus, biographer of S. Brigid, vi. 534; son of Conchohhar, vi. 375, 534; biographer of S. Patrick, vi. 375; Trackna's informant, vi. 394; of Arbracean, vi. 584, 607 (Ind. Chr. 657); bishop, and saint of third order, vi. 479.
—, brother of S. Fурсa, vi. 605 (Ind. Chr. 693).
—, son of Phlilanaus, vi. 539, 604 (Ind. Chr. 697).
Ulti, or Ullani, who, vi. 418; Ulto-
rum Altitude, vi. 475.
Ultonia, S. Patrick visits, vi. 405, 568 (Ind. Chr. 432); where he dwelt longest, vi. 430; where S. Ibar was born, vi. 396; S. Frigidian son of a prince of, vi. 412; king of, persecutes S. Catalus, vi. 395.
Ultreogodi, or Witroutguth, wife of Child-
devert, vi. 52.
Ulvester, or Ulster, vi. 249.
Umbrasel, uncle of S. Samscon, vi. 50, 584 (Ind. Chr. 516).
Uncinata tela, vi. 141.
Undersever, town of, vi. 293.
Ungus, son of Urguilet, king of the Picts, vi. 187-195.
Uniformity, Act of, violation of, in Ire-
land, i. 21.
Universalis episcopus, name repudiated by a pope, li. 67.
Universities of Paris and Tilocum founded by Scoti, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 791).
Unnuss, or Oengus, a Pictish king,
Unnust—continued.
vi. 376, 611 (Ind. Chr. 756, 761).

Unwone, a priest, v. 184.

Ur of the Chaldees, xii. 11, 14.

Urbs Legationum, two of the name, v. 101; or Caer-Leon on Usk, an ancient see, v. 79; ecclesiastical capital of Cambria, v. 79, 111; primacy transferred to Menevia from, v. 104, 106; or Caerleon, Tremennus bishop of, v. 517; on Isc, when founded, vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 179); in Glamorgan, v. 383, 510. See Caer Legion.

—, or Caer-Leon ar Dom-dwy, or Chester, vl. 101.

Urgallia, Donatus king of, iv. 539.

Urgast, son of Fergus, Pictish king, vi. 173, 175-177.

Uriconium, v. 85. See Caer Urnach.

Ursula, daughter of Conan, v. 243.

—, S., daughter of Dioniath, vi. 153; and her companions, vi. 155, 169, 171, passion of, vi. 556 (Ind. Chr. 236); body of, bestowed on Glastonbury, vi. 162; her relics, vi. 163; accounts of, and her companions, by three writers, vi. 162-170; church of, at Rome, v. 246; patroness of Sorbonne, v. 244; stories concerning, refuted, vi. 164.

Ursulani, or Fitz Ursus, of Munster and Ulster, iv. 521.

Usallus, or Auxilius, vi. 383.

Usk, river, Caer-Leon on, v. 84.

Usshier, Ambrose, brother of primate James, his early death, i. 95, 315; an accomplished oriental scholar.

VOL. XVII.

Usshier—continued.

xv. 22; Eyre's eulogium on, vii. 614; his MSS., i. 96, 97.

—, James, his birth-place, i. 1, xv. 10; birth-day, i. 1, xvi. 25; his father's name and calling, i. 1; his pedigree, i. iii.—xiii.; original family name, i. 1; mother's name, i. 1; connexions, i. 1; taught to read by his aunts, i. 1; his early attention to the Scriptures, i. 2; alleged conversion of, i. 2; sent when eight years old to Fullerton's school, i. 4; limited education received there, i. 5; his family main instruments in founding Trinity College, i. 5, where he becomes a student, i. 6; his religious education closely attended to, i. 7; communi-

...
USSHER.—continued.

Thomas Bedley, i. 24; visits Christopher Goodman at Chester, i. 23; appointed chancellor of St. Patrick's cathedral, i. 24; resident at Finglas, xv. 198; preaches there every day, i. 24; endows the vicarage of it, i. 25; revisits England, i. 25; introduced to Camden and Sir Robert Cotton, i. 25; assists Camden in compiling his Britannia, i. 25, xv. 5; visits England every third year, and distributes his time between Oxford, Cambridge, and Sir Robert Cotton, i. 25, 26; proceeds B. D., i. 26; his fluency in speaking Latin, i. 26; studies Hebrew, xv. 20; appointed professor of divinity in Trinity College, i. 26; a volume of his prelections preserved, and printed in vol. xiv. of his works, i. 26, xiv. 1–523; arranges the primitive canons, i. 27; corresponds with Dr. Samuel Ward, i. 27, whom he employs to make extracts for him, xv. 84; examines the Decretals, i. 27; projects his Bibliotheca Theologica, i. 9, 27, 28; composes his treatise on Corbes, i. 28; styled literarum insignis pharus, i. 28; visits London to purchase books for Trinity College, and extends his literary acquaintance, i. 29; becomes publicly known, i. 30; his intimacy with Thomas Lydlat, i. 30; refuses the provostship of Trinity College, i. 31, xv. 445, 449; probable reason for his so doing, i. 32; proceeds, D. D., i. 33, xvii.–xix., subjects of exercises, i. 33; publishes his Christianarum Ecclesiariarum Successio et Status, i. 34; marries Phoebe Chalonor, i. 38; by whom he has issue, a daughter, subsequently married to Sir Timothy Tyrrel, i. 38; had the chief hand in compiling the articles of 1615, i. 43, 44, which obtained the royal consent, i. 47; elected vice-chancellor of Dublin University, in 1614, i. 49; visits London in 1615, i. 50; engages in public dispute in Trinity College, i. 50; reported to the king as a Puritan, i. 50, but recommended by a letter from the lord deputy and council, i. 50, 51; has frequent interviews with the king, i. 52; appointed bishop of Meath, i. 52, xv. 155, 272; deanship of Armagh sought for, by Primate Hampton, xv. 158; chosen to preach before the English house of commons, i. 53; preaches on 1 Cor. x. 17, i. 54; receives the thanks of the house, i. 54; this and another the only two sermons printed by him, i. 54; corresponds with primate on jurisdiction before consecration, i. 55; resigns his professorship, i. 55; consecrated in S. Peter's, Drogheads, his brother-in-law, the bishop of Dromore, being an assistant, i. 56; holds the rectory of Trim in commendam, i. 56; his zeal not abated by promotion, i. 56; his preaching attractive to the Romanists, i. 57; returns his certificate of the state of Meath diocese, i. 57, which is printed in his works, i. 4, cxxv.; preaches before the lord deputy, i. 58; his sermon badly received, i. 59, 60; addresses Lord Grandison on the subject, i. 58, 59; preaches an expository sermon, i. 60; appointed privy councillor, i. 60; delivers a speech in council chamber on oath of supremacy, i. 60, esteemed a wholesome exposition, i. 61; a copy sent to the king, i. 60, who returns a complimentary letter, i. 62; offends the Romanists in Meath, i. 63; charged with persecution, xv. 174; his diligence as a bishop questioned, i. 68; reprieved by Primate Hampton, who urges moderation, xv. 183; frequently absent in England, with royal license, i. 63, 64; spends three years in England, i. 64; preaches before the king at Wansted, i. 64; publishes the sermon,
Ussher—continued.

i. 64; answers the Jesuit's challenge, i. 64; great value of this work, i. 65; replies to Malone's rejoinder, i. 66; advanced to the primacy, i. 67; pension of £400 settled upon him, i. 67; a constant preacher in England, i. 67; seized withague, i. 67; visits Lord Mordant, i. 67, and has a discussion with Beaumont, i. 68, results, i. 68; returns to Ireland, i. 69; congratulations, i. 69; dispute with Dr. Ryves on jurisdiction, i. 70; assembles the prelates, and publishes protest, i. 73; preaches on toleration, i. 76; Bayle's remarks on his conduct, i. 77; his speech on a standing army, i. 78-80, fails in its object, i. 80; collects Oriental MSS., i. 89; assists Selden, i. 89; lends biblical MSS. to bp. Walton, i. 91; opens correspondence with Land, i. 92; censured by Lord Falkland, i. 95; loses his brother Ambrose, i. 95; consecrates Bedell, i. 97; his cousin appointed provost of Trinity College, i. 103; attends Lord Falkland on his departure, i. 104; converts Mr. James Dillon, i. 108; his zeal in winning over Romanists, i. 110; suffers from haemorrhage, i. 110; requested to preach on the birth of the prince, i. 110, xv. 523, his sermon, i. 111; efforts of, to restrain church spoliations, l. 112; his coolness towards bishop Bedell, i. 114, censures his encouragement of the Irish language, l. 118; reconciliation, i. 119; bishop Burnet's estimate of his character, l. 120, 121; publishes his history of Gotteschale, l. 123, which he dedicates to Vossius, i. 123, judicious arrangement of the work, i. 126; evinces a leaning to Calvinism, i. 126, 127; accused by Maugrin of literary piracy, i. 128; how this work escaped state censure, i. 131; visits London, and publishes his Religion of the Ancient Irish, i. 131; attacked by O'Sullevan Beare, i. 132; review of this work, i. 133-142; publishes his Veterrum Epistoliarum Hilberscarum Syll, i. 144; charged with favoring Presbyterianism, i. 146; but unfairly, i. 147, 148; Blair's charges against him, i. 148, his unsuccessful appeal to, i. 149; Livingston's qualified praise, i. 150; consents to a breach of statutes of Trinity College, i. 150, his censure of the fellows, i. 151, 152; his want of firmness, i. 153; his respect for Land, i. 154, 155; opposes appointment of provost Chappell, i. 156; his correspondence about the Cork monument, i. 157-159; his controversy about the primacy, i. 160, access in, l. 161, 162; preaches before parliament, i. 166; attached to the articles of 1615, i. 166; complies with Strafford's order regarding the canons, i. 172; displeases Strafford, i. 175, who still pleads in his favour, i. 176; opposes adoption of the English canons, i. 178; presides over high commission court, i. 188; moderates at divinity act, i. 188, xvi. 9; his observance of church holidays, i. 189, 190; his circular to prelates, i. 188-190; dispute with provost Chappell, i. 191-198; accident to, i. 198; opposes the holding of the provostship in commendam, i. 199, 200; visited in Drogheda by the lord deputy, i. 200; account of the palace there, i. 200; publishes his Immortal, i. 201; abandons bishop Bedell in his difficulties, i. 202, 203; publishes his Britannicarum Ecclesiay Antiquitates, i. 205, which was reprinted after his death, i. 207; preaches before parliament, i. 207; visits Oxford, i. 207; lodged at Christ Church, i. 207, xvi. 536; greatly followed, i. 207, 208; proposes a plan of moderate episcopacy, i. 208; the manuscript of which was pirated, but inhibited, i. 208; his Reduction
Ussher—continued.

of Episcopacy published by Dr. Bernard, i. 209; nature of his proposal, i. 209; his conduct on Strafford's attainder, i. 211; carries his last message to Laud, i. 211, 212, 218; his statement on the subject, i. 214; entry in his almanack, i. 214, 215; attends Lord Strafford till his death, i. 217-219; writes an account to Bramhall, i. 219; suffers from the times, i. 221; loses his property in the rebellion, i. 221; his library saved, i. 221, and removed to Chester, i. 221; pawns his plate and jewels, i. 221; granted the see of Carlisle in commendam, i. 221; offered a professorship in Leyden, i. 222; invited by Cardinal Richelieu, i. 222, by the queen regent of France, i. 223; preaches before the house of Lords, i. 223; his sermon pirated, i. 223, and entitled Vox Hibernie, i. 223, obtains inhibition, i. 224; his treatise on the Original of Bishops and Metropolitans, i. 225; Milton's contemptuous mention of him, i. 225; retires to Oxford, i. 227; lodged by Dr. Prideaux, i. 227; frequents the Bodleian library, i. 227; preaches frequently, i. 227; his style of preaching, i. 228; administers holy communion to the king, i. 228; summoned to the assembly of divines, i. 229; preaches against them, i. 230; his library confiscated, i. 231, but saved through the exertions of Featley and Selden, i. 231; his papers and correspondence seized, i. 232; meets Dr. Hammond at Oxford, i. 232; publishes his Epistles of Ignatius, i. 232; his controversy with Blondel and Salmansis, i. 233; his Epistles of Barnabas, i. 235; employs Christianus Rarius as foreign collector of MSS., i. 235, xvi. 53; created D. D. ad eundem, i. 235; engraving of, executed by University of Oxford, and inserted in his treatise de Symbolo, i. 236; named a deputy by the Irish privy council, i. 236; his answer to Sir Charles Coote, i. 236, 237; Pryme's gross language about him, i. 237; preaches at Oxford, i. 237; censures Romanists, i. 238; preaches before the king, i. 238; his opinion on the conflicting duties to king and parliament, i. 239-241; preaches before the king at Oxford, i. 242; proceeds to Cardiff, i. 242; lodges in the same house with the king, i. 243; remains nearly a year, i. 243; meditates a journey abroad, i. 243; goes to St. Donat's, i. 243; attacked and pillaged on the way, i. 243; received by Sir J. Aubrey, i. 244; nearly all his MSS. recovered, i. 245; agreeable stay at St. Donates, i. 245; attacked with severe hemorrhage, and his life despaired of, i. 245, 246; his religious composure, i. 245; his message to parliament, i. 246; testimony of, to the Protestant principles of the king, i. 246; his intended epitaph by John Greaves, i. 246; obtains passport for the Continent, i. 246; detained by Molton, i. 246, 247; invited to Londyn by the Countess of Petersborough, i. 247; subscription raised for him among the neighbouring gentry, i. 247; notifies his arrival in London, i. 247; examined before the parliamentary commissioners, i. 247; removes to Ryegate, i. 248; the Body of Divinity, published under his name, disavowed, i. 249, therefore omitted in his works, i. 250; appointed preacher at Lincoln's Inn, i. 250; collects his books, i. 250; publishes his Appendix Ignatiana, i. 250; his Diatriba de Symbolo Apostolico, i. 250; pension ordered to him by parliament, i. 251; his actual receipts, i. 252; omits his titles, i. 250, 252, 253; publishes his Dissertatio de Anno
USSHER.

Ussher—continued.

Solar, i. 253, account of the work, i. 253, 254; present at conference of Newport, i. 255; preaches there, i. 255; factional opposition to his sermon, i. 255; again proposes his scheme of church government, i. 255; the king consents, and Presbyterians approve, i. 256; the king’s proposal, i. 256, 257; Baxter’s account of his views on episcopacy, i. 257; his difficulty in dealing with the case of the Continental reformed churches, i. 258; injurious observations circulated concerning him, and his disclaimer, i. 258; his real sentiments, i. 259, 260; his judgment concerning dissenters, i. 260; displeases parliament, i. 260; prohibited from preaching at Southampton, i. 260; returns to Lady Peterborough’s at Charing-cross, i. 261; witnesses the king’s execution, i. 261; observed the anniversary as a fast, i. 292; his opinion on Cromwell’s usurpation, i. 266; publishes the first part of his Annals, i. 266; the chronology of which is adopted by the Reformed churches, i. 267; arbitrates between Capellus and Beato, xvi. 204-224; his letter to Capellus, i. 267; publishes his Syntagma, i. 267; his sentiments about the Septuagint, i. 269, 270; refuted by Valesius, i. 270, and more fully by Hody, i. 270, 271; this his last publication, i. 271; sits on Cromwell, i. 271; loses his wife, i. 271; receives a nominal grant of his own lands of Armagh, i. 271; resigns his professorship at Lincoln’s Inn, i. 272; his last sermon, i. 272; attends Selden, i. 272; sight fails, i. 272, xvi. 259, 265, 586; mediates with Cromwell for Episcopalians, i. 274; receives a favourable promise, i. 247, which was afterwards withdrawn, i. 274; returns to Ryegate, i. 274; endeavours to resume his Chronologia, i. 276; Dr. Parr preaches before him, i. 276; seized with his last illness, i. 276, 277; his last words, i. 277; day and hour of his death, i. 277, xv. 564; post-mortem appearance, i. 277; family wish to bury him at Ryegate, but Cromwell insists on a public funeral, i. 277, the grant for which falls short of the actual expense, i. 277; items of funeral expenses, i. 278; when and where buried, i. 279; church service read on the occasion, i. 279; funeral sermon preached by Dr. Bernard, i. 279.

—His personal appearance, i. 279; Sir P. Lely’s, the only good portrait, i. 279; an early riser, i. 279; temperate, though hospitable, i. 280; compared to S. Augustine, i. 280; character of his mind, i. 280, 281, of his temper, i. 280, 281; his chief exercise and amusement, i. 282; style of his conversation, i. 282; his dislike of profanity, i. 282; regular in his devotions, i. 283; honours of family prayer, i. 283; pastoral letter to the clergy of Carlisle, i. 283; his rubrical exactness, i. 284; his manner in preaching, i. 284; his reluctance to publish his sermons, i. 284; incidents concerning his sermons, i. 285; his instructions about preaching, i. 286; motive of his episcopal seal, i. 287; the review of his labours a consolation in the decline of his life, i. 287; charged with undervaluing the liturgy, i. 287; but unjustly, i. 283; avoided irregular ordinations, i. 288; discouraged the illiterate from entering holy orders i. 288; one happy exception, i. 288; his intercourse with Baxter, i. 295; his supposed gift of prophecy, i. 225, explanation, i. 295, 296; book of prophecies published under his name, i. 298; his opinion about the revival of popery, i. 297; his immense learning, i. 298, 299, and Selden’s panegyric on, i. 299; his literary
Ussher—continued.

services to bishop Walton, i. 299;
his taste for ecclesiastical antiquities,
xv. 4, 171; encourages the study of
Norse languages, i. 300; his ser-
vice to various learned men, i. 299;
his directions for the advance of
learning, i. 300; his proposition
concerning the disposal of prebends,
i. 301; his respect for the fathers,
i. 301, for learning, i. 302; his li-
brary, i. 302, 303; his posthumous
works; i. 304, 305, 307-314; Dr.
J. Greaves’ epitaph for him, i. 246,
322; catalogue of his MSS., i. 323.

— Biographers of:
See Aikin, Bernard, Dillingham,
Parr, Smith.

— Celebrity of:
Encomium by Dr. Barlow, xi. 480,
by Bootis, i. 121, by bishop Burn-
et, i. 120; by Camden, i. 25, by
Sir Robert Cotton, xv. 171, by Lo-
dovicus De Dies, i. 191, by Dilling-
ham, i. 298, by Draxus, xv. 125, by
Fitz Symonds, i. 12, 14, by Sir Mat-
thew Hale, xi. 586, by Hornius, xi.
585, by bishop King, xvi. 199, by
archbishop Laud, i. 122, by Dudley
Lofus, xvi. 56, by Oxford Univer-
sity, i. 235, by bishop Sanderson,
xl. 234, by Sarrius, xvi. 253, by
Selden, i. 89, 299, by Alexander
Sharp, xvi. 451, by Sir Henry Spel-
man, i. 28, by Stanhurst, i. 35, by
Valesius, i. 270, by bishop Walton,
i. 299, by Henry Wharton, xlii. 147,
148, 151.

— Character of:
his generosity, i. 10; liberality, xv.
547; conscientiousness, i. 25; ho-
nesty, i. 122; meekness, cheerful-
ness, and devotion, i. 280, 281,
283; patriotism, iv. 369; hospital-
ity, i. 280; temper, i. 280, 281;
defects in, i. 120, 122, 153; bishop
Burnet’s admirable review of, i.
120.

— Correspondence of:
See Letters.

Ussher—continued.

— Doctrines of:
Calvinistic, i. 44, 126, 132, 134,
163, 290; subsequently modified,
i. 290-295; held universal redeem-
tion, i. 291-294; on Romanism, i.
12-14, 18, 20, 108, 109; on Epis-
copacy, i. clxi; on orders, i. clii-v;
Dr. P. Heylin’s exceptions to, l. 289;
his grandson’s reply, i. 289, cxlvii-
cxxxiv.

— Habits of:
diligence, 8, 9, 60, 63, 279, 292,
287; an early riser, i. 279; tem-
perate, i. 280; exercise and amuse-
ment, i. 282; conversation, i. 282;
devotions, i. 283; demeanour in
church, i. 147, 284; observance of
church holidays, i. 189, 190; mode
of preaching, i. 284; style of hand-
writing, i. 193; borrowing books,
xv. 171, 223, 274, 283, 290, 291,
one traced to a shop, xv. 116.

— Learning of:
early evidence of, i. 8, 11; fluency
in speaking Latin, i. 26; great ex-
tent of, 86, 65, 298, 300; his vast
number of quotations, i. 65; Sel-
den’s panegyric on, i. 89, 299; uni-
versal acknowledgment of, see Cel-
brity of.

— Library of:
commenced, i. 10, 25, a priced cata-
ologue of, preserved, i. 25; placed in
Drogheda, i. 231; coveted by rebels,
i. 231; Dr. Bernard librarian of, i.
115, 231; removed to Chester, i.
231; deposited in Chelsea College,
i. 231; confiscated, and a portion
embezzled, i. 252; chief part re-
stored, i. 232; some cheests of books
taken to Wales, i. 243; which were
pillaged, i. 244; but nearly all re-
covered, i. 244; some MSS. lost, i.
245; library removed to Lincoln’s
Inn, i. 250; consisting of, 10,000
volumes, i. 250; intended as a be-
quest to Trinity College, i. 302; but
left to his daughter, i. 303; compe-
tition for, at sale, i. 303; prohibi-
Ussher—continued.

tion of its leaving the kingdom, i. 303; purchased by army from Ireland, and sent thither, i. 303; detained by Protector in Castle of Dublin, i. 303; injuries sustained by, while there, i. 303; finally presented to Trinity College, i. 303.

— Literary friends of:
Sir J. Boucharier, l. 29; Mr. Briggs, i. 29; Camden, i. 25; Capelius, i. 268; Sir Robert Cotton, i. 25, 29; Dr. Davenant, l. 29; Sir Matthew Hale, i. 250, 324; Ludovicus de Dieu, i. 9; Francis Junius, i. 300; John Greaves, i. 246, 322; Henry Hammond, i. 232, 234; Dr. Langbaine, i. 320; Thomas Lydlat, i. 30; Dr. Prideaux, i. 227; Sir Henry Saville, i. 29; John Selden, i. 29, 231, 272; Gerard John Vossius, i. 113, 250; Dr. Walton, i. 299; Dr. Ward, i. 27; Abraham Whelock, i. 300. See Letters.

— Personal appearance:
figure, l. 279; aspect, l. 279; portraits of, i. 236, 279.

— Preferments and honours of:
Catechist of Trinity College, i. 15; Proctor, Fellow, l. 15; Chancellor of St. Patrick's, i. 24; Professor of Divinity, i. 26; Provostship offered to, i. 31; Visco-Chancellor of Dublin University, i. 49; recommended for the deanship of Armagh, xv. 158; bishop of Meath, l. 52; Privy Counsellor, l. 60, xv. 189; Primate of Ireland, l. 67; bishop of Carlisle, i. 222; offered an honorary Professorship at Leyden, i. 222; D. D. of Oxford, i. 235; Preacher at Lincoln's Inn, i. 250.

— Style of:
playful, iii. 326, vi. 210; his use of quaint metaphors, xiii. 311.

— Works of:
1. De Christianarum Ecclesiarum Successione et Stata Historica Explicatio, London, 1613, i. 31; reprinted in 1678, with additions from the author's MS. notes, i. 36; object of it, i. 34; plan, ii. vii, viii; incomplete, i. 34; attacked by Sta- nihurst, i. 35; acknowledgment of errors in, xv. 78, 87, 91; replies to, xv. 148; verses on, xv. 96; reprinted from second edition in Works, ii., pp. 1-413.

2. Sermon preached before the Commons House of Parliament, 18th Feb., 1620; printed 1621; account of it, i. 54; one of the only two sermons printed with his allowance, i. 54, 314; reprinted in Works, ii., pp. 415-457.

3. Speech delivered in the Castle Chamber at Dublin, 22nd Nov., 1666; printed in 1622; account of it, l. 60; reprinted in Works, ii., pp. 459-467.

4. Declaration of the Universality of the Church of Christ, a Sermon on Ephesians, iv. 13, preached before the king, printed in 1624; account of it, i. 64; reprinted in Works, ii. pp. 460-506.

5. Answer to a Challenge made by a Jesuit in Ireland, London, 1625, account of it, l. 64; reprinted in Works, vol. iii.


7. Discourse of the Religion an- ciently professed by the Irish and British, London, 1631, account of, i. 131; abstract of, i. 133-142; never answered, i. 142; substance of, previously published, i. 131; reprinted in Works, iv., pp. 235-361.

8. Veterum Epistolarum Hibem- niearum Syllago, Dublin, 1632; account of, i. 143-146; a copy of, re- vised by Ussher and Bedell, l. 146; reprinted from amended copy in Works, iv., pp. 383-572.
Ussher—continued
9. Immanuel, or the Mystery of the Incarnation of the Son of God, printed 1638, account of, i. 201; reprinted in Works, iv., pp. 573—617.

10. Britannicarum Ecclesiæ Antiquitatum, Dublin, 1639, 4to, reprinted, London, 1677, fol., i. 207; scope of, vi. 544; intended to close at S. Augustin’s arrival, vi. 600 (Ind. Chr. 597); twenty years in hands, i. 205; thrice revised, vi. 649; description of, i. 206; reprinted from second edition in Works, vols. v., vi.

11. Disquisition touching the Asia properly so called, printed 1641, account of, i. 225; reprinted in Works, vii., pp. 1—39.

12. Original of Bishops and Metropolitans, printed 1641, account of, i. 225; reprinted in Works, vii., pp. 41—71.


14. Polycarpi et Ignatii Epistolæ, 1644, account of, i. 232; MSS. used for, i. 238; Prefaces and Dissertations of, only introduced in the Works, i. 234; Dissertatio de Ignatii et Polycarpi Scriptis, reprinted in Works, vii., pp. 87—267; Prefationes in Ignatium, Works, vol. vii., pp. 269—295.

15. Appendice Ignatiana, 1647, account of, i. 233, 234, 250; not reprinted in Works, i. 234.


17. De Macedonum et Asiacarum anno Solari Dissertatio, 1648, ac-

Ussher—continued
18. Annales Veteris Testamenti, London, 1650, account of, i. 266; second part published in 1654, i. 266; work not completed, i. 266; author corrects an error in, xvi. 185; portion of, written in 1653, x. 495; reprinted in Works, vols. vii., ix., xx.; Annalium Pars Posterior, Works, xi., pp. 1—175.

19. Epistola ad Ludovicum Capellum de Varentibus Textus Hebraicis Lociationibus, 1652, account of, i. 267; reprinted by author, i. 267; reprinted in Works, vii., pp. 587—609.


21. De Greca Septuaginta Interpretum Versione Syntagma, 1655, account of, i. 268—270; two ancient copies of the book of Esther, his letter to Capellus, and William Eyr’s letter to him, written in 1607, are annexed, i. 267; last work published by Ussher, i. 271; reprinted in Works, vii., pp. 437—622.

Posthumous Works of:
1. The Power Communicated by God to the Prince, commenced about 1639, i. 305, by command of Charles I., xi. 229; prepared for publication by the author, but lost, i. 305, xi. 229; recovered after his death, i. 306, xi. 230; published in 1661, by James Tyrrell, with preface by bishop Sanderson, i. 306; reprinted in Works, xi. 233—418.

2. Original of Corbes, Herenachus, and Termon Lands, written in 1609, printed in Vallancey’s Collectanes, i. 28; account of, i. 28; reprinted in Works, xi., pp. 419—445.

3. The first Establishment of
Ussher—continued.

English Laws and Parliaments in the Kingdom of Ireland, account of, i. 311; printed in Gutch’s Collectanea Curiosa, i. 314; reprinted in Works, xiii., pp. 447-463.

4. A Discourse showing when and how far the Imperial Laws were received by the old Irish, etc., written for Sir Arthur Duck, and incorporated in his treatise on Civil Law, i. 313; printed in Gutch’s Collectanea Curiosa, i. 314; reprinted in Works, xiii., pp. 465-473.

5. Chronologia Sacra, planned in 1654, i. 307; promised, ix. 267; resumed, i. 276; his last work, xi. 479, 483; left unfinished, i. 306; printed at Oxford in 1660, by Dr. Barlow, i. 307; and at Paris, i. 307; reprinted in Works, xiii., pp. 475-598, xiii., pp. 1-144.

6. Historia Dogmatica de Scripturis et Sacris Vernaculis, edited by Henry Wharton, 1590, account of, i. 308; attacked by Renaudot, i. 508, 509; reprinted in Works, xiii., pp. 145-495.

7. Dissertatio de Pseudo-Dionysii Scriptis, annexed by Wharton to the Historia Dogmatica, i. 310; reprinted in Works, xiii., pp. 497-520.

8. Dissertatio de Epistolae ad Laudienses, printed with the former, i. 308-310; reprinted in Works, xiii., pp. 521-523.

9. Reduction of Episcopacy into the form of Synodical Government, proposed in 1641, i. 209, 255; printed in Works, xiii., pp. 527-536.

10. Judgment, what is understood by Babylon in Apoc. xvii., xviii., published by Bernard, i. 304; only a rough draught, i. 304; printed in Works, xiii., pp. 537-543.

11. Judgment, what is meant by the Beast that was, and is not, and yet is, Rev., xvii., xviii., printed in Works, xiii., pp. 545-550.

Ussher—continued.


15. Sermons, Eighteen preached in Oxford, 1640, written from his mouth, printed, Oxford, 1689; i. 314; reprinted in Works, xiii., pp. 1-296; the Seal of Salvation in two Sermons, Works, xiii., pp. 297-334; two Sermons preached before the king, Works, xiii., pp. 335-364; MS. volume in Balliol College, containing thirty-six sermons, i. 314; fifteen now first printed, i. 315; in Works, xiii., pp. 365-606; other collections, i. 284, 315.


17. Praelectiones Theologicae, written 1610, i. 26, 321; printed in Works, xiv., pp. 199-523.


20. An Historical Narrative of the Controversy betwixt the Archbishops of Armagh and Dublin, touching the Primary, drawn up in 1634, i. 161; printed by Wilkins, Concilia, iv. 80-85, reprinted, i., Appendix, vi., pp. cxxvii.—cxliv.
Ussher—continued.

Unpublished Works of Dr. Parr’s catalogue of, i. 328.

1. Bibliotheca Theologica, commenced, i. 9, 27, 28, 319; cited, i. 310, xili. 520; promise of, ill. xiii., xv. 42; original preserved in the British Museum, i. 320; Dr. Langbaine’s transcript preserved in the Bodleian Library, i. 320; a copy, collated with original, made for the editor, i. 320; intractable condition of, i. 320; MS. containing first sketch of, in Trinity College, Dublin, i. 321.

2. Treatises on the Seventy Weeks, four, i. 321.

3. Collectanea and Collations, great masses of, in the Bodleian and Trinity College libraries, i. 318.


Spurious Works of:

1. Directions to the House of Parliament concerning the Liturgy and Episcopal Government, 1640, i. 208; suppressed by order of commons, i. 208; republished in 1660, i. 208.

2. Vox Hibernica, being notes of a Sermon preached before the House of Lords, 1641, i. 223; suppressed, i. 224; Dr. Bernard’s mistake about, i. 208.

3. Body of Divinity, printed in 1645, i. 248; dissavowed, i. 249, 250; frequently reprinted, i. 240.


Ussher, Dr. Robert, chosen Provost of Trinity College, 88, 101, 103; resigns, i. 155; becomes Archdeacon of Meath, i. 156; Bishop of Kildare, i. 156; letter of, to primate Ussher, xv. 96.

Uther Pendragon, v. 89, 517, vi. 564, 580 (Ind. Chr. 411, 493); succeeds Aurelius Ambrosius, v. 520, vi. 31; Usser—continued.

exploits of, vi. 581 (Ind. Chr. 497); defeats Pascentius, at Menevia, v. 521, 531; meaning of name, v. 538; probably the same as Natanleodus, v. 533, vi. 582 (Ind. Chr. 598); father of Arthur, v. 533, vi. 51, 223.

Uzaela, of Ptolemy, v. 85.

V

Vacarius, a teacher of law, in England, xi. 470.

Vadam Truim, or Ath-Truim, vi. 413.

Vaga, or Gavia, river, v. 84; in Wales, v. 440; or Wye, vi. 82, 196.

Valdenses, early condition of, li. 241.

See Waldenses.

Valdesius, de Dignitate Hispanic, vi. 299.

Valdus, Petrus, his travels, lii. 242.

Mapes’ description of, and of his sect, lii. 244.


Valentina lingua, in Spain, Scriptures translated into, xili. 359, 368.

Valentinian, law of, against the Pelagians, v. 359; his reply to his soldiers, xi. 343; Novella of, v. 425.

III., British appeal to, vi. 566 (Ind. Chr. 425).

Abbas Laterancensis, vi. 486.

Valerianus, endeavours to introduce Pelagianism into Alexandria, v. 306.

Valerus, Comes, v. 335.

Valerius, Henricus, refutes Usser’s theory concerning the seventy, v. 270, vi. 112; his Excerpta Polybiana, ix. 209; letter of, to Usser, xvi. 298, of Usser to, xvi. 300, 301.

Valle, Pietro della, i. 89.

Vallecruys abbey, inscription in, xvi. 556.

Vallis Sesconnani, vi. 408.
VALLUM ROMANUM — VICTORIUS ACQUITANUS. 187

Vallum Romanum, in Britain, v. 61.
Valvanus, vi. 222.
Vandals, said to have visited Britain and Scotia, under Genericus, v. 465, vi. 570 (Ind. Chr. 446).
Vandelbira, near Cambridge, vi. 570 (Ind. Chr. 446).
Vararism.,Estuarium, vi. 113.
Vascones, S. Firminus, bishop, celebrated among the, vi. 310.
Vaticanus Codex of LXX., vi. 518—527; estimate of, vii. 518.
Vaugb, Robert, MSS. of, xvi. 231; letters of, to Ussher, xvi. 184, 280, 555, 565, 591, 597.
Vecturiones, vi. 113; derivation of, vi. 114; a section of the Picts, vi. 116.
Vedelius, his edition of Ignatius' Epistles, vi. 274, xv. 207.
Venedotii in Arvon, vi. 44.
Venedotia, or North Wales, v. 110, vi. 56; ubi Lein, iv. 560; Malgo king of, vi. 45.
Venerabiliis, title applied to Coelius Sedulius by pope Gelasius, iv. 282.
Venerius of Marseilles, v. 415, vi. 9.
Venetia, or Guent, province of, vi. 45.
Venetia, or Vannes, in Armorica, v. 16.
Venice, duke of, xiii. 539, 560.
Vennes, olip Guenet, vi. 47.
Venta Belgarum, or Winchester, v. 84.
Veni, or Silurum in Monmouthshire, v. 84; Caer Went, episcopal seat of, v. 116.
Vendeliones, acts of, x. 301, 309, 311.
Vera, river, x. 337.
Vercellia, synod of, condemns Johannes Scotus' work, and Berengarius, ii. 55, 219, iv. 285.
Veremundus, Hispanus, vi. 143.
—, archdeacon of St. Andrew's, vi. 126, 208; a Life of St. Marnoc ascribed to, vi. 199.
Verena, virgin, vi. 154—159.
Vernacular languages, Scripture and liturgies primitively used in, i. 309.
Verolanum, olip Cair Mincip, v. 82, or St. Albans, vi. 97, 566 (Ind. Chr. 429).
Vertigomarus, or Vortigern, v. 467.
Verulam, or Werlambcestre, or Watling-strete, v. 199; so called from the river Warlame and Watling-strete, v. 200; inhabitants of, converted, v. 192; a city, v. 177; apostrophe on, v. 199; S. Germanus at, v. 376; marine traces found at, v. 183; book in old idiom of, v. 184; old inscription found in, v. 178. See Annable, Dersoldina-sylva, Holm-Hurst, Ilceum, Redburn, St. Alban's.
Vespasian, accession of, xi. 103.
Vesuult, an episcopal seat in North Wales, v. 111.
Vestiti, name for a class of the Waldenses, ii. 234.
Vestments, of a priest, seven, iv. 507.
Veta, or Welta, ancestor of Hengist and Illorsa, v. 444.
Vetus Rubus, or Menevia, v. 509.
Viterius, bishop, origin of the name, vi. 294.
Vibianus Thomasius, cardinal legate to Ireland, vi. 454; hisupidity, vi. 454.
Vicer-general, or chancellor, alleg:ed powers of, xv. 468.
Vicarius Dei, a title of kings, v. 125.
Vice, prevalent in Britain, v. 428.
Vicellus, George, Carmina Theologiae of, vi. 322.
Viertgill, father of Hengist, v. 444.
Victor, the angel, alleged guardian of S. Patrick, vi. 383, 388, 398, of the Scotic race, vi. 389.
—, or Desiderius, successor of Hilda,
Vindobona, or Vienna, v. 444.
Vindobonae, or Vindobona, v. 444.
Vindobona, or Vienna, v. 444.
Vindobona, or Vienna, v. 444.
Vindobona, or Vienna, v. 444.
Vindobona, or Vienna, v. 444.
Vindobona, or Vienna, v. 444.
Vindobona, or Vienna, v. 444.
Vindobona, or Vienna, v. 444.
Vindobona, or Vienna, v. 444.
Vindobona, or Vienna, v. 444.
Vigerius, river, vi. 311. 
Vilgardus of Ravenna, li. 84. 
Villalpaudos, John Baptist, error of, iv. 170. 
Villapagan, chapel of, i. cxiv. 
Vincentius Lirinensis, brother of Lupus, v. 372, 395; his objections, v. 423; his advice on the fathers, iii. 26. 
Vindemialis, a subscribing bishop to the Arusian act, vi. 26. 
Vinnianus. See Finian. 
Virgea ecclesia at Glastonbury, v. 182. 
Virgilius, S., an Irishman, contemporary of S. Kilian, iv. 462; dissembles his episcopal orders, iv. 462; Dodbna his companion, iv. 462; bishop of Salzburg, lv. 324, 462, 465; pope Zachary's observations about his orders, iv. 463; his charge against, iv. 464; summoned by him, iv. 464; apostle of Carinthia, iv. 324, 465; his controversy about antipodes, iv. 465; no literary remains of, but a glossary, iv. 465; pope Zachary's letter to Boniface concerning, iv. 461, 463-465; his Life by a disciple of Eberhard, iv. 462, 465. 
Virgmous, or Fergus, vi. 245; third abbot of Hy, vi. 600 (Ind. Chr. 598), 603 (Ind. Chr. 629). 
Viridi Legno, abbatia de, or Newry, v. 539. 
Viroconium, or Wroxcester, v. 84, 85. 
See Cair Urnach. 
Visitation, of Columbian monasteries by Adamnan, vi. 609 (Ind. Chr. 692). 
—, Royal, of Armagh province, i. 57. 
—, triennial, by primate, objected to by bishop Bedell, i. 119; fees payable at, xv. 468, 475. 
Vita, Columbanus' letter on, iv. 406. 
Vitallanus and Justinian, vi. 2. 
Vitalis, the Semipelagian, S. Augustine's correspondence with, iii. 537. 
Vitellius. See Guidellinus. 
Vitellius, xi. 10. 
Vitus, Stephenus, a correspondent of Ussher's, vi. 466; handsome compliment on, v. 458; communication of, to Ussher, vi. 269; his services, vi. 274; a conjecture of, vi. 377; mentioned, vi. 200, 541. 
Vivian, cardinal legate to Ireland, in 1176, 1186, vi. 454; his cupidity, vi. 464. 
Vodilus, thirteenth archbishop of London, v. 89; cause of his death, v. 89, vi. 573 (Ind. Chr. 453). 
Voelas, inscription of, xvi. 556. 
Volta, or Vault, vi. 423. 
Volusianus, edict of, against Celestius, v. 348. 
Vortigern, king of Britain, v. 489; various forms of his name, v. 471; accession of, vi. 564, 570 (Ind. Chr. 411, 457); his incest, v. 440; meets Germanus, v. 884, 440; invites the Saxons, v. 442, vi. 576 (Ind. Chr. 462); battle of, with Hengist, v. 471. 
Vortimer, or Guorthemir, son of Vortigern, vi. 575 (Ind. Chr. 459); successes of, v. 471-478; restores Christian churches, v. 386, 389; death of, v. 474. 
Vortiporius, king of Demetia, vi. 56, 62, 594 (Ind. Chr. 564). See Wortporeius. 
Vossius, Gerard John, "politissimi judicii vir," vi. 76, 77; Ussher seeks deanship of Armagh for, i. 113, xv. 477; invited to England, by Lord Brook, and prebend in Canterbury given to, i. 113, xv. 455, 478; in London, xv. 454, 462; Ussher dedicates his treatise de Symbolo to, i. 250, vii. 299, and his Gotteschatel Historia, iv. iii.; mention of, xv. 492, 404; letters of, to Ussher, xvi. 118, of Ussher to, xv. 455, xvi. 96, 134. 
—, Dr. Isaac, letter of, to Ussher, 160, of Ussher to, xvi. 116. 
Vox Hiberniae, a pirated work, i. 223. 
Vox Hiberniaecum, vi. 390.
VULFADUS — WALES.

Vulfados, Remorum Metropolis Econo- 

mus, iv. 60.

Vulgate version of the Scriptures, de- 

clared authentic, xiv. 201-203; 


Vulgair. See Holgair.

W

Wagria, in Saxony, v. 448.

Walafridus Strabo, his poem on Got- 
teschale, iv. 69-41; his date, iv. 

378.

Walchelin, bishop of Winchester, iv. 

518.

Waldenses, origin of, ii. 168, 169, 235- 

273; date of their origin, ii. 238; 

whence called, ii. 234; names of, 

see Induti, Insabbatati, Leonis, 

Passageni, Pauperae Lugdunenses, 

Perfecti, Valdenses, Vestiti; their 

popularity at Lyons, ii. 241; obliged 

to fly, ii. 242; their doctrines con- 
demned, ii. 243, 245; their appear- 

cance at council, ii. 244; distinct 

from Albigenenses, ii. 329-331; tenets 
of, ii. 174, 322, 334, same as of Pro- 

testants, ii. 334; testimonies con- 
cerning, ii. 169-172; same charges 

against, as early Christians, ii. 170, 

176; opposed to oaths, ii. 179, 180, 

reject Apostles' Creed, ii. 181; un- 
dervalue the angelic salutation, ii. 

181; charged with using only the 

Lord's Prayer, ii. 182; deny eucharis- 
tical power of priests, ii. 183; reject 

auricular confession, ii. 184; opposed 
to church endowments, ii. 185; 

translate the Scriptures, ii. 325; 

their use of the Scriptures, xii. 351, 

341; acknowledge only three orders, 

ii. 187; their errors not defined, ii. 

331-333; their confession of faith, 

ii. 326, 327; Reiner's testimony on, 

232, 233; two classes of, ii. 233, 

320; sects of, ii. 251, 252; the 

class Perfecti, ii. 233; other names 

for, ii. 284; prevalence of, ii. 325; 

alleged eucharistical errors of, ii.

Waldenses—continued.

189; edit of Ildefonsus against, ii. 

270-281; letter of Innocent III. on, 

ii. 288; Reiner's and Guido's com- 

missaries against, ii. 288, 289; de- 

signs for extirpation of, ii. 406; 

finally scattered, ii. 412; Person's 

statement on, ii. 259; Thuanus' 

statement on, ii. 261; history of, 

from the French, xv. 191, MSS. 

concerning, lost by Ussher, i. 245; 

writers on, see Aeneas Sylvius, 

Alarum, Alphonse de Castro, An- 

tonius Florentinus, Bernardus Lutz- 
enburgius, Camerarius, Ceccius, Cou- 

sard, Eubardus Bethunensis, Ecbert, 

Eymericus, Freherus, Greter, Guido 

Perpinianus, Gulielmus de Podio 

Laurentii, Lucas Tudeschis, Mapens, 

Marianus, Masson, Pegna, Person, 

Piligbodref, Prateclus, Rebrinanus, 

Reinerus, Sanders, Seyssellius, 

Wernerus.

Wal-broke, or Gale-broc, v. 191, vi. 

557 (Ind. Chr. 296).

Waldis, town, ii. 235, 237.

Waldis, alleged founder of Waldenses, 

ii. 232, 234.

Waldo, Peter, ii. 168, 235-237; two 

of the name, xv. 205. See Wal- 

dius.

Wales, visited by S. Patrick, vi. 569 

(Ind. Chr. 432); long resisted 

Roman Easter, iv. 326; especially 

the south, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 802); 

refuge of British bishops, v. 89, 

106; people of Verulam repair to, 

v. 192, 193; British retreat to, vi. 

93; two synods of Brevi and Vic- 

toria in, v. 541; and Cornwall, 

alone to Britain retain Christianity, 

vi. 599 (Ind. Chr. 697); tribes of, 

v. 98; seven sees anciently in, v. 

111-116; twelve sees in primarily, 

v. 117; four sees of, in Provinciale 

Romanum, v. 111; primacy of, vi. 

599, 602 (Ind. Chr. 597, 604); 

Ussher's sojourn in, i. 122-124; 

his informants on antiquities of, i. 

245.
Wales—continued.
Wales, North, seven sees in, v. 111.
—, South, or Deheu Barth, v. 108.
Walganiaus, who, vi. 31, 32.
Wall, Roman, in North Britain, account of, vi. 137-139; the British words Guelul and the Latin Vallum the same, vi. 158; earthen wall between Dunbar and Edinburgh, vi. 131, 585 (Ind. Chr. 422); stone wall erected in its place, vi. 586 (Ind. Chr. 426).
Wallworth, Mr., xvi. 497; conduct of, xvi. 499-502.
Walha, Abel, first scholar of Trinity College, Dublin, i. 7.
Walton, bishop, assisted by Ussher, i. 299; recommendation of his Polyglott, i. 299; obtains Biblical MSS. from Ussher, i. 91; his testimony on Ussher's doctrinal opinions, i. 292; preliminaries to the publication of his Polyglott, xili. 309; Letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 248.
—, John, archbishop of Dublin, sequestration of Glendalough by, xi. 428, 485.
Walman, a nephew of king Arthur, vi. 31, 589 (Ind. Chr. 538); sepulchre of, vi. 82, 228.
Walwerth, or Walwith, his history, vi. 82, 33.
Wandlocus, S., vi. 481.
Waran, river, vi. 844.
Warburga, S., church of, in Dublin, iv. 552; xv. 65, 68, 73.
Ward, Dr. Samuel, Ussher's correspondence with, i. 27; offered a post in Trinity College, Dublin, xv. 55; present at synod of Dert, xv. 145; his lectures on grace and free-will, xv. 600; his MS. of Bede, iv. 1; his library, iii. 24; letter of, to bishop Bedell, xv. 510, of Bedell to, xv. 508, 512; letters of, to Ussher, xv. 47-61, 76, 83, 85, 144, 177, 229, 268, 289, 293, 336, 338, 344, 347, 368, 402, 499, 579, 587, xvi. 520, 526; of Ussher to, xv. 37-46, 185, 220, 291, 352.
—, —, Sir James, his researches, vi. 545; compliment on, iv. 539; xv. 428; letters of, to Ussher, xvi. 461, 490.
—, Robert, Foxes and Firebrands of, i. 265.
Warnamceste, an old name of Verulam, v. 182, 184.
Warlame alveces, whence Verulam is named, v. 200.
Warlewash, William, ambassador of Henry I., ii. 199.
Warren, Edward, letters of, to Ussher, xv. 126, xvi. 324, 327, 341, 342.
—, Thomas, letter of, to Ussher, xv. 141.
Warwick, or Caer Guorichen, v. 84; church of, v. 209, vi. 558 (Ind. Chr. 505); St. Mary's of, when founded, v. 510; castle of, v. 510; chronicle of, v. 510.
Wasflia, a counterfeit historian, v. 253.
Waslocus, brother of Samson, v. 95.
Wastina, see-lands of, i. lvii. See Westina.
Water, a consideration in choosing a site for a monastery, vi. 350, 532.
Waterford, or Portlargy, an Ostman city, iv. 566; Malchus, first bishop of, iv. 518, consecrated at Canterbury, iv. 527, professes obedience to Anselm, iv. 655; Augustin, bishop of, iv. 553; letter from inhabitants of, to Anselm, iv. 327, 518, 519, 527; where Irish clergy submitted to Henry II., iv. 367; bulls for subjugation of Ireland, read at, iv. 550.
Wedal, or Vallis doloris, near Melrose, in Lodenesia, vi. 176.
Weden, principal idol of the Angli, vi. 227.
Weck, a division of time used by the heathen, xii. 580.
Welch St. Peter, at Ratisbon, vi. 510.
Weingart, monastery of, vi. 23.
Weithnochus, v. 485.
Well, sacred, charge against Aldebert concerning, iv. 459; near Beneventum, prophecy regarding, v. 538; grant of, with land, vi. 610 (Ind. Chr. 692).
Wellias, a Glastonbury saint, v. 132.
Wells, see of, founded, vi. 611 (Ind. Chr. 731); formerly Tethiscine, v. 87; see of Congreshury, transferred to, v. 540; near Glastonbury, v. 34.
Welsh, and Scots, intimacy of, vi. 49; primacy of, transferred, v. 104, 106; language of, baronets, iv. 561; translations by Giralda Cambrensis, iv. 560; their literature scanty, xvi. 185; their laws, xii. 468.
Wenereth, S., of Glastonbury, v. 132.
Weneveria, wife of king Arthur, vi. 590 (Ind. Chr. 442).
Wenilo, archbishop, vi. 60, 62.
Wentus, Comes, vi. 50, 585 (Ind. Chr. 520).
Wentworth, Viscount, dedication of the tract Immanuel to, iv. 575.
Werburgh's, St., Mr. Cook of, xvi. 320. See Warburga.
Werlanchester, or Verulam, v. 199.
Wermundus, bishop of Man, vi. 181.
West, denoting North, v. 111.
Westchester, anciently Cair Legion, v. 84.
Westina, chapel of, i. cxiv.; see-lands of, i. lvii.
Westmaria, where the Picts were defeated, vi. 106.
Westmer, a name of the British king Marius, vi. 107.
Westminster, ancient name of, v. 157; S. Peter's of, its site, v. 157; foundation of, v. 156, vi. 555 (Ind. Chr. 185); revelation concerning, vi. 288; its restoration and dedication, vi. 288, 601 (Ind. Chr. 604); alleged to have been dedicated by S. Westminster—continued.
Peter himself, vi. 289; ancient descriptions of, v. 156; alleged calamities of, v. 199, vi. 558 (Ind. Chr. 303); church of, profaned, v. 199; restoration of church of, vi. 98, 99; statutes of, xi. 452.
Westmorland, called from Westmarius, vi. 108.
West-Sexa, Hampshire and Somerset, v. 534; kingdom of, founded, vi. 585 (Ind. Chr. 519).
Wexford, see of, or Ferns, iv. 557.
Whalley, Thomas, letters of, to Ussher, xvi. 269, 271, 275, 278.
Wharton, Dr. Henry, edita two of Ussher's tracts, l. 308.
Whelock, Abraham, his obligations to Ussher, i. 306; his Saxon studies, xvi. 175; letters of, to Ussher, xv. 281, xvi. 175, 414.
Wherry, or Furye, parish of, i. cxxiv.
Whiskins, Mr., a preacher, xv. 465.
Whitaker, Dr., xv. 481.
Whitby, or Streaneshalch, in Yorkshire, iv. 344; synod of vi. 498; or Pharos, vi. 607 (Ind. Chr. 604); ancient records of, iv. 428.
White, or Albus, Gulielma, examination of, ii. 83.
Whitehall, Mr., xv. 162; James, letter of, to Ussher, xv. 334.
Whiteman. See Leucander.
Whitherne. See Candida Casa.
Whitburn. See Cressfield.
Wickham, William of, his suit for dilapidations, xvi. 157.
Wiclef, his English version of the Scriptures, xii. 348, 349, 353; assaulted by John Tissington, ii. 82, 167, 219, 491, vii. 106; opinions of, ii. 82.
Wicklow, or Wykingelo, formerly Kilmanchan, vi. 405.


Wighert, S., Life of, by Lupus Servatius, v. 442, 453.

Wigornia. See Worcester.

Wild, Dr., character of, i. 275.

Wilderness. See Israelites.

Wilfrid, bishop, vi. 610 (Ind. Chr. 694); receives tresses, vi. 489, 606 (Ind. Chr. 653); of Northambris, vi. 483; his dispute with Colman, vi. 498; his answer to Colman, iv. 346, vi. 508; succeeds Colman in see of York, iv. 348, vi. 208, 592; refuses consecration by Scotic bishops, iv. 348; improvements made by, iv. 348; his address, iv. 349; adopts rule of St. Benedict, vi. 607 (Ind. Chr. 664); driven from York, vi. 608 (Ind. Chr. 678); succeeded by Ceadda, iv. 349; Aeddi's Life of, iv. 344, vi. 489, 498; Frigeoduos Life of, iv. 346.

---, bishop of St. David's, v. 108.

Wilhald, his Life of Boniface, vi. 216, xii. 281.

Will, freedom of, Celestins' tenets on, v. 239; Pelagius on, v. 229, 300; given by God, xiii. 168-171.

Willegodus, abbot of St. Alban's, vi. 97, 612 (Ind. Chr. 793).

Willelmus de Eleshale, prior of Down, vi. 372.

---, Michael, bishop, vi. 169.

William, the Conqueror, imprisons Odo, ii. 201; his letter to Hildebrand, ii, 200, 201; Hildebrand's letter against, ii. 201.

--- Rufus, his resistance to the see of Rome, ii. 204; his boast about conquest of Ireland, iv. 525.

Williams, bishop, conduct of, about Strafford's death, i. 216.

Willibrordus, educated in Ireland, a missionary to the Frisones and Saxons, vi. 610 (Ind. Chr. 693); Alcuinus' Life of, iv. 388, vi. 270.

Wiltzeburga, mother of S. Ositha, vi. 250.

Wiltenborch, castle of, v. 483.

Win and Gwin, Welsh for white, vi. 522.

Winchester, church of S. Amphibalbus, in, v. 532, vi. 558 (Ind. Chr. 313); massacre at, v. 532; alleged disasters of, v. 201, vi. 558 (Ind. Chr. 303); restoration of, v. 154-156; built by king Lucius vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 180); dimensions of first church in, v. 155; consecration of church of, v. 199; church rebuilt under Constantine, v. 234-236; letter of Lancelot Andrews, bishop of, to Usaber, xvi. 492.

Wine, in the eucharist, iv. 279, 280.

Wingella, mother of S. Kieran, vi. 336.

Wingfield, Robert, v. 38.

Wingualoe, or Winwaloe, v. 484, vi. 574 (Ind. Chr. 453).

Wini, bishop of West Saxons, iv. 350.

Winiadla, conquered, vi. 34.

Winnimus, Welsh name for Finian, vi. 522, 581 (Ind. Chr. 500). See Finamus.

Winoc, a Briton, vi. 597 (Ind. Chr. 582).

Winton, or Winchester, old name of, v. 82, 390.

Winwaloe, S., a Briton of Armorica, v. 530, 580 (Ind. Chr. 493); death of, vi. 581 (Ind. Chr. 496), 582 (Ind. Chr. 504).

Winwick, in Lancashire, v. 82.

Wigorecastro, or Worcester, Oswald bishop of, iv. 570. See Worcester.

Wipped-feast, battle of, v. 477, vi. 577 (Ind. Chr. 495).

Wiraal, Bridebay chapel near, vi. 465.

Wirelandia, conquest of, vi. 34.

Wirhall, or Legecestria, v. 84.

Wirthgern, battle of, v. 471.

Wirtzburg, S. Kilian of, vi. 609 (Ind. Chr. 687, 689).

Witus, Camaracensium chorepiscopus, iv. 60.

Witern, or Candida Casa, vi. 201, 205.

Withur, ruler of Armorica, vi. 78.

Wodeford, William, citation by, from Ignatius, vii. 105.

Woden, v. 444.
WODENI MONS — YORK.

Y

Ybar-cyntracta, or Newry, iv. 530.
Ybruin, Ingen, mother of St. Laurence O'Toole, iv. 553.
Y-Coluinelle, vi. 239. See Iry.
Y-gall veilenn, or leterithus, v. 98.
Yglo Lasco, v. 454; fabled works of, v. 455.
Ye, island of, where Gotheric died, iv. 491.
Yn-heric-y-Gwydybl in Anglesey, vi. 105.
Yna, king, v. 32.
Ynis, i. e. Insula, vi. 457.
Ynis-gutrin, i. e. Insula Vitrea, v. 26, vi. 41, 440, 457.
Ynis-weryn, i. e. Insula turbæ, vi. 45.
Ynis-witrin, v. 28, vi. 410. See Glastonbury, Ynis-gutrin.
York, ancient names of, v. 93; Paganus, bishop of, v. 94; where Constantius Chlorus died, v. 94, vi. 558 (Ind. Chr. 568); first bishops of, v. 94; rescript of Severus from, xi. 468; Papalian said to have sat at, xi. 468; Severus died at, v. 128; Constantine born at, v. 216; an early see, v. 79; when founded, v. 94, 209, xi. 528 (Ind. Chr. 305); over Deira and Alba, v. 79; extended with Oswy's conquest, vi. 208; ancient metropolis of the British, v. 122, 123; second metropolis in Britain, vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 179); becomes a Saxon province, v. 103; desolation of, vi. 586 (Ind. Chr. 520); thirty years destined to a bishop, vi. 505 (Ind. Chr. 694); first Saxon bishop of, v. 100; why so small a province, v. 100; Ethorius, bishop of, present at council of Arles, v. 123, 256; Colman succeeded in, by Wilfrid, iv. 848, vi. 697 (Ind. Chr. 664);
York—continued.

of, removed to Lindisfarne, vi. 607 (Ind. Chr. 664); Taurinus, bishop of, v. 48; other bishops of, vi. 611, 612 (Ind. Chr. 778, 791); church of, v. 209. See Eboracum.

Young, Mr. Patrick, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 94.

Yr-ugain-mil-saint, a name given to the island of Bardsey, vi. 44.

Yrmínfridus, bishop of Beauvais, iv. 60.

Yserninus, ordained, vi. 338. See Iserninus.

Ytha, S., Life of, vi. 239.

Yvorus, an Ostman leader, at Limerick, iv. 566.

——, or Ibar, an Irish saint, vi. 336. See Ibar.

Ywanus, a bishop, vi. 169.

Z

Zabata, or Zapato, Spanish for shoe, ii. 234.
Zabulum, or barn, vi. 406; Zabulum Patricii, or Saul, vi. 406.
Zacharias, pope, Boniface's correspondence with, iv. 457-465; letter of to Witta, iv. 395; synod of Rome, under, ill. 305.
Zebédée, or Aristobulus, v. 21.
Zephyrius, pope, v. 198, vi. 149.
Zoroaster, his Hades, iii. 367.
Zosimus, pope, publishes pope Innocent's condemnation of Pelagius, v. 305; Celestius tried before, v. 310; defends Pelagius, v. 315, 316; sends his works to African bishops, v. 315, 328.
Zumel, Francis, iv. 373.
## INDEX

### OF

### PASSAGES OF SCRIPTURE,

### WHICH ARE THE SUBJECTS OF SERMONS.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Passage</th>
<th>Vol</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Genesis, xxxix. 3</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>353.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Chronicles, xxxiv. 33</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>567.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Psalm xxxii. 10</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>404.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>421.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>438.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>452.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>580.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>592.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lamentations, v. 16</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>77.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matthew, xiii. 44</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>539.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luke, i. 73-78</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>475.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, i. 12</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>150.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>xlv.</td>
<td>573.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>367.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>380.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Romans, v. 1</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>226.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>246.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>262.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>279.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vi. 14</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>523.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Romans, vi. 23</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>92.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vii. 15, 16</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>267.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xv</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>317.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>i Corinthians, ii. 29</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>192.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x. 17</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>417.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xiv. 33</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>335.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Galatians, iii. 22</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>60.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vi. 3, 4</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>31.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>506.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ephesians, i. 13</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>175.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii. 1-3</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>45.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv. 15</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>471.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philippians, ii. 8-9</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>126.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>140.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>i Thessalonians, ii. 13</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>557.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hebrews, ii. 14, 15</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>490.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv. 7</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>1.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>15.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Revelation, xxii. 8</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>107.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
INDEX
OF
PASSAGES OF SCRIPTURE,
CITED, ILLUSTRATED, OR EXPLAINED.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>GENESIS</th>
<th>GENESIS</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>1,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>27,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>31,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>8, 9,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>9, 17,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>17,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>24,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>15,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>16,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>16-19,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>19,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>20,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>21,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>22,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>4,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>7,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v.</td>
<td>8,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>9,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>31,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>8,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>82,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x</td>
<td>33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xi</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>{viii.}</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>{viii.}</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xii</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>{vi.}</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1–4</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>{xii.}</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10,12</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xiii</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xiv</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xvi</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xvi</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xvii</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10,11</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xviii</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12,13</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xix</td>
<td>7–14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Genesis</td>
<td>Exodus</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------</td>
<td>--------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xliiv.</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>29, 31-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xlv.</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>6,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xlvii.</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>26, {iii.}</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>27, {xii.}</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>xlv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xlviii.</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>15, 16-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xlix.</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>10,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>14, 15-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>33,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>22, 26-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
## EXODUS — DEUTERONOMY

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Exodus</th>
<th>Deuteronomy</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>xl.</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>34, 35.</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**LEVITICUS**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>44.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>148.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xvi.</td>
<td>16, 17.</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>502.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>143.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>15.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xix.</td>
<td>29.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>451.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>17.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xx.</td>
<td>9.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>438.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxi.</td>
<td>1.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>337.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>308.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxvi.</td>
<td>11, 12.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>556.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**NUMBERS**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>46.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>60.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>24, 30.</td>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>44.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>69.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>16.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>69.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>148.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>13.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>433.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x.</td>
<td>29.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>239.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>471.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>17, 25.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>605.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>6–8.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>566, 610.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>35.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>82.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>233.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xix.</td>
<td>19.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>387.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xx.</td>
<td>24.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>468.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxi.</td>
<td>18.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>273.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxiv.</td>
<td>17.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>390.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxvi.</td>
<td>9, 10.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>328.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>36.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>40.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>55.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>55.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxvii.</td>
<td>3.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>228.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxvii.</td>
<td>25.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>583.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxviii.</td>
<td>41.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>588.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxxii.</td>
<td>3.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>3.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Chap.** | **Ver.** | **Vol.** | **Page**
---|---|---|---
| i. | 3. | - | (xliv. 9.)
| 9, 15. | - | xi.| 274. |
| 17. | - | xi.| 256. |
| iii. | 14. | - | xi.| 583. |
| iv. | 2. | - | xiv.| 446. |
| 12. | - | ii.| 443. |
| v. | 25, 27.| - | iv.| 611. |
| vii. | 7. | - | ii.| 9. |
| 25, 26.| - | ix.| 351. |
| ix. | 5. | - | iii.| 547. |
| 13, 24.| - | xii.| 82. |
| x. | 22.| - | {vii.| 40. |
| xvi. | 8.| - | vii.| 160. |
| xxvii.| 6.| - | xi.| 360. |
| 8. | - | {xiv.| 57. |
| 9, 12.| - | xiv.| 59, 61. |
| 14. | - | xii.| 48. |
| xviii. | 15, 16.| - | iv.| 610. |
| xxii. | 23. | - | xiv.| 233, 492. |
| xxiii. | 7.| - | xv.| 254. |
| xxvi. | 5.| - | {xii.| 38. |
| 9. | - | xi.| 552. |
| xxviii. | 1.| - | vii.| 44. |
| xxxi. | 6.| - | iv.| 588. |
| xxi. | 4., 5.| - | i.| 207. |
| 7.| - | iv.| 442, 457. |
| 8.| - | iv.| 57. |
| 22.| - | iii.| 327. |
| 34.| - | iv.| 215. |
| 35.| - | vii.| 463. |
| 39.| - | vi.| 61. |
| 40–43.| - | iv.| 215. |
| 43, 43.| - | xiv.| 231. |
| xxxiv. | 1.| - | xiv.| 491. |
| 7.| - | vi.| 448. |
| 8.| - | xiv.| 9. |
### Joshua

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>16, 17</td>
<td>xi</td>
<td>350</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>xiv</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>18, 21</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>438</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>xv</td>
<td>221</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>xi</td>
<td>275</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v.</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>443</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>11, 12</td>
<td>xii</td>
<td>85</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x.</td>
<td>12, 13</td>
<td>viii</td>
<td>152</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>13</td>
<td>viii</td>
<td>77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>23</td>
<td>xii</td>
<td>84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>xii</td>
<td>84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>15</td>
<td>xiv</td>
<td>510</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xv.</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>vi</td>
<td>539</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>59</td>
<td>xiv</td>
<td>232</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xvi.</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>392</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xix.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>xiv</td>
<td>490</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxiv.</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>xii</td>
<td>3, 17</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Judges

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>xix.</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxii.</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>xi</td>
<td>276</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Ruth

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>xii</td>
<td>76</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>3, 6</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>393</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>12</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>1–7</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>600</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### 1 Samuel

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>13–15</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>421</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>10</td>
<td>xi</td>
<td>282</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>18, 14</td>
<td>vi</td>
<td>70</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>25</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>588</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>450</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>vii</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>239</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>xiv</td>
<td>510</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x.</td>
<td>23</td>
<td>vi</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>xi</td>
<td>299</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>xi</td>
<td>338</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>xi</td>
<td>340</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xvi.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>xii</td>
<td>104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xv.</td>
<td>33</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>515</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xvi.</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>xii</td>
<td>76</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxiv.</td>
<td>12, 13</td>
<td>xi</td>
<td>335</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxv.</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>535</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxvi.</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>392</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>xi</td>
<td>339</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxviii.</td>
<td>23, 24</td>
<td>xiv</td>
<td>305</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### 2 Samuel

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>14, 16</td>
<td>xii</td>
<td>339</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>xiii</td>
<td>254</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>616</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x.</td>
<td>24, 25</td>
<td>xii</td>
<td>337</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>xii</td>
<td>425</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>90</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>102</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### 2 Samuel

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>-xl.</td>
<td>282.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xv.</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>165.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xvi.</td>
<td>23</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>54.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xvii.</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>587.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xix.</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>299.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xx.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>399.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td></td>
<td>vili.</td>
<td>123.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxi.</td>
<td>5, 6</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>337.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxii.</td>
<td>5, 6</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>334.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>401.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>91.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td></td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>306.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxiv.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>366.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### 2 Kings

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>332.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>281.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>580.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td></td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>421, 446.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>46</td>
<td></td>
<td>v.</td>
<td>282, 326.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>47, 50-</td>
<td></td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>92.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>281, 366.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>20</td>
<td></td>
<td>99.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xvi.</td>
<td>15, 21-</td>
<td></td>
<td>98.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23, 29-</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>98.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xix.</td>
<td>18</td>
<td></td>
<td>463.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xx.</td>
<td>11</td>
<td></td>
<td>31, 32.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxi.</td>
<td>10, 13</td>
<td></td>
<td>341.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>360.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxi.</td>
<td>49</td>
<td></td>
<td>100.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>51</td>
<td></td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>99.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### 1 Kings

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>332.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>281.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td>3.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>27</td>
<td></td>
<td>580.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>421, 446.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>46</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>282, 326.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>47, 50-</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>92.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>281, 366.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>20</td>
<td></td>
<td>99.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xvi.</td>
<td>15, 21-</td>
<td></td>
<td>98.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23, 29-</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>98.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xix.</td>
<td>18</td>
<td></td>
<td>463.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xx.</td>
<td>11</td>
<td></td>
<td>31, 32.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxi.</td>
<td>10, 13</td>
<td></td>
<td>341.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>360.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxi.</td>
<td>49</td>
<td></td>
<td>100.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>51</td>
<td></td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>99.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### 1 Chronicles

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>18</td>
<td></td>
<td>303.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>19.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>11, 12</td>
<td></td>
<td>64.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>491.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>588.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>24</td>
<td></td>
<td>490.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x.</td>
<td>13, 14</td>
<td></td>
<td>184.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxiv.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>44.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6, 81</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>43.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxix.</td>
<td>1, 20</td>
<td></td>
<td>340.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12, 13</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>267.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14, 16-</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>592.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### 2 Chronicles

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>2</td>
<td></td>
<td>3.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>64.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>18</td>
<td></td>
<td>579.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>421.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>37, 39-</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>92.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>1, 2</td>
<td></td>
<td>579.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>288.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>13, 15-</td>
<td></td>
<td>490.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>7</td>
<td></td>
<td>339.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xv.</td>
<td>17</td>
<td></td>
<td>490.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>103.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xvi.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td>102.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xix.</td>
<td>6</td>
<td></td>
<td>256.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10, 11</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>69.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xx.</td>
<td>7</td>
<td></td>
<td>586.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapter</td>
<td>Verse</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------</td>
<td>-------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxii. 2</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>489</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxii. 2</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxii. 2</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxiv. 7</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxiv. 7</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>448</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxiv. 7</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>510</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxvi. 18</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>il.</td>
<td>463</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxviii. 19</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>489</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxviii. 24</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxix. 3</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxix. 3</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>386</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxx. 17, 18</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxxi. 6</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>489</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxxiv. 33</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>567</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxxv. 22, 23</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxxvi. 9, -</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>142</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxxvi. 9, -</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>490</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxxvi. 9, -</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>379</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxxvi. 9, -</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>282</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ezra.</td>
<td>i.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xli.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ezra.</td>
<td>i.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xli.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ezra.</td>
<td>v. 3-5</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>viii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ezra.</td>
<td>v. 5-7</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>viii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ezra.</td>
<td>vi. 1-14</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>viii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ezra.</td>
<td>vi. 19-22</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>viii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ezra.</td>
<td>vii. 23</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>viii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nehemiah.</td>
<td>vii. 26</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>{ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nehemiah.</td>
<td>vii. 26</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>{xii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nehemiah.</td>
<td>vii. 29</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>viii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Esther.</td>
<td>i. 2-9</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>viii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Esther.</td>
<td>i. 12-15</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>viii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Job</td>
<td>Psalms</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----</td>
<td>--------</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxxiv. 15</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>319.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18, 30</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>125.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xl.</td>
<td>322.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxxvi. 21</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xl.</td>
<td>355.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxxvii. 7</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>326.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxxviii. 7</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>18.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>-</td>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>269.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>311, 406.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xl. 23</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>196.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xli.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>101.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xlii. 8</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>150.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>44.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chap.</td>
<td>Ver.</td>
<td>Psalms</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>--------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xlix.</td>
<td>12, 13, 14</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>188, 217, 328</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>li.</td>
<td>7, 10, 17</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>2, 103, 62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lv.</td>
<td>21, 23</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>456, 457, xc</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lvil.</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>22, 29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lix.</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>110, 143, xcv, 10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lx.</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>456, xcvii. 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lxi.</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>421, 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lxii.</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>496, 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lxiii.</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>546, 174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lxv.</td>
<td>1, 2, 3</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>540, 420, 22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lxvi.</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>582, 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lxvii.</td>
<td>1, 16, 18</td>
<td>xvi.</td>
<td>471, 473, 145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lxviii.</td>
<td>18, 19</td>
<td>xvi.</td>
<td>471, 477, 468</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lxxi.</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>601, 136, 353</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lxxii.</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>368, 374, 322</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lxxv.</td>
<td>10, 12, 13</td>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>22, 374, 322</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lxxv.</td>
<td>7, 10, 11</td>
<td>xv.</td>
<td>478, 366, 84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lxxvi.</td>
<td>1, 2, 3</td>
<td>xvi.</td>
<td>324, 365, 360</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lxxvii.</td>
<td>4, 6, 8</td>
<td>xvi.</td>
<td>242, 73, 22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lxxviii.</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>360, 369, 251</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Chap.</th>
<th>Ver.</th>
<th>Psalms</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>lxxxv.</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>617, 632, 403, 29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lxxxi.</td>
<td>1, 2</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>360, 369, 251</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cxxvi.</td>
<td>6, 7</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>438, 614, 438</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cxxxii. 3</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>422.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>567.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>473.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cxxxiii. 1</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>422.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>v.</td>
<td>16, 163;</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>213.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>441.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>514.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cxxxvi. 6</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>375.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cxxxvii. 3</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>103.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>585.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cxxxviii. 5</td>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>251.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cxxxix. 13</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>601.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cxii. 5</td>
<td>xv.</td>
<td>255.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>333.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cxiii. 2</td>
<td>v.</td>
<td>326.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cxxiv. 3</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>496.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cxlv. 14</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>33.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>487.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cxlv. 4</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>322.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cxlvi. 4</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>167.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>xviii. 15</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>163.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xviii. 17</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>98.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xix. 10</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>363.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>175.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxii. 10</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>370.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>224.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxii. 14</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>402.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxiv. 21</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>341.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>163.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxvi. 10</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>65, 201.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>344.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxvii. 20</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>400.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxx. 3, 4</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>577.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>521.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31</td>
<td>i.</td>
<td>239.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Ecclesiastes.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>l. 7</td>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>14.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>l. 14</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>175.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>420.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>360.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>324.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv. 12</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>561.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vi. 6</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>324.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>420.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>155.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vili. 30</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>136.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vii. 2</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>378.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ix. 3</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>406.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>328.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>155.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x. 4</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>179.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xl. 3</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>189.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>130, 145, 152.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xili. 7</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>319.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>66, 67.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>214.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>l. 2</td>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>521.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v. 2</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>414.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>420.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vi. 4</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>420.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vii. 4</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>479.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Isaiah</td>
<td>Jeremiah</td>
<td>Lamentations</td>
<td>Ezekiel</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td>--------------</td>
<td>---------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lviii. 9, iii. 462</td>
<td>xxxi. 18, iii. 145</td>
<td>iv. 20, xi. 276, 282</td>
<td>21, ii. 432</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lx. 1-4, ii. 11</td>
<td>xxxiv. 1, viii. 245</td>
<td>v. 16, xiii. 77</td>
<td>iii. 18, 20, iv. 436</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2, ii. 11</td>
<td>xxxix. 2, 5, xii. 120</td>
<td>iv. 4, 5, xii. 124</td>
<td>iv. 6, i. 22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14, iv. 498</td>
<td>lii. 12, 15, xii. 120</td>
<td>viii. 15, ii. 447</td>
<td>viii. 15, xii. 447</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lxii. 4, iv. 233</td>
<td>28-30, xiv. 505</td>
<td>ix. 4, xiv. 240</td>
<td>ix. 4, xvi. 216</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16, iii. 448</td>
<td>31, 32, xii. 132</td>
<td>xiii. 19, iv. 437</td>
<td>xii. 13, xi. 379</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lxv. 1, vi. 129</td>
<td>xvii. 12, 13, xi. 379</td>
<td>xvi. 2, vi. 57, 61</td>
<td>xvi. 4, iv. 156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2, ii. 18</td>
<td></td>
<td>20, iv. 108</td>
<td>20, vi. 108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lxvi. 21, vii. 43</td>
<td></td>
<td>24, iv. 82</td>
<td>24, iv. 82</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24, vi. 62</td>
<td></td>
<td>26, iv. 103</td>
<td>26, iv. 103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>27, iv. 52</td>
<td>27, iv. 52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>30, 31, iii. 164</td>
<td>30, 31, iii. 164</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>xix. 2, vi. 57, 61</td>
<td>xix. 2, vi. 57, 61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>xxxi. 20, ii. 114</td>
<td>xxxi. 20, ii. 114</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>xxxii. 21, iii. 332</td>
<td>xxxii. 21, iii. 332</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>27, iii. 319</td>
<td>27, iii. 319</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>xxxiii. 8, iv. 436</td>
<td>xxxiii. 8, iv. 436</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>11, iv. 31</td>
<td>11, iv. 31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>xiv. 283</td>
<td>xiv. 283</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>xxvi. 1, 2, xii. 129</td>
<td>xxvi. 1, 2, xii. 129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>xxvii. 1, xii. 140</td>
<td>xxvii. 1, xii. 140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>xxix. 7, xi. 344</td>
<td>xxix. 7, xi. 344</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>xxx. 10, vii. 483</td>
<td>xxx. 10, vii. 483</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>xxxi. 15, iii. 399</td>
<td>xxxi. 15, iii. 399</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapter</td>
<td>Volume</td>
<td>Page</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------</td>
<td>--------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daniel</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>133</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>390</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>578</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>xi</td>
<td>322</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>xi</td>
<td>282</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>vi</td>
<td>409</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>17, 25</td>
<td>xi</td>
<td>340</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>154</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v.</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>394</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18, 19</td>
<td>xi</td>
<td>283</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>xi</td>
<td>366</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>10, 22</td>
<td>xi</td>
<td>355</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>6, III</td>
<td>17</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18, 14</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>615</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>291</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>164</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>598</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>326</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>xiii</td>
<td>224</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24, 25</td>
<td>viii</td>
<td>308</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>18</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x.</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>533</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>273</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>319</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>142, 174</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>vi</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hosea</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>457</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>615</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>75</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>74</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>225</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x.</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>866</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>544</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>582</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>616</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>xi</td>
<td>366</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>iiii</td>
<td>409</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>170</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joel</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>420</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Amos</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>152</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v.</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>xi</td>
<td>582</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>1, 6, 7</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>424</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>8-10</td>
<td>viii</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonah</td>
<td>i.</td>
<td>3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Micah</td>
<td>i.</td>
<td>14</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>4</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>8</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Habakkuk</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zephaniah</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>11</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Haggai</td>
<td>i.</td>
<td>13</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>3-9</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>160</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>186, 609</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zechariah</td>
<td>i.</td>
<td>1-6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>9</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v.</td>
<td>3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>12, 13</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>117</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### 1 Maccabees — Matthew

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>27-32-</td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>369.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>33-50-</td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>371.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>1, 2-</td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>371.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>3-27-</td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>372, 374.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>28-56-</td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>373, 374.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>57-61-</td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>379.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x.</td>
<td>3-21-</td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>390.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>22-47-</td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>391.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>48-50-</td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>392.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>51-58-</td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>393.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>59-68-</td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>399, 400.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>405-412.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>412-415.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>156.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>415-420.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>41</td>
<td>x.</td>
<td>x.</td>
<td>51.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>422-424.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>299.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xv.</td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>424-426.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xvi.</td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>427-434.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### 2 Maccabees

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>1-</td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>249.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1-6-</td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>262.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>33-</td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>115.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>61-</td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>340.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v.</td>
<td>11-</td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>285.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>22-</td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>318, 333.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vi.</td>
<td></td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>302.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>314, 316.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>23-</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>340.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>13-24-</td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>355.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>viii.</td>
<td></td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>384.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>6, 7-</td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>331.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>28-36-</td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>386.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>340, 342.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x.</td>
<td></td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>343, 344.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1-5-</td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>338.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>8-</td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>389.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xi.</td>
<td></td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>347.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>29-</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>392.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xii.</td>
<td></td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>348-351.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>38-43-</td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>351, 352.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td></td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>355-356.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>15-</td>
<td>xvi.</td>
<td>206.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xvi.</td>
<td></td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>366, 370.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1-37-</td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>389.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>40-</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>417.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### NEW TESTAMENT

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Matthew.</th>
<th>Matthew.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>i. 8</td>
<td>ii. 15-18-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>vii. 462.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11, xii.</td>
<td>19-21- x.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>480.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16, xi.</td>
<td>ii. 2- iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>20.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18-24- x.</td>
<td>6- iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21, iii.</td>
<td>8- xiii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>15- ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>17- iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii. 4, vii.</td>
<td>24- xii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>6- iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6, xiv.</td>
<td>506.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### MATTHEW

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>10,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>420.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16,</td>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>463.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18,</td>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>187.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v.</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>177.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10-12</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>856.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>276.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>12.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>484.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>277.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>198.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>37,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>223.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>2,</td>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>73.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>280.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>426.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>111.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>146,148.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14,15</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>162.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>281.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>1,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>441.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>436.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7,</td>
<td>v.</td>
<td>862.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>438.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>37.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15,</td>
<td>li.</td>
<td>135.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15,16</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>458.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>313.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>74.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29,</td>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>73.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27,</td>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>74.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>8,</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>195.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11,12</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>281,288.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>391.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17,</td>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>463.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>13,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>95,155.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x.</td>
<td>12,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>264.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>177.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23,</td>
<td>li.</td>
<td>15.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25,</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>352.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>224,496.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>218.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>3,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>295.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>9,</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>428.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18,</td>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>46.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>613.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>12.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29,</td>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>29.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>18,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>592.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24,</td>
<td>xv.</td>
<td>222.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25,</td>
<td>li.</td>
<td>423.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29,</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>13.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32,</td>
<td>xv.</td>
<td>247.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>36,</td>
<td>xv.</td>
<td>252.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>848.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>16,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>595.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24,25,</td>
<td>li.</td>
<td>497.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>13.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>80,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>186.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>44,</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>599.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>47,48</td>
<td>v.</td>
<td>8.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>49,50</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>185.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>52,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>144.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>3,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>284.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>498.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5,</td>
<td>xv.</td>
<td>236.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6,</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>447.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>285.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>42.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14,</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>474.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>158.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22,</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>328.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16,</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>503.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17,</td>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>73.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17,</td>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>21.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>402.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19,</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>462.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>246.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24,</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>826.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28,</td>
<td>li.</td>
<td>15.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>593.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>145.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>18.</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>140.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>-------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xvi.</td>
<td>3,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>164.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>10,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>244.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>11,</td>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>23.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>12,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>244.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>17,</td>
<td>i.</td>
<td>458.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>18,</td>
<td>x.</td>
<td>72.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>85,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>22,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>387.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xix.</td>
<td>5,</td>
<td>i.</td>
<td>237.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>6,</td>
<td>i.</td>
<td>492.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>8,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>57.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>9,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>263.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>11,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>15.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>12,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>182.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>28,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>409.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xx.</td>
<td>9,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>552.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>13,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>570.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>28,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>98,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>163.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>591.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxi.</td>
<td>5,</td>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>403.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>13,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>420.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>30,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>309.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxii.</td>
<td>13,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>391.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>18,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>218.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>21,</td>
<td>i.</td>
<td>85.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>145.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>30,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>246.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>42,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>580.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>43,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>598,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>616.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxiii.</td>
<td>2,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>78.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>3,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>475.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>5,</td>
<td>i.</td>
<td>17.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>9,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>144.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>13,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>323.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>29,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>334.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxiv.</td>
<td>7,</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>76.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>14,</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>15.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>15,</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>18.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>20,</td>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>62.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>24,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>312.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>29,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>110.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>36,</td>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>2.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>41,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>267.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxv.</td>
<td>18-30</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>451.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>34,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>90.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>41,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>95,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>150.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>46,</td>
<td>v.</td>
<td>291.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

MARK.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>2,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>318.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>144.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>5,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>594.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>8,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>142.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>52,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>583.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>58,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>588.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>7,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>120.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>8,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>187.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>18,</td>
<td>x.</td>
<td>844.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>27,</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>4.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>29,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>247.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>3,</td>
<td>x.</td>
<td>505.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>11,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>286.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>8,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>821.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>9,</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>447.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>11,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>236.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1,</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>15.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>44,</td>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>62.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>24,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>287.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>30,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>247.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>25,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>66.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>33,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>246.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>36,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>597.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>25,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>178.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>291.</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>324.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------</td>
<td>-------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xvi.</td>
<td>15,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>xi.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>16,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>19,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>20,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LUKE.</td>
<td>i.</td>
<td>4,</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>6,</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>10,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>16, 17,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iii. 144.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>20,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>31, 32,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>34, 37,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>35,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>37,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>38,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>42,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>51,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>v.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>57,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xi.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>68,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>x.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>71,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>73-75,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>77,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>1,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>x.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>vi.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>5, 6,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>x.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>14,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>xiv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>33-32,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iii. 486.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>36,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>ix.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>37,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>ix.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>40,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>51,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>52,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>x.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>1, 2,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>x.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>x.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>23,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>x.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>27,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>x.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>36,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xi.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>4, 8, 12,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xv.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**MARK — LUKE.**
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>LUKE</th>
<th>JOHN</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Chap.</strong></td>
<td><strong>Ver.</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xvii. 10,</td>
<td>(iii.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xviii. 8,</td>
<td>(ii.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10,</td>
<td>(iv.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35,</td>
<td>(xv.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>36,</td>
<td>(iii.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxi. 24,</td>
<td>(ii.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22,</td>
<td>(iii.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxii. 1, 7,</td>
<td>(iv.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15,</td>
<td>(iv.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18,</td>
<td>(iii.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19,</td>
<td>(ii.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20,</td>
<td>(ii.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25,</td>
<td>(xiv.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>50,</td>
<td>(ii.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31,</td>
<td>(xiv.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>82,</td>
<td>(iv.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40,</td>
<td>(xiv.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>46,</td>
<td>(iv.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iili. 280, 548,</td>
<td>889,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxiii. 43,</td>
<td>(iv.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>(xiv.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>46,</td>
<td>(xiv.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxiv. 26,</td>
<td>(iv.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>49,</td>
<td>(iv.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v.</td>
<td>365.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v.</td>
<td>32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>35, 36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>vi</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>31, 32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>38</td>
<td>iv</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>44</td>
<td>ii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>55</td>
<td>iv</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>59</td>
<td>xiv</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>39, 41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x.</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>ii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>iv</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>iii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xvi.</td>
<td>20-23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35</td>
<td>xi.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xix.</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>vii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>34</td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>49</td>
<td>iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xx.</td>
<td>6, 8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>71</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>vii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxi.</td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>xii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Acts.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1-5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>34, 35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>22, 23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------</td>
<td>-------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Chap.</strong></td>
<td><strong>Ver.</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xv.</td>
<td>11,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>18,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>19,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>28,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xvi.</td>
<td>6,7,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>8,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>11,12,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>18,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xvii.</td>
<td>23,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>24,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>27-29,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>28,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>34,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xviii.</td>
<td>5,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>21,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>22,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xix.</td>
<td>4,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>10,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>14,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>35,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xx.</td>
<td>16, 17,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>17,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>24,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>26,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>27,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>28,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>30,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>31,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>32,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>35,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxi.</td>
<td>10,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>38,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxi.</td>
<td>3,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>16,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>24,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxiii.</td>
<td>8,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxiv.</td>
<td>3,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>5,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>6,10,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxvii.</td>
<td>18,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>26,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>29,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>38,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>9-12,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v.</td>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>15, 16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### Romans

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>33</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>78.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>34,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>50.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>35,</td>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>29.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>241.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>5</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>419,425.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>8</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>518.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>11</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>343.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>18</td>
<td>i.</td>
<td>861.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>19</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>245.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>468.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>24</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>472.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xiii. 1</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>371.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>286,291,</td>
<td>381,371.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>xl</td>
<td>245,329,</td>
<td>339.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>li.</td>
<td>145,146,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>468.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>xl</td>
<td>245,269.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>li.</td>
<td>372.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>xl.</td>
<td>255.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>4, 8</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>441.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>22</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>37.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>29.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xv.</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>500.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>20, 21</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>77.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>30</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>445.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xvi.</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>250.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>16</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>612.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>17</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>421.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>20</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>616.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>25</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>16.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### 1 Corinthians

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>480.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>8</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>420,429,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>469.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>18</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>450.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>21</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>436.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>23</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>608.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>27</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>240.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>30</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>477.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>480.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>9,10,</td>
<td>63.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>7,</td>
<td>35.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>viii</td>
<td>7,</td>
<td>245.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v.</td>
<td>1,</td>
<td>428.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>140.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>5,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>221,458.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

219
### 1 Corinthians — 2 Corinthians

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>xv.</td>
<td>247</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>22</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>818</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>34</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>245</td>
<td></td>
<td>33</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>337-351</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>36</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>349</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>v.</td>
<td>324</td>
<td></td>
<td>xv.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>12</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>441</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>592</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x.</td>
<td>3, 4</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>211</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4, 5</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>17</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>6</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>64</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>7, 8</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>440</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>15</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>457</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>16</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>426, 436</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>17</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>417</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>20</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>21</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>103</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>22</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>103</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>23</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>24</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>335</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>25</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>26</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>605</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>27</td>
<td>xv.</td>
<td>612</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>28</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>62</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>29</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>267</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>30</td>
<td>xivi.</td>
<td>192</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>31</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>197</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>32</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>208</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>33</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>278</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>21</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>5</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>33</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>8</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>144</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>11</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>145, 475</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>12</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>419</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>13</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>437</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>22</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>419</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>23</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>423</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>24</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>263</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>25</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>272</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>2, 3</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>164</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>439</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>401</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>20</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>565</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>21</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>35</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

2 Corinthians:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>445</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>258</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>140, 170</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>143, 277</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>435, 437</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 CORINTHIANS — GALATIANS.</td>
<td>221</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------------------</td>
<td>-----</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Chap.</strong></td>
<td><strong>Ver.</strong></td>
<td><strong>Page.</strong></td>
<td><strong>Chap.</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>7-13</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>611.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>127, 146.</td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>611.</td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>36.</td>
<td>v.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>5, 7, 11.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>516, 614.</td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>486.</td>
<td>iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>146.</td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>648.</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>xvi.</td>
<td>356.</td>
<td>8, 9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v.</td>
<td>6, 8</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>177.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>544.</td>
<td>13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>441.</td>
<td>14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>441.</td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14, 15</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>608.</td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>602.</td>
<td>18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>143, 145.</td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>140, 149, 150, 152.</td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>502.</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>v.</td>
<td>62.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16, 17</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>437.</td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>424.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>158.</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>22</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>605.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>7, 8</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>425.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>320.</td>
<td>19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x.</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>147.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>149.</td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>616.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>7, 162.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14, 15</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>136.</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31</td>
<td>xv.</td>
<td>248.</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>2-4</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>250.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>150.</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>583.</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>153.</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>149.</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Galatians.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>8, 9</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>228.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>140.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### Galatians

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>1,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iv. 65.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iv. 441.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3, 4,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>31.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iv. 692.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>i,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>495.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iv. 615.</td>
<td>xiv. 409.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Ephesians

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>4,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>vi. 7.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>5,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xi. 182.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>li. 425.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xi. 876.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>liii. 152.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xiii. 175.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19, 20</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iv. 600.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xiv. 177.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>1-5,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iii. 517.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>ii. 8, 88.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>3,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>vi. 389.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4, 5,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iv. 603.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xv. 245.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>vi. 128.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iv. 295, 109, 602.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>ii. 9.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iv. 508, 588.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>liii. 416.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iii. 306.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iii. 504.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xiv. 18, 445.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21, 22,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>lii. 425.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>22,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>6,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>10,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>ii. 501.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>16,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>ii. 436.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>17,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iv. 607.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>19,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>ii. 501.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Ephesians

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>3,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>ii. 419, 481.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>5,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>ii. 481.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>7,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>ii. 488.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>8,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iv. 145.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>9,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xiv. 175.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>10,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xiv. 176.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>11,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iv. 610, 612.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xiv. 8.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>12,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>ii. 435.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>13,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>ii. 420, 435, 471.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>15,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>ii. 435, 505, 506.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>16,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>ii. 433, 506.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>18,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iii. 517.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>22-24,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iv. 605.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>24,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>viii. 14.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>29,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iii. 149.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>50,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iii. 221.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v.</td>
<td>14,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iv. 614.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>16,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xiv. 345.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>17,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iv. 241.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>21,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xl. 352.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>24,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xl. 550.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>26,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iii. 148.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>30,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>ii. 430.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>32,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>lii. 438.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>1,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xxiv. 347, 352.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>8, 9</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xi. 322.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>13,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>vi. 219.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Philippians

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>1,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>vii. 46.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>6,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iv. 141.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>10,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>ii. 484.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>16,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>ii. 605.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>17,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iv. 177.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>19,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xli. 419.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philippians</td>
<td>Colossians</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------------</td>
<td>------------</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chap.</td>
<td>Ver.</td>
<td>Vol</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---</td>
<td>---</td>
<td>---</td>
<td>---</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>29</td>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>20, 24, 28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>1, 2</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>423</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>607</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4-8</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>593</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>126</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>560, 590</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>379</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>iiii.</td>
<td>524, 541</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>9, 33, 109, 143, 146, 147, 616</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Chap.</th>
<th>Ver.</th>
<th>Vol</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>16, 17</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>18, 19</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iiii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>viii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>14, 16</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>16</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iiii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>18, 19</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xi.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>20, 21</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xi.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>25</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xi.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xi.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>13</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>vii.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>1 Thessalonians</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Chap.</td>
<td>Ver.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v.</td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>2 Thessalonians</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Chap.</td>
<td>Ver.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>6, 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>27, 34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### 2 Thessalonians

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Chap</th>
<th>Ver</th>
<th>Vol</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>7, 8</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>10.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>543.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>85, 129,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>9,</td>
<td></td>
<td>130.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>75.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>10, 11</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>238.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>11,</td>
<td></td>
<td>69.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>102.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>12,</td>
<td></td>
<td>493.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>15,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>106.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>v.</td>
<td>540.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>12,</td>
<td></td>
<td>301.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>129.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v.</td>
<td></td>
<td>493.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>21,</td>
<td></td>
<td>616.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### 1 Timothy

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Chap</th>
<th>Ver</th>
<th>Vol</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>2, 4, 5, 15, 20</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5,</td>
<td></td>
<td>v.</td>
<td>155.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20,</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>458.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### 2 Timothy

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Chap</th>
<th>Ver</th>
<th>Vol</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>10,</td>
<td></td>
<td>5.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16,</td>
<td></td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>220.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18,</td>
<td></td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>228.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>7, 9, 12, 14, 15, 16</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td></td>
<td>122.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4,</td>
<td>v.</td>
<td></td>
<td>284.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12,</td>
<td></td>
<td>v.</td>
<td>139, 428,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>567.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6,</td>
<td></td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>689, 591.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12,</td>
<td></td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>513.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1,</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>72.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14,</td>
<td></td>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>44, 76.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15,</td>
<td></td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>579.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16,</td>
<td></td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>616.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Timothy</td>
<td>Hebrews</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>107.</td>
<td>i.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>504.</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>xiv. 90</td>
<td></td>
<td>vii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>90</td>
<td></td>
<td>viii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15, 16, 17</td>
<td>xi. 93</td>
<td></td>
<td>xii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Titus</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>i.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>ii. 484</td>
<td></td>
<td>iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>vii. 75</td>
<td></td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>76</td>
<td></td>
<td>v.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>44</td>
<td></td>
<td>vi.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v.</td>
<td>70</td>
<td></td>
<td>vii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12, 15, 16</td>
<td>vii. 413</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>345.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>462.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>149.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v.</td>
<td>331.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10, 11, 12</td>
<td>xi. 465</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hebreoes</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>iv. 610</td>
<td></td>
<td>i.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>605, 611</td>
<td></td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>506.</td>
<td></td>
<td>iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>418.</td>
<td></td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6, 14, 15</td>
<td>xv. 593</td>
<td></td>
<td>ix.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>269.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>3, 4, 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>281.</td>
<td></td>
<td>9, 12, 14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7, 9, 12</td>
<td>269.</td>
<td></td>
<td>13, 14, 15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13, 14, 15</td>
<td>472.</td>
<td></td>
<td>16, 17, 18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>483.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>28</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>590.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>32,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>576.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>32</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>590.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>37</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>473.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>38</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>596.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>40</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>597.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>382.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>6</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>37.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>8</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>596.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>9</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>586.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>13-16</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>280.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>16</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>588.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>17, 18</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>27.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>22</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>40.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>25</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>392.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>33</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>395.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>40</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>392.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>141.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>3</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>29.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>593.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>5</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>387.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>6</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>400.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>9</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>543.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>18, 21</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>164.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>22</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>418.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>23</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>582.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>29</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>585.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>424.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>10</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>479.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>280.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>15</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>277.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>16</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>277.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>20</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>506.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>29</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>340.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>547.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>17</td>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>24.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>17,</td>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>27, 29.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>18,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>152.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>20</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>374.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>21</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>258.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>23</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>59.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>23</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>596.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>24</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>326.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>28</td>
<td>i.</td>
<td>212.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>37</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>407.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>38</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>466.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>39</td>
<td>i.</td>
<td>502.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>40</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>538.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>40</td>
<td>i.</td>
<td>502.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>41</td>
<td>i.</td>
<td>212.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>41</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>359.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>42</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>443.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>42</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>356.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>43</td>
<td>xvi.</td>
<td>253.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>44</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>130.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>45</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>98, 130.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>46</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>583.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>47</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>145.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>547.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>17</td>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>24.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>17,</td>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>27, 29.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>18,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>152.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>20</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>374.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>21</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>258.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>23</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>59.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>23</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>596.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>24</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>326.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>28</td>
<td>i.</td>
<td>212.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>37</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>407.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>38</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>466.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>39</td>
<td>i.</td>
<td>502.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>40</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>538.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>40</td>
<td>i.</td>
<td>502.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>41</td>
<td>i.</td>
<td>212.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>41</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>359.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>42</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>443.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>42</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>356.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>43</td>
<td>xvi.</td>
<td>253.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>44</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>130.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>45</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>98, 130.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>46</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>583.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>47</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>145.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

1 PETER.
# 1 Peter — Jude

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>1 Peter</th>
<th>2 Peter</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>3,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>viii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20,</td>
<td>viii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21,</td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

## 2 Peter

| i. | | ii. | 484. | 13, | | vii. | 432. |
| | | | | | | | |
| 19, | | xiv. | 13. | | | | 607. |
| | | | | | | | |
| 21, | | iv. | 610. | 18, | iii. | 163. |
| | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | | |
| ii. | | ii. | 24. | | | iv. | 602. |
| | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | | |
| 8, | | iv. | 216. | 7, | iv. | 582. |
| | | | | | | | |
| 4, | | iii. | 366. | 12, | ii. | 436. |
| | | iv. | 226. | 16, | iii. | 130. |

## 1 John

| i. | | ii. | 484. | 13, | | vii. | 432. |
| | | | | | | | |
| 19, | | xiv. | 13. | | | | 607. |
| | | | | | | | |
| 21, | | iv. | 610. | 18, | iii. | 163. |
| | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | | |
| ii. | | ii. | 24. | | | iv. | 602. |
| | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | | |
| 8, | | iv. | 216. | 7, | iv. | 582. |
| | | | | | | | |
| 4, | | iii. | 366. | 12, | ii. | 436. |
| | | iv. | 226. | 16, | iii. | 130. |

## Jude

| iii. | 6, 7, | xi. | 508. | | | | |
| | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | | |
|-------|------|------|-------|
| i.    | 1    | ii.  | 2.    |
|       | 4    | vii. | 60.   |
|       | 5    | iii. | 409.  |
|       |      | iv.  | 617.  |
|       | 13   | ii.  | 116.  |
|       | 18   | iii. | 145, 152, 409. |
|       |      |      | 140.  |
|       | 20   | vii. | 45.   |
|       |      | xv.  | 248.  |
|       |      |      | 116.  |
|       | ii.  |      | 531.  |
| ii.   | 1    | vii. | 46, 75. |
|       |      | xiv. | 4.    |
|       |      |      | 8.    |
|       | 2    | ii.  | 118.  |
|       | 10   | ii.  | 5.    |
|       |      | iii. | 427.  |
|       |      | xiv. | 8.    |
|       |      |      | 13.   |
|       |      |      | 177, 222. |
|       | 13   | ii.  | 496.  |
|       | 14   | ii.  | 450.  |
|       | 17   | xiii. | 331. |
|       | 20   | ii.  | 450.  |
|       | 24   | ii.  | 166,492. |
| iii.  | 1    | vii. | 45.   |
|       | 7    | iii. | 151.  |
|       | 17   | iv.  | 201.  |
|       | v.   |      | 578.  |
|      | 3, 4 | iv.  | 689.  |
|      | 5    | iv.  | 689.  |
|      | 9    | iv.  | 686.  |
|      | 12   | iv.  | 608.  |
| vi.   | 2    | ii.  | 25.   |
|       | 7    | ii.  | 4.    |
|       | 8    | iii. | 408.  |
| vii.  | 2    | ii.  | 291,293. |
|       | 3    | xv.  | 240.  |
|       | 9    | iv.  | 556.  |
|       | 10   | xiii. | 583. |
|       | 12   | ii.  | 182.  |
| ix.   | 1    | ii.  | 78, 101, 118. |
|       | 7    | ii.  | 135.  |
|       | 10   | ii.  | 441.  |
|       | 20, 21 | iii. | 75.  |
|       | 4    | ii.  | 297.  |
| xii.  | 8, 9 | iii. | 324.  |
|       | 19   | ii.  | 473.  |
|       | 9    | ii.  | 10.   |
|       |      | viii. | 15.  |
|       | 11   | xii. | 657.  |

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>102.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>15</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>214.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>17, 18</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>19.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>i.</td>
<td>xii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>3</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>103.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>8</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>608.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>11</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>201.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>12</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>272.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>13</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>130, 353.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>17</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>196.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>12</td>
<td>xl.</td>
<td>358.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>13</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>177, 222.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>8</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>422.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>308.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>17</td>
<td>xli.</td>
<td>323.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>13</td>
<td>v.</td>
<td>253.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>15</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>81.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>5</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>39, 477.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>6</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>542.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>8</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>20.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>8</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>547.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>9</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>35.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>9</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>516, 549.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>10</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>162.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>13</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>477.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>17</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>272.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>18</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>475.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>543.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>3</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>75.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>539.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>7</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>478.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>21</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>58.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>23</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>75.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>23</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>543.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>7</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>566.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>13</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>25.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>16</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>598.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>20</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>25.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>1, 284.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>25.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>-------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xx.</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>8, 158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>592</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>127, 160</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>217</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxi.</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>586</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
INDEX
OF
AUTHORS AND WORKS CITED.

A
Abarbinel, in Genesim, viii. 22.
Abbanus, S., Vita, vi. 348, 429.
Abbo Floriacensis, Vita S. Edmundi, ill. 224, v. 470.
Abelardus, Petrus, ii. 214, 275.
Aben Ezra, Commentarii, ill. 320, xiv. 488, xv. 819, 820.
Abingdonensis Liber, v. 80.
Abraham Chajah, Spes mundi, vi. 268.
Abramus, Nicolaus, Pharus Veteris Testamenti, xi. 589, 591-597, xii. 8, 92, 37, 47, 49, 52, 53, 58, 68, 69, 73, 90.
Abulensis. See Tostatus.
Acacius, Catena, iii. 71.
Accursius, Glossa ad Justiniani Institutiones, xi. 315.
Achilles Staturis, in Aratum, iii. 374, 375.
Acta Eruditorum, Lipsiae, i. 12.
Adamnanus Attinensis, Vita S. Patricki, vi. 375.
Aedanus, or Moedhog, Vita, vi. 469, 531, 532.
Eadwardus, Carme ad Winfrithum, vi. 321; Epistole, iv. 411.
Eadmerus, or Eadmerus, or Eadmerus, Geeta, v. 184; Historia Novorum, ii. 205, 236, iv. 327, 510, 513, 567, v. 115, vi. 196; Vita Dunstani, ill. 345, 358, vi. 326.
Eilfredus, Praefatio in Gregorii Pastoralis, iv. 284.
Eilfricus, Epistole, ii. 72, 210, iii. 88; Homilia Paschalis, ii. 57, 58, iii. 85-87.
Elnothus, Vita Cantuli, v. 381, vi. 281.
Elredus Rheiellensis, Genealogia S. Davidis regis, ii. 72; Vita S. Edvardi, vi. 288; Vita S. Niniani, vi. 299.
Alvareus, Gallicus, de Sacramento Ordinis, lib. 310.

Amalarius, de Ecclesiasticis Officis, lib. 31, vi. 489, xii. 294; Epistola ad Guittardum, ii. 31.

Ambrosiust, de Abel et Cain, iii. 143, 144, 227; de bono Mortis, iii. 182, 238, iii. 287, 362, 554; de excidio Hierusalem, ii. 12; de fuga seuclui, iii. 500; de Incarnatione, iii. 333, 402, 414; de interpilnione Job, iii. 257; de mysterio Paschae, iii. 299; de Noe et arca, xi. 519, 520, 524; de obitu Theodorei, iii. 408, v. 221; de obitu Valentiniani, iii. 203, 204, 217, 287; de Presumptio, iii. 103, 108, 127, 139, 141, 172; de Sacramento, i, 20, 408, 445; de Spiritu Sancto, iii. 122, 123, 127, 128, 129; de Virginitate, iii. 345; xii. 438; Enarrationes in Psalmos, i. 14, ii. 61, 223, 238, 289, 287, 455, 554, xi. 329, 221, xii. 232—248, 588; xiv. 218, 440; Expositio in Lucam, ii. 24, iii. 96, 129, 455; in Rom., i. 439, 475, xii. 280, 340; in 1 Cor., vii. 250, xiv. 163; in 2 Cor., vii. 243; in Eph., iii. 303; Apologia Daviti, xi. 310; Epistola, iii. 125, 156, 204, 350, 506, 581, vi. 119, 356, xi. 318, 391, 414, 415; exhortatio ad Virginitatem, iii. 503; de Officiciis, iii. 43, 44; Hexaemeron, xii. 478; Oratio contra Auctentiam, xii. 414; Commentarii in Epistolas Paulinorum, controvery concerning, xiv. 245; Roman edition of his works, vi. 357, falsification of a passage in, iii. 20.

Ambrosius Anserbertus in Apocalypse, ii. 12, 62, iii. 506, iv. 8, 9.

Ambrosius Camaldulensis, vi. 361, xii. 510.

Ambrosius de Vignate. See Vignate, Ambrosiust de.

Amerbachius, Vitas, Constitutiones Caroli Magni, xii. 280.

Annalians Marcellinus, Historiae, ii. 232.

Annalians—continued.

34, vi. 265, 222, 226, 263, 385, 448, vi. 112, 115, 116, 338, x. 417, xii. 405, xii. 11.

Ammonius, Harmonia Evangelica, lib. 71.

Amphilochius, Of Iconium, ad Seleucum, iv. 213; cited, i. 507; spurious Life of S. Basil, ii. 78, 131.


Anastasius Antiochenus, de Passionibus Martyrum, v. 15.

Anastasius Bibliothecarius, in Dionysiis Hierarchiam, iv. 112; Epistola ad Carolum Calvum, iv. 483—486, vii. 324, xii. 502; Vita Bonifaci III., i. 37.

Anastasius Sinae, Hexaemeron, ii. 79, iii. 296, xii. 222; Questiones, i. 139, 140, 170, 240, 276, 295, 303, 309, 438, 556, 565, vi. 102, 860, xii. 367, xii. 296, xiv. 311; "Odyssy, xii. 222, 223, xiv. 223, 441.


Andreas Cassianus, in Apocalypse, ii. 4, 8, 14, 19, 20, 192, ii. 214, 225, 365.

Andreas Hierosolymitanus, Sermones, xii. 249, 386.

Andronicus, Dialogus contra Judzos, iii. 304.

Angelus, Paulus de, Descriptio basilicae S. Maria, vi. 192.

Angelocurator, Daniel, Chronologiae Prodromus, xi. 566.

'Al Nien, Theodoric. See Nien, Theodoric.

Animosus, Vita S. Brigidae, vi. 534.

Anzevillanus, Johannes, Architrecium, vi. 32.

Annales. See Chronicon.

Annales Anglo-Saxonici, vi. 57, 84, 258, xiv. 250.

Annales Bollandi. See Aventinus, Joannes.
ANNALES — ARISTOPHANES. 233

Annales Cantuarienses. See Canterbury.
Annales Francorum, v. 485.
Annales Fuldenses. v. Fulda.
Annales Hiberniæ. See Cinn, Dowling, Marleburgh, Pembroke, Ross, Tighernach, Ulster.
Annales Petroburghenses. See Peterborough.
Annales Waverleienses. See Waverley, Annales de.
Ansburtus, Ambrosius. See Ambrosius Ansbertus.
Ansegisus, Capitularia Caroli, ii. 59, xi. 422, 426, xii. 275.
Anselmus, S., Epistolæ, iv. 513, 515, 519, 521, 528, 527, 528, 530, 567; cur Deus homo, iv. 587; de excel lentia B. Virginis, iii. 480, 495; de mensuratione Crucis, iii. 570; Meditationes, li. 214; Questiones, li. 212, 213; in Lucam, iii. 187; in 1 Cor., xii. 320; in Apocalypse, ii. 4, 8; S. Guigneri Acta, vi. 402, 411, 431.
Anselmus Landunensis, Glossa inter linearias, ii. 4, iii. 338, 447, xii. 324.
Anthologia Graeca (Homæ, 15928), iii. 359, 360, 367, v. 18.
Antiochenum Concilium, Acta, xii. 389.
Antiochus monachus, Sermones, vii. 247-249.
Antoninus, Marcus Aurelius, de vita sua, xi. 303.
Antonius monachus, Melissa, iii. 180, 474, vii. 20, 251.
Antonius Nebrissensis. See Nebris sensia.
Appollinaris Sidonius. See Sidonius Apollinaris.
Apollodoros, Bibliotheca, iii. 376, 396.
Appollonis Rhodius, Argonautica, vii. 16.
Appollodion, Thedorectus, Vita S. Dominici, ii. 290, 291 265.
Apuleius, Metamorphosis, v. 8; de Mundo, vi. 267, 268.
Aquiscentanae Auctarium Chronicè Sigerbi, ii. 391.
Aquiscragrenæ Concilium, Acta, iii. 191, xii. 398.
Arimonathus, Historia Apostolica, iii. 300, 351, vi. 325.
Arethusas, in Apocalypse, ii. 18, 20.
Aretius, in Apocalypse, ii. 150, 160.
Arias Montanus, iii. 322; Bibliæ, vii. 601, xiv. 493, 467, 473; Sacrorum Bibliorum Apparatus, iii. 335.
Aristides, Orations, vii. 31, xi. 266.
Aristocles, de LXX. Interpretibus, vii. 433.
Aristenius, Alexius, Synopsis canonum, vii. 217.
ARISTOTELES — AUGUSTINUS.

Aristoteles, Analytica posteriora, xi. 332; Categorica, ii. 161; Ethica, ii. 24, 502, vi. 549, xi. 266; de Mundo, ill. 374, vi. 267; de Poetica, vii. 17; Politeia, xi. 265, 273, 319, 344; de Rhetorica, xi. 377.

Armenorum Liturgia, ill. 213.

Arminius, Jacobus, de Justitia Dei in malo, xv. 141.

Arnaldus Bonavallia. See Bonavallia-censis, Arnaldus.

Arngrinus. See Jonas, Arngrinus.

Arnoldus Afer, adversus Gentes, ii. 54, 442, ill. 13, v. 174, xili. 468.

Arnoldus junior, Gallus, Commentarii in Psalmos, lv. 16, 19, v. 15, xl. 51, xii. 269.

Arnoldus Carnotensis, de Laudibus B. Virginis, ill. 486. See Bonavallia-censis, Arnaldus.

Arnoldus Ratibonensis, de S. Emmemanno, ii. 17, 101, 103.

Arrianus, de Rebus Alexandri, vii. 361, viili. 427, 438, 440-600.

Asclepiades, de Philosophorum placitis, vi. 448.

Asconius Pedianus, in Ciceroon Orationes, lx. 439, 441, 481, x. 102.

Asserus, de Eltridxi rebus gestis, ill. 223, 248, 260, v. 85, 124, 392, 393, 415, 450, 471, vi. 238, 263.

Asterius, Homilie, ill. 287.

Asulanus, Andreas, Biblia Graeca, viii. 515.

Athanasius, S., Apologia ad Constantium, xl. 283, 290, 334, 410-412; de salutari Adventu Christi, ill. 296; contra Ariano, ill. 406, 474; adversus Gentes, ill. 48; adversus Hiereticos, xii. 179; de Incarnatione Verbi, ill. 314, 406; Epistole ill. 165, ill. 311, vi. 63, 138, 207, xi. 289, 321, 407; Exhortatio ad Monachos, xii. 177; Orationes, ii. 164, 165, ill. 123, 429, 430; ad Antiochum Quastiones, ill. 190, 437, 446; in Passionem et Crucem Domini, ii. 14, ill. 295, 361; Rescriptum ad Liberium, ill. 412; in Symboli, ii. 24, ill. 390, vi. 509; Syn-

Athanasius—continued.

opsis, xili. 410, xiv. 409; Tractatus de Definitionibus, ill. 407; de Ignominia, xili. 178; Vita S. Antonii, ill. 40, 558, xii. 321; Spuria, ill. 295, 401.

Athenaeus, Deipnosophistae, vi. 60, viili. 461, 483, 502, 573, 597, ix. 16, 429, 430, 442, 496, 523, x. 60.

Athenagoras, Legatio pro Christianis, xi. 286, 355, xili. 428.


Augustinus—continued.

Augustinus—continued.
Perfectione Justitiae, iv. 220; de Dono Perseverantis, iv. 219, 220, 258; de Pontentia, iii. 101; de Predestinatione Sanctorum, iii. 538, 552, iv. 219; de quantitate Animi, iii. 406; Questiones Evangeliorum, iii. 286, 381; Retractiones, ii. 28, 321, iv. 105, v. 258, 281, 290, xii. 245, xiv. 278; Sermones, ii. 167, 434, iii. 17, 52, 101, 102, 127, 131, 164, 167, 169, 171, 192, 211, 414, 552, 561, iv. 448, xii. 253, 254, 430; Spectulum, xii. 576; de Spiritu et Anima, iii. 447; de Vera Religionis, iii. 475, 476, xiv. 119, 216; de Verbis Domini, iii. 154, xii. 383, 352, 375; de Unitate Ecclesiae, iii. 87, viii. 78, iv. 183; Augustinianum, v. 268, 269, 277, 280, 283, 301, 302, 324, 329, 333; Spuria, iii. 164, 166, 192, 288, 444, 572, xii. 315, 386, 346; de Mirabilia Scripturae, iv. 250, 286, 291, xii. 215, 542.

Augustinus Ticiensis, Christianarum Religionem Lucidarium, vi. 392.

Aulus Gellius. See Gellius.

Aurelius Victor. See Victor.

Ansonius, de claris Urbibus, v. 241; Epigrammata, ii. 444; Idyllia, ix. 149; Tetrasticha, vi. 109.


Avienus, Festus, vi. 267.

Avitus, Alcimus, Epistolae, v. 497, 505.

Aymoines Florioeensis, de Miraculis S. Benedicti, vii. 77. See Ambloius.


B

Babington, Gerverse, Works, ii. 101.

Baconthorp, Johannes, in Sententias, ii. 116.

Baldericus, Chronicum Cameracense, ii. 22, 105, 141, vi. 271.

Baldinus, Georgius Florus, Compendium de Oratione, xii. 367.

Baldricus, Historia Pontificum Delineatum, vi. 48.

Ballymote, See Liber Ballimotensis.

Baldeamon, Theodorus, Collectio Canonum, iii. 170, vili. 39, 126, 149, 114, 217, xii. 355.

Banus, Dominicus, in Thomam, ii. 462, 490, 498, 499, iii. 37.

Baptista Mantuanus, See Mantuanus.

Barbarnus, Daniel, Aurea Catena, iii. 468, 469.

Barbatius, Andreas, ii. 119.

Baringuedus, Simen, in Apocalypsin, ii. 3, 13, xiv. 380.

Parnus, Robertus, Vita Romanorum Pontificum, ii. 89.


Barœus — continued.


Barradius, Sebastianus, Concordia Evangelica, iii. 480.

Barralis, Vincentius, Chronologia Leominensia, vi. 16, 26, 395, 435.

Barthius, Casparus, Adversaria, iv. 160, 161, vi. 76.

Bartholomeus Ricardus Lepidus, Epistolæ ad R. Wingfeld, v. 34.

Bartholomæus Anglicus, Chronicon de Sanctis, v. 49.

Bartholomæus Petrus Lintrensis. See Petrus.

Bartholomæus Pisanus, Conformitas Francisci, ii. 292.


Basilhus Magnus, S., Enarratio in Epistolam in Exaltam, ii. 164; Epistole, ii. 34, 165, 166; Ethica, iii. 44, xi. 353; contra Eunonium, iii. 127, 127, xiv. 156; de Fide, xiv. 22; Hexaemeron, vii. 5, xii. 442; Homiliae, iii. 44, 444; de Jecunio, iii. 289; in Julitam, iii. 407; in Psalmos, iii. 68, 98, 180, 534, xii. 290, xii. 182—184, 447; in Regulam brevissimam tractatis, lii. 49, 50, 100, 154, 183; de Spiritu Sancto, iii. 81, iii. 350, vii. 338, xii. 509; Anaphora, ab Andrea Masio, iii. 201; Vita spuria, lii. 78, 131.

Basilhus Seleuciensis, Observationes in Adamam, v. 19, in Davidem, xii. 836, in Eliam, iii. 404, 405, 411; in Jonam, iii. 322, 404, 407, xi. 386; in Ecce ascendentis in Hierusalem, iii. 404, 405; Vita S. Theodori, iv. 250, 251, 441—443.

Baxter, Richard, Life of, i. 257, 264, 265.

Beatus Rhenanus. See Rhenanus.

Becanus, Johannes Goropius, Origines Antverpianae, xvi. 189.

Becanus, Martinus, Quaestiones Calvini et Nimri, iv. 26.

Beda, Venerabilis, de Arte Metrica, vi. 326; Chronicum, see De Sex
Beda — Bernardinus.

Beda—continued.


Beka, Joannes de, Chronicon Ultra-jectinum, v. 454.

Beleth, Joannes de, Diviniss Officis, xii. 332.

Belgium. See Chronicon Belgicum.

Bellarmine, Robertus, Apologia contra Jacobum Regem, ii. 118; de Bonis Operibus, ii. 451, 467, vii. 197, 203, 216; de Christo, iii. 273, 309, 312, 815, 426, 336, 338, 339, xiv. 165, 167, 193, 194; Chronologia, iii. 14; de Conciliiis, ii. 424, xiv. 49, 74, 445, 446; de Ecclesia Trium-

Bellarminus—continued.


Belmays. See Johannes de Bellis Manianus.

Benedictus, S., Regula, i. 49.

Beneventanus, Petrus, Collectio Decretalium, iii. 214.

Benno Osburgensis, Vita Ulrikebrandi, ii. 87, 89, 90, 108, 129, 146, 147, 154, 156.

Berengonius, de Inventione Crucis, i. 227, v. 221.

Beresith Rabba, xiv. 482.


Bernard, Nicholas, Clavi Trabales, l. 178, 302; Life of Ussher, l. 7, 26, 50, 56, 231.

Benedinianus Senensis, de Evangelio
BOETHIUS — BRUWILERENSIS.


Bohemia, Joanna, Chronologiae Man- ductio, xi. 514, 575, xii. 27, 67.

Bombergius, Biblia, ill. 320.

Bonaventura, S., Corona B. Virginis, ii. 469; Psalterium B. Virginis, iii. 490–493; in Sententias, iii. 131, 136, 175, 315; Vita S. Frandisci, ii. 291, 292, iii. 236.

Bonavillacensis, Arnaldus, Opuscula, iii. 143, 300, vii. 188. See Arnem-.

cus Carotenensis.

Bonfius, Antonius, de Rebus Ungari- cia, ii. 91, 173, vi. 107, xii. 455.

Bonfrerius, Jacobus, Pradoquia in to- tam Scripturam, iii. 12, xi. 497, 593, ix. 56, 69, 73.

Bonifacius, S., Epistolae, iii. 305, iv. 292, 386, 387, 395, 411, 446, 457– 460, 463–465, vi. 132; Vita Li- viri, iv. 245, 322, 424; Vita, see Ostho; Willibaldus.


Bonifacius V. Papa, Epistolae, v. 91.

Bonifacius VII. Papa, Bullae, vi. 185; Extravagantes, iv. 479.

Boek. See Liber.


Bosquetus, Franciscus, Historiam Ec- clesiae Gallicanae, v. 5, vi. 296, 311, 552 (Ind. Chr. 165).

Bostonianus Buriensis, Scriptorum Cata- logus, iv. 3, 468.

Bouchet, Johannes, Antiquitates Aqui- taniae, v. 216, 218.

Boverius, Zacharias, Orthodoxa Con- sultatio, ill. 497.


Bozio, Thomas, de Signis Ecclesiae, ii. 290, vi. 151, xiv. 51.

Brazenae concilium, Acta, xi. 421.

Bracton, Henricus de, de Legibus An- gliae, v. 129, 130.

Bradwardinus, Thomas, de Causa Dei, iii. 544, iv. 601, v. 3.

Brampston, Johannes de, Historia Jor- nallensis, ii. 206, iv. 275, 367, 368, 550, vi. 180, 455.


Brasicheller. See Brasichellanus.

Brendanus, S., Vita, iv. 268, 304, vi. 474, 484, 524, 535.

Breuil, Jacobus, Theatrum Antiq- uitatum Parisiensium, vi. 50.

Breuariun, Burgodelense, vi. 512; Oeotheckense, vi. 315; Romanum, i. 444; Sarisburiens, iii. 8, v. 177, 180.


Briga, S., Vita, vi. 162, 163, 347, 436, 446, 450, 451, 531, 535. See Animosa; Cogitoena.

Brielius, Jacobus, Catholica Apologia, ii. iii.

Bristows, Ricardus, Postulata, ii. iii.; Replicatio ad Fulconem, xiv. 327.

Broughton, Hugh, in Apocalypsin, i. 101.

Brown, Edward. See Gratiana, Or- thulius.

Browerus, Christophorus, Antiquitates Fuldense, iv. 92, vi. 474; in Rabani Mauri poemata, iv. 92; ad Ve- nantium Fortunatum, v. 220, 245, 254, 316.

Brugensis. See Lucas Brugensis.

Bruno Magdeburgensis, de Dello Sax- onico, ii. 152, 197. See Frecherus; Margardus.

Brunna, Gilbertus, vi. 316.

Bruschius, Casparus, de Germaniae Episcopatibus, v. 49, 164.

Bruwilerensis, Conradus, ii. 217. See Wolphelimus Bruwilerensis.
Bucerus, Martinus, Scripta Anglicana, vii. 69.
Bucholzerus, Abrahamus, Isagoge Chronologica, xi. 565.
Badeus, Galliundus, de Asse, ii. 172.
Bullarius Romanum, ii. 118, 120, iii. 34.
Ballingerus, Henricus, de Origine Er- roris, ii. 213.
Bundiatus, Joannes, Compendium Con- certationis, iv. 86.
Burchardus S., Vita. See Egilwardus.
Burchardus Wormaciensis, Decreta, ii. 112.
Burgundoforus, S., Vita, iv. 245.
Burnet, Gilbert, History of the Reformation, I. cxii; Life of Redeli, i. 120.
Burton, Annales de, v. 56, 71, vi. 553 (Ind. Chr. 141).
Buseus, Joannes, de Descensu Christi ad Inforo, iii. 312, 314.
Busi, Bernardinus de, Mariale, iii. 480, 482, 489, 495; Rosarium, ii. 292.
Butler, Charles, Book of the Church, i. 280.
Buxtorfius, Johannes, Biblia Rabbi- nica, ii. 217, iii. 220.
Buxtorfius, Johannes, de Pulcorum Vocalium Antiquitate, vii. 590, xvi. 204.
Bzius, Abraham, Annales, ii. 38, 89, 103, 281, 312; de Signis Ecclesiastici, ii. 292.

C
Calasias, Nicolaus, in Ordinem Ro- manum, ii. 133, 213, xii. 343.
Cablofonsense conciliun, Acta, ii. 110, 111, xii. 426.
Cabra, Petrus, de, in Thomam, iii. 499-501.
Ceremonies Sacre Romane Ecclesie, ii. 116.
Cesar, Julius, Commentarii, v. 61, x. 97, 122, 134, 141, 145-145, 147, 150-157, 164, 166, 172-175.
Cesaribus Arelenanis, ii. 325; Hemi- tis, iii. 300, xii. 263, 445.
Cesaribus, Monachus, Dialogi, iii. 350, 375, iv. 263.
Caetatus, Constantinus, pro Joanne Diacono, vi. 485, 486.
Caetatus, Thomas, Cardinalis, Com- mentarii in Genesis, iii. 32, 363, in Chron., xii. 102, in J. Cor., xii. 438, xiv. 306, 360; in Thomam Aqui- natem, i. 497; Opuscula, iii. 14.
Calnicsus, S., Officiu, vi. 520; Vita, vi. 520, 526.
Caius, Johannes, Historia Cantabri- giensis, v. 44, 70, 80, 148, 149, 159, 167, 258, 389, vi. 94, 552 (Ind. Chr. 198), xii. 346.
Caius, de Caesu, iii. 249, 365.
Calderinus, Johannes, de Hæreticis, ii. 330, 331, 406.
Callimachus, Ilymiu, xi. 283, xii. 581.
Cambria. See Chronicon Cambro- Britannicum.
Camdenus, Galliundus, Britanniam, iv. 446, 449, 454, 562, v. 11, 12, 57, 84, 121, 127, 131, 216, 217, 220, 227, 385, 392-394, 424, 425, 427, 433, 439, 452, 457, 458, 486, 540, 544, vi. 40, 77, 81, 94, 95, 103,
CAMDENUS — CASIUS.

CAMDENUS — continued.


Camerarius, Centius, Provinciale, vi. 417.

Camerarius, Joachim, Narratio de Ecclesiis Fratrum Bohemorum, ii. 169, 172, 239, 322.

Campbell, Johannes, vi. 1 26.

Campianus, Edmondus, Rationes, ii. 63, vi. 316. See Campion.

Campion, Edmund, History of Ireland, iv. 319, 325, 362, 436. See Campianus.

Campanius, Nicolaus, Promptuarium Antiquitatum, iv. 85, 86, 158, 420.


Canisius, Petrus, de Corruptelis Verbi Dei, vii. 265, 265; Martyrologium Germanicum, iv. 547, vi. 60.

Canonum Codex, xv. 87, 38, 47; codex Moguntiacus, xv. 57.

Cantacuzenae, Johannes, Apologia xii. 346.

Cantelopus, Nicolaus, Historia Cantabrigiensis, v. 150, 196, 253, 389, 390, vi. 31, 94.

Canterbury, Annales de, iv. 489, 497, 531.

Cantripratanus, Thomas, ii. 293, 303, 310.

Canus, Melchior, de Locis Theologicis, ii. 489, iii. 37, v. 41, xii. 65, 73, 195, xiv. 23, 211, 213, 258, 296, 318, 340, 341, 344, 357, 466, 467, 416, 434.

Capgravius, Johannes, Legenda Aurea, iii. 208, iv. 244, 422, v. 33, 37, 97.

Capgravius — continued.


Capitellum, Julius, Vita Antonini Phil., v. 61, vi. 136, 553 (Ind. Chr. 144); Vita Aurelii Antonii, vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 161).

Cappellus, Jacobus, Historie, xi. 505, xii. 136, 143.

Cappellus, Ludovici, Chronologia Sacra, xii. 65; Critica Sacra, vii. 465.

Capracius, S., Vita, v. 305.

Caprairi, Petrus de, in Thonam, iii. 501.


Carafa, Antonius, Catena Graeca, iii. 294, vili. 518.

Carion, Johannes, Chronica, ii. 114.

Carisacum, Acta Synodi, iii. 82, iv. 16.

Carlecanus, Georgius, de Jurisdictione, ii. 294.

Carolus Calvus, Capitularia, iv. 185, 193, 202.


Carpetarius, Alexander, Destructorius Vitiorum, xii. 359.

Carranza, Bartholomeus, Summa Conciliorum, iii. 117.

Cattre, Thomas, Life of the Duke of Ormond, i. 47, 180, 212.

Carthaginense Concilium, Acta, xii. 533.

Carthagus, S., Vita, vi. 475.

Caseus, Thomas, Chronicon Hiberm- cum, iv. 291, 539, 542, vi. 451, 475.
CHRISTOSTOMUS—continued.


Chrysostomus & Visitatione. See Visitatione.

Chytreus, David, in Apocalypsin, ii. 122.

Ciaconius, Alphonsus, Vita Paparum, ii. 66, 88, 281, 335, 376, 385, iv. 296, v. 397, vi. 461, xii. 431.

Ciaranus, S., Vita, vi. 525. See Kiaranusa.

Cicerio, M. Tullius, ad Atticum, v. 2, ix. 361, 481, x. 121, 125, 126, 128, 130—140, 159, 190, 212, 217—220, 228, 230; Cato Major, u. 59; pro A. Cluentio, xii. 273; pro Deiotaro, xv. 551; de Divinatione, vii. 537, x. 150, 151, xi. 347; Epistola ad Familiores, x. 31, 84—86, 107, 121, 149, 190, 213, 219, 224, 228, 270; pro L. Flacco, i. 171, vii. 5, x. 61, 66; pro Lega Manilla, ix. 605, x. 5, xii. 363; de Legibus, xi. 265, 273, 313, 329, 351, 362, xiv. 42; pro Marcello, u. 162; pro Milone, xi. 307, 308; pro Muranus, xii. 458; de Natura Doctrum, ii. 330, v. 222, 522, viii. 423, xiv. 407; de Officiis, xii. 377; de Oratore, vii. 318; Philippica, iii. 321, x. 219, 220, 239—240; ad Quintium Fratrem, x. 104, 105; de Senectute, xiv. 230; Somnum Scipionis, iii. 370, ix. 439; Tusculanae Questions, iii. 321, 369, 394, viii. 426, xiv. 182; in Verrem, vii. 275, ix. 439, 532—594, xii. 738, xiii. 132.

Clarendon, Lord, History of the Rebellion, i. 216.

Clarius, Isidorus, in Novum Testamentum, iii. 335, 336, xiv. 358.

Claudius, de Bello Getico, vi. 103, 273, 276; de Laudibus Silicichonis, v. 355; Fanesyris, vi. 103, 117, 126, xii. 314.
Claudius Scotus, Epistola ad Druc-
teranum, iv. 470; ad Justum, iv. 468; in Leviticum, iv. 471; in Ma-
theum, iv. 242, 248, 253, 256, 260,
273, 284, 290, 291, 299, 306, 309–
312, 315, 316, 372; in Epistolam ad
Galatas, iv. 254, 255–256, 266,
271, 309, 317, 374, 476, 471.

Clemangius, Nicolaus, de corrupto
Ecclesiæ Statu, ii. 66.

Clemens Alexandrinus, de Divitie sal-
vando, vii. 58, 85; Pedagogus, iii.
58, 69, 125, 503, vii. 59, xii. 434,
469; Preterpræf. iii. 503, 504, xii.
487; Stromata, i. 29, iii. 104,
302, 306, 366, 367–369, 399, 427,
v. 173, viii. 217, 275, xii. 92, 166,
443, 462, 581, xiv. 16, 30, 299, 405.

Clemens Romanus, Epistola ad Corin-
thias, v. 20, vii. 53, xi. 352; ad
Jacobum, iii. 100; Recognizences,
ii. 66.

Clenardus, Nicolaus, Epistole, xiv.
223, 334, 444.

Clitchevous, Judocus, de duabus pro-
positionibus Cerei Paschalia, iii.
553; in Ioan nem, iii. 161, 162.

Climacus, Joannes, Scala, iii. 253.

345, 370, 395, 447, xi. 459, 461.

Cligher, Regestum Clochoreense, vi.
417, xi. 428, 435, 443.

Cluerius, Philippus, Germania Anti-
quus, v. 457, 483.

Clynn, John. See Clunian.

Coccius, Judocus, Bliveldianus, The-
saurus Catholicius, ii. 50, 88, 175,
262, vi. 360, 361.

Coccias, Judocus, e Soc. Jesu, Dago-
bertus, vi. 486.

Cochleus, Joannes, Discours Confes-
siouns et Apologie, iii. 552.

Codinus, Georgius, Fruepalata, de
Officialibus palatii Constantinopi-
tani, vii. 36.

Codomanus, Laurentius, Chronologia,
xii. 22, 48, 66, 67, 138, 139, 141,
144.

Coemgenus, S., Vita, vi. 83, 422, 524,
525, 527, 539. See Kuevius.

Cogito, Vita S. Brigitae, iv. 280,
314, 318, 377, vi. 180, 274, 425,
445, 555; two MSS. of, iv. 314.

Collier, Jeremy, Ecclesiastical History,
i. 131.

Colman, S., Vita, vi. 529.

Colman-elo, Acta, vi. 469, 533.

Colonia, Antididagma Coloniense, iii.
575; Coloniense Concilium, Acta,
xi. 422.

Columba, S., Vita. See Adamnanus;
Johannes de Tinhmouth.

Columbanus, S., Epistola ad Fedolium,
iv. 416; ad Hunaldum, iv. 244,
271, 272, 412–414; de Vita, iv.
406, 407; Homilix, iv. 408; Mo-
nestichon, iv. 255; Penitentiale,
iv. 306; Regula, iv. 298, 299;
Vita, see Jonas.

Colverterius, Georgius, in Flodoar-
dum, ii. 141, iv. 17, 192.

Comgallus, S., Vita, vii. 233, 475,
527, xv. 16.

Comitolus, Paulus, Catena in Job,
ii. 290, 330.

Comnena, Anna, Alexias, ii. 146.

Connenus, Alexius, Novelwe, xi. 272.

Complutum. See Biblia Polyglotta.

Conchobruanus, Vita S. Mounnse, vi.
248, 249, 283, 347, 382.

Cancilia, Collectiones, ed. Rome, ii.
275; Colon., iv. 292, 293, 486.

See Binius; Crabbe; Nicolius.

Concilium. See Agathense, Anto-
cheum, Aquigranense, Arausianum,
Aurelianense, Basileancæ, Bracarense,
Cabilloense, Carlsicum, Chalce-
dan, Coloniense, Constantinople,
Elberis, Ephesirum, Forosulianum,
Laodicensis, Milevitana, Nicanum,
Romannen, Patricius, Toletanum,
Tridentinum.

Concellia Gallia. See Sirmondius.

Concelia Hispania. See Loaisa, Gar-
cias.

Connacht, Annales Connacanenses, vi.
339, 380, 383, 387.

Conradus de Monte Puellarum, Vita
S. Erhardi, vi. 269.

Constantinople, Chronicle of, v. 528;
CONSTANTINOPLE — CYPRIANUS.

Constantinople—continued.
Constantinus Porphyrogenneta, de Administrando Imperio, v. 218; Thematæ, v. 227.
Constitutiones Apostolicae, iii. 138, 201, 261, 357, iv. 66, v. 21, vii. 91, xi. 270, 352, xii. 408.
Contius, Antonius, Io Justinianum, vii. 30; in Nicephorum, xi. 542.
Cook, Alexander, Joannes Papissae Historia, ii. 89, 128.
Coppinger, Mnemosynom to the Catholics of Ireland, iv. 331.
Cordeissius, Joannes, liber de Genealogia Christi, xi. 560.
Cornelius Hibernicus, Historia, xv. 4.
Cornelius Nepos, Vita Atticæ, x. 283.
Cosmas Pragensis, Chronica Bohemorum, ii. 151, 162.
Costerus, Franciscus, Enchiridion Controversiarum, ii. ill., 448, xiv. 22; Compendiosa Demonstratio Orthodoxæ Fidei, iii. 87.
Costos, Petrus, Typus Messae, xiv. 465, 475.
Cotelerius, Joannes Baptista, Patres Apostolici, iii. 100, vii. 49, 50, 53, 61, 72, 167.
Cotton, Bartholomeus, de Historia Anglorum, iv. 367, xi. 543.
Council. See Concilium.
Consord, Claudius, contra Valdenses, ii. 239, 243, 258, 260; editio Reyneri de Catharis, ii. 173.
Cox, Sir Richard, Hibernicæ Anglicaæ, l. 61.
Crabbe, Petrus, Concilia, xv. 40-44, 48, 52, 57-60.
Crantzius, Albertus, Suecia, iv. 566; Metropolis, v. 53.
Crashaw, Guilielmus, Romanæ Fabulaceæ, ill. 53, 54.
Crateropolis, Petrus Meresseus. See Meresseus.
Crede Mibi, Dubliniensis Archiepiscopi Regestum, iv. 554.
Cresci. See Carisius.
Cresconius, Breviarium Canonum, iii. 472, v. 415, xv. 41.
Crocquetius, Andreas, Catechemenæ Christianæ, iii. 326.
Cromerius, Martius, de Rebus Polonorum, ii. 109, xii. 298.
Cronanus, S., Vita, vi. 541.
Crusius, Martinus, Annales Suevicæ, v. 164.
Cujacius, Jacobus, in Decretalium, xiv. 48; Opera, ii. 183.
Cumianus, Alphonus, Concilii locorum Scripturae sacrae, xi. 594.
Curio, Jacobus, Res Chronologicæ, iv. 298.
Curtierius, Johannes, in Commentaria Procopii Gaziel, vi. 512.
Cesplianus, Johannes, Austria, ii 155, 493; de Casariis, ii. 283, v. 225, vi. 318, 351; in Cassiodori Fastos, v. 393, 463, vi. 234, 326, 495.
Cuthbertus, S., Vita, vii. 246, 512. See Beda.
Cyprianus, S., ad Demetriannum, iii. 172, xi. 399, 400; Epistola, ii. 167, iii. 70, 187, 188, 141, 200, 502, iv. 110, 183, vi. 290, 400, vii. 64, 65, 76, xii. 533, xiv. 62; de Idolorum Vanitate, viii. 475; adversus Judæos, iii. 412, vii. 494, xiv. 454; de Lapis, ii. 30, iii. 113,
CYPRIANUS — DIODORUS SICULUS.

Cyprianus—continued.
158, 165; de Mortalitate, ii. 178, 179; de Oratone Dominica, xii. 225; de Unitate Ecclesiae, iv. 437, 458; Vita Cassarii, v. 562; Siboria, ii. 30, 62, iii. 143.

Cyrillus, S., Alexandrinus, Gephyrae in Genesio, ii. 46, 386, 405; in Levit., xii. 216; in Esai., ii. 203; in Hoseam, ii. 402; in Johan., ii. 127, 141, 188, xi. 319, xiv. 269; Epistolae, ii. 6, iii. 153; Homilia Paschales, iii. 289, 303, 562; Laturgia, iii. 216; de Recta Fide, xiv. 196; Apologeticus ad Theodorum, v. 409, xi. 290, 291, xiii. 48; Theocurci, iii. 123.

Cyrillus, S., Hierosolymitanus, Cathecises, ii. 32, ii. 276, 355, 356, 405, 413, xiv. 440, xii. 176; Epistolae ad Constantium, xi. 409, vii. 309; Pseudo-, Epistolae, iii. 342, 243.

Cyrus Theodorus Prodromus. See Theodorus.

D

Damascenus, S. Johannes, de Defunctis, ii. 249; de Fide orthodoxa, ii. 79, 303, 413, 467, 515, xii. 284, 285, xiv. 195; Parallass, ii. 460, vii. 90, 91, 209–253, xii. 470.

Damascius, iii. 370, iv. 266, 267.

Damianus, Liber Pontificalis, vi. 160.

Damianus, Petrus, Epistolae, i. 357; Sermones, iii. 480, 487; Vita S. Mauri, ii. 90; Vita S. Odilonis, ii. 86, iii. 256, 257; Vita S. Romualdi, ii. 90; Opera, ii. 113, 116, 117, 129.

David, S., Vita. See GiralduS Cambresis; Ricemarchus.

Davies, Johannes, Lexicon Britannico-Latinum, v. 544.

Declannus, S., Vita, iv. 322, vi. 283, 332, 384.

Decretal Pontificalia Saxonia, iv. 351.

Decretales, ii. 66, 245, 248, 286, iii.

Decretales—continued.
166, 267, 286, 218, 214, vi. 493, xi. 351, xil. 337, 342, 405.

De Dion, Ludovicus, Animadversiones, xi. 569.

De Dominis, Marcus Antonius, de Constitutione sui Reditum, i. 518, 514.

Delius, Martinus, Disquisitiones Magicae, iv. 203, xii. 519; Pharus sacer, xii. 522.

Demochares, Antonius, de Sacrifício Missae, ii. 239, v. 48, 73, 436, vi. 295, 395.

Demosthenes, de Corona, vii. 349; de Pace, vii. 421; Olympiae, viii. 421.


Desiderata Curiosa Hibernica, i. 21, 22.

Despierres. See Espierres, Joannes d'.

Dexter, Flavins Lucius, Chronicorum, v. 370, vi. 179, 190, 310, 321.

Dicto. See Radelphus de Dicto.

DécuiHibernus, de Mensura Provinciarum Orbis, vi. 275.

Délymlyn, Catena Graeca, v. 553, xi. 318.

Déon Irz, Hymnus, iii. 222.

Dillingham, Gulielmus, Vita Usserii, i. 298.


Diodorus, Catena in Psalmos, iii. 274.

Eginhardus, Annales, v. 447, 485, vi. 277; Vita Caroli Magni, iv. 396, 566, xii. 288; Miracula Marcellini, vi. 540.


Elderus, Johannes, ad Robertum Sturtum, iv. 547, v. 60.

Elias Cretensis, in Gregorium Nazianzenum, iii. 565.

Elias Levitra, Tischbi, iii. 328, 363, xiv. 418, 442.

Eliberitanus Concilium, Acta, iii. 137, 505.

Eligius Noviomensis, Homilias, iii. 156, 161.

Elphius, Vita. See Rupertus Tutiensis.


Endeus, or Enna, S., Vita, vi. 533.

Ennodius Tichensis, Epistole, iii. 562.


Epiphanius Antiochensis, de Sacris Antiocchii Legibus, iii. 74.

Epiphanius Syrus, Consummatio Sacul, ii. 163; de Peintentia, ii. 4, 5, 12, xii. 180-182.

Epicharmus, iii. 368, v. 2.


Eriacus Antissidorensis. See Errius, Ermenoldus. See Fulgentius Annales.

Erienus, Thomas, Pentateuochus Arabiae, iii. 326; Novum Testamentum Arabice, iii. 344, 358.


Espanesus, Claudius, Commentaria, xii. 371; Tractatus, xii. 289.


Etherianus. See Hugo Etherianus.


Eulogium Historiarum, v. 534, vi. 379.


Eunapius Sardianus, Elogiae Legationum, v. 263, 457; Vita Philosophorum, xii. 14, 22.

Euripides, Baccho, vii. 23; Helena, v. 8; Heraclida, ii. 29; Medea, xi. 362.

EUSEBIUS PAMPHILUS — FITZ-SIMON.

249


Eusebius Emesenus, Homilie, ii. 294, 342, 387, 568; Spuria, xii. 277.

Eustathius Antiochenus, in Hexameron Basilii, xi. 554.


Euthymius Zigabenus, in Psalmoi, iii. 413, xii. 318, xii. 317; in Matt., iii. 122, xiv. 220; Panoplia, ii. 79, iii. iii., vii. 326.


Execher. See Liber Albas.

Eymericus, Nicolaus, Directorium Inquisitorum, ii. 180, 234, 236, 242, 249, 250, 258, 308, 305, 408.

Eyseengreinicus, Guliedmus. See Eisen- greinicus.

Ezechiel, Poeta, Exagoge, xiv. 299.

F

Faber Stapulensis, Jacobus, Commentarii in Epistolae Pauli, xii. 368.

Fahanni, Chronicon Anglicanum, v. 167.

Fabius Ethelward. See Ethelwardus.

Fabricius, Guido, in Novum Testamentum Syriacum, xii. 416; Dictionarium Syri-Chaldaeicum, xiv. 478.

Facundus Hieromaniensis, Defensio Trium Capitolorum, v. 239, 267, 268, 272, 294, 369, 438.

Fagius, Paulus, in Ben Sira, xii. 156.

Fannius Rhenensis, Versio Dionysi Periagesees, vi. 267.

Fasti Consulares, vi. 495.

Fauchet, Claudius, Origines Linguae Franciae, xii. 329.


Favinus, Andreas, Historia Navarræ, ii. 277, xii. 334.

Fechinus, S., Vita, vi. 538.

Ferdinandus del Castillo, Historia Domini, ii. 5.

Ferrandus, Fulgentius, Breviatio Canonum, iii. 467, 472.

Ferrarius, Philippus, Catalogus Sanctorum, v. 16, 166, 637, vi. 290, 285, 316, 348, 460; Martyrologium, iv. 517.

Ferus, Johannes, Commentaria, 129, 175, 176, xiv. 74.

Festus Avienius, vi. 267.

Feveardentius, Franciscus, Dialogi contra Calvinum, iii. 315.

Fiacris, S., Officium, vi. 512; Vita, vi. 512.


Filemasus, Johannes, de Paracclaram Origine, ii. 262, 496.

Finandus, S., Vita, vi. 277.

Fingaru, S., Pasq. See Aeselmus.


Firmicus Astrologus, xii. 488.


Fishernus, Johannes, Confutatio Asser- tionum Lutheranæ, iii. 11, 39, 181; de Fiducia et Misericordia Dei, iii. 567, 568; contra Velenum, vi. 273.

Fitz-James, Ricardus, Registrum, xii. 373, 374, 375.

Fitz-Ralph, Ricardus, Defensio Curatorum, iv. 301, 302; Questiones Armenorum, iv. 250; Sermo, iv. 302.

Fitz-Simon, Henricus, Britannomachia,
FITZ-SIMON — FUNCCIUS.

Fitz-Simon—continued.

i. 12; Catalogus Sanctorum Hiberniae, iv. 123; of the Mass, iii. 496.

Flacius Illyricus, Matthias, Catalogus Testium Veritatis, ii. 249, 258, 260, iii. 175, 453, xii. 340, 368.

Flatehayr, Philip, Chronicle, xv. 4.

Fletanus, de Jure Anglico, v. 129. See Selden, Johannes.

Fleta, Johannes, de ecclesiis Westmonasterensis fundatione, v. 157, 199, vi. 98.

Fleodoardus, Historia Rhemensis, ii. 52, iv. 15–17, 26, 41, 59, 82–84, 112, 113, 114, 170, 171, 179, 185, 186, 191, 191, 195, 197, 202, vi. 51, 59, 314, xii. 297. See Colve-

nicius, Georgius; Fleodoardus.


Floriacensis Bibliotheca. See Bosco, Johannes a; Fithoms.

Florilegus. See Matthias.

Florus, Lucius Annaeus, Res Romanae, iv. 123, 588, ix. 399, 438, 439, 592, x. 18, 22, 26, 40, 44, 89, 100, 109, 117, 170, 186, 222, 260, 282, 294, 800, 341, xi. 276.

Florus Magister, in Psalmos, iv. 84, 86; Censura in Captvilia Joannis Scod, iv. 125–158, v. 493; Drepa-

niius, Poemata, iv. 86, 185.

Forcatinus, Stephanus, de Gallorum Imperio, iv. 502, v. 31, 210, 211, 223.


Forestus. See Bergomensis, Jacobus

Philippus.

Forejulienne Concilium, Acta, xii. 582.


Fortunatus, Venantius, Epigrammata, v. 238, 468, vi. 52, 87, 235, xii. 266; Expositio Symboli, iii. 294, 314; Vita S. Martini, iv. 283, v. 19, 134, 177.

Foxus, Johannes, Acts and Monu-

ments, v. 86, xii. 345, 373–375, 382.

Freculphus Lexovienensis, Chronic, v. 16, 385, vi. 191.

Fredegarius Scholasticius, Gregorii Tu-

ronensis Epitome, v. 460, 467.

Freherus, Marquardus, Rerum Bohemi-

carum Scriptoris, ii. 172, 177, 181–185, 238, 260, 322, xii. 341; Fran-

"ciscoe Historiae Scriptoris, ii. 41, iv. 431, v. 485; Germanacarum rerum

Scriptoris, ii. 126, 127, 135, 142, 148, 151, 156, 247, iii. 49, 50.


Friendly Debates, i. 275.

Froedardus, Chronicon, v. 448, 473, vi. 81. See Fleodoardus.

Frontinus, Julius, Stratagematica, ix. 427, x. 196, 338, 339.

Fulbertus Carnotensis, Epistole, ii. 86, iii. 22, 256.

Fulco, contra Martinium, xiv. 489, 491.

Fuldenses Annales, iv. 46, 392, vi. 277.

Fulgensius Ruspensis, Fabius, de Baptismo Ethipios, iii. 57; de Filde, vi. 8; de Gratia, iv. 3; de Incarnatione Christi, iii. 522; ad Monimum, iii. 562, v. 401, 420, vi. 15; ad Thra-
simundum, iii. 299, xi. 415, 416, xii. 262; de Veritate Predestina-
tionis, v. 406, 407, vi. 9–11, 15; Vita, vi. 6, 13.

Fulgenso, Baptista, Dicta et Facta Mem-

orabilia, ii. 55.

Fuller, Thomas, Church History, i. 16, 229.

Fuller, Nicolaus, Miscellanea Theolo-

"ica, viii. 58.

Functius, Johannes, Commentaria

Chronologica, xi. 510, 513.
Gesta Anglorum, iii. 76.
Gelffranvs, Antonius, de Turcicu religione, xii. 472.
Ghinius, Constantinus, Sanctorum Canoniconorum Natales, v. 175, 435, vi. 295, 302, 312, 392, 395.
Gildas Badonicus, Vita, v. 589, vi. 218, 469. See Caradosus Lancarvauensis.
Gildas Hibernus, de Computo, iv. 472, 473.
Gildas, pseudo-, Poemata, v. 69, 77, 80, 94, 95, 101, 243.
Gillebertus, Epistola ad Anselnum, iv. 511; de Ueu Ecclesiastico, iv. 274, 501, 510, vi. 481.
Girardus, Bernardus, Historia Francie, ii. 332.
Gisburn. See Chronicon Gisburnense.
Glaber Rodulphus, Galliae Historie, Glaber Rodulphus—continued.
ii. 44, 74, 77, 80, 84, 85, 95-97, 104-108, 252, 254.
Glanvilla. See Bartholomeus Anglicus.
Glastonburia, Libellus de, vi. 464; Versiculi de, v. 29, vi. 458. See Chronicon.
Glosa Ordinaria, ii. 27.
Glycan, Michael, Annales, iii. 308.
Gobarus, Stephanus, iii. 259, vii. 127.
Gobellinus, Johannes, Fig II. Commentarii, v. 486.
Gocelinus. See Gocelinus Bertinianus.
Godefridus, Clarusvalennis, Vita S. Bernardi, iv. 541, 542.
Godefridus, Comes. See Mosander, Jacobus.
Godefridus Viterbiensis, Chronicon, ii. 275, iv. 562, v. 219, 442, 520, xii. 275.
Godwin, Francis, de Conversione Anglicie, v. 11, 60, 124, 139, 141, 144, vi. 201; de Presulibus, iv. 556, vi. 82, 83, 86.
Gomarus, Franciscus, de Genealogia Christi, xi. 544, 550.
Gomarus, Benedictus, Vitae Patrum Occidentalis, v. 77, 277.
Good, Jesus, de Moribus Hibernorum, xv. 7.
Goropius, DeMoribus, Godefridus, ii. 66. See Becanus, Johannes.
Gothofredus, Dionysius, de Hieroficiis, ii. 274.
Gothofredus — Guillemus Altiissidioensis. 253

Gothofredus, Jacobus, de Suburbica-riis regionibus, vi. 137, 559. (Ind. Chr. 343.)

Gottefridus Viterbiensis. See Godefridus.

Graffius, Jacobus de, Decisiones Cas-sum conscientiae, iii. 195, 502.

Grarius, Henricus, in S. Augustinum, xiv. 245.

Gratianus, Decreta, ii. 103, 115, 222,
427, iii. 36, 83, 96, 111, 113–115,
157, 254, 448, iv. 333, 405, v. 526,

Gratius, Orthuinus, Fasciculus Rerum,
ii. 82, 109, 119, 144, 156, 190, 191,
vii. 106, xii. 362.

Gregorius Ariminensis, in Sententias,
iii. 575, iv. 3, xii. 174.

Gregorius Cerameus, Homilie, iii. 240.

Gregorius Heymargensis, Confutatio Primatus Papae, ii. 112.

Gregorius Magnus, Liber Antiphona-rius, iii. 212; in I Sam., iii. 133;
in Psalms pontificalia, iii. 95,
129, 564; in Cantic., iv. 183;
Dialogi, ii. 86, iii. 189, 191, 193,
v. 412, 486; Homilie in Ezek., iii.
294, iv. 224; in Evangelia, iii.
152, 159, 161; Moralia in Job, ii.
78, 162, 168, iii. 250, 253, 552,
564, iv. 208, 222, 224, 225, 439,
v. 383, xi. 368; Registrum Epis-to-learum, ii. 32, 33, 55, 36, 67, 140,
iii. 305, 413, 511, iv. 331–333,
127, xl. 290, 441, xii. 266, 274,
586, xiv. 195; Opera, iii. 214, 217,

Gregorius Nazianzenus, Carmina, iii.
271, 403, 407, xii. 191; Orationes,
ii. 165, iii. 183, 184, 205, 247, 289,
301, 366, 450, 451, iv. 226, xi.
261, 320, 380, 382, 869, 404, 406,
413, xii. 190, 501, xiv. 164.

Gregorius Neoæsæriensis, Expositio Fidei, iii. 428; Metaphrasis in Ec-clesiastem, iii. 180; Sermo in The-oophania, iii. 849.

Gregorius Nyssenus, de Anima, ii. 111,
iii. 45, 291, xiv. 21; contra Euno-

Gregorius Nyssenus—continued.

Guilielmus Altiissidioensis, in Sen-ten-

Graffius, Jacobus de, Suburbica-riis regionibus, vi. 137, 559. (Ind. Chr. 343.)

Gottefridus Viterbiensis. See Godefridus.

Grarius, Henricus, in S. Augustinum, xiv. 245.

Gratianus, Decreta, ii. 103, 115, 222,
427, iii. 36, 83, 96, 111, 113–115,
157, 254, 448, iv. 333, 405, v. 526,

Gratius, Orthuinus, Fasciculus Rerum,
ii. 82, 109, 119, 144, 156, 190, 191,
vii. 106, xii. 362.

Gregorius Ariminensis, in Sententias,
iii. 575, iv. 3, xii. 174.

Gregorius Cerameus, Homilie, iii. 240.

Gregorius Heymargensis, Confutatio Primatus Papae, ii. 112.

Gregorius Magnus, Liber Antiphona-rius, iii. 212; in I Sam., iii. 133;
in Psalms pontificalia, iii. 95,
129, 564; in Cantic., iv. 183;
Dialogi, ii. 86, iii. 189, 191, 193,
v. 412, 486; Homilie in Ezek., iii.
294, iv. 224; in Evangelia, iii.
152, 159, 161; Moralia in Job, ii.
78, 162, 168, iii. 250, 253, 552,
564, iv. 208, 222, 224, 225, 439,
v. 383, xi. 368; Registrum Epis-to-learum, ii. 32, 33, 55, 36, 67, 140,
iii. 305, 413, 511, iv. 331–333,
127, xl. 290, 441, xii. 266, 274,
586, xiv. 195; Opera, iii. 214, 217,

Gregorius Nazianzenus, Carmina, iii.
271, 403, 407, xii. 191; Orationes,
ii. 165, iii. 183, 184, 205, 247, 289,
301, 366, 450, 451, iv. 226, xi.
261, 320, 380, 382, 869, 404, 406,
413, xii. 190, 501, xiv. 164.

Gregorius Neoæsæriensis, Expositio Fidei, iii. 428; Metaphrasis in Ec-clesiastem, iii. 180; Sermo in The-oophania, iii. 849.

Gregorius Nyssenus, de Anima, ii. 111,
iii. 45, 291, xiv. 21; contra Euno-
GUILLIELMUS ARMoricAnUs — IEGESIPPUS.

GUILLIELMUS Armoricannus, GestA Phili-
Ppittii, ii. 261, 345, 349, 358, 359, 360—362, 367, 381, 387; Chroni-
con, ii. 368, 372, 373, 382, 383, 385. 

GUILLIELMUS Gemeticensis, Historia Norman-
siae, v. 85. 

GUILLIELMUS Malmesburiensis, Abbre-
vitatio Amaliarii, iv. 51; de Antiqui-
tate Oblationis ecclesiae, iv. 39, 47, 74, 75, 534, vi. 37, 389, 398, 409, 438, 458, 482; Historia Guili-
Elmi I, ii. 128; Gesta Pontificum Anglorum, ii. 57, iv. 348, 349, v. 91, vi. 269, 268, 398, 456, xii. 
384; Gesta Regum Anglorum, ii. 66, 129, 151, 154, 192, 198, 218, 226—
228, iii. 77, 245, iv. 387, 388, 421, 446, 453, 467, 475, 526, 534, 
v. 3, 86, 114, 122, 136, 132, 141, 
445, 446, 448, 467, 473, 477, 514, 
vi. 33, 37, 42, 84, 90, 91, 97, 100, 
128, 204, 253, 257, xv. 557. 

GUILLIELMUS Martellus, Vita S. Albani, 
v. 185, 186. 

GUILLIELMUS Nangiacus. See Nangiaca. 

GUILLIELMUS Neubrigensis, de Rebus 
Anglicis, ii. 283—285, iii., 88, iv. 

GUILLIELMUS Parisiensis, de Meritis, iii. 
675. 

GUILLIELMUS Pictaviensis, Versiculi, iv. 
499. 

GUILLIELMUS de Podio Laurentii, Chroni-
cne, ii. 284, 241. 

GUILLIELMUS de Ramseye, Vita GUTHLACI, 
v. 83. 

GUILLIELMUS Senonensis, Epistola, ii. 81. 

GUILLIELMUS Sorceret, v. 145. 

GUILLIELMUS Stephanides, v. 38. 

GUILLIELMUS Tyrensis, Bellum Sacrum, 
ii. 75, 122, 124. 

GUILLIANDUS, Claudius, xiv. 317. 

GUILLIMANNUS, Franciscus, de Rebus 
Telvetoruni, v. 165, vi. 250, 293. 

GUILLMUNDUS, DE OSTCHRISTIA, ii. 216, 
219, 220; contra Berengarium, ii. 
215, 220. 

GUILLHERES, Poeta, Ligurinus, ii. 33, 
274, 275. 

GYORGIEVITZ. See GEORGJEVZ. 

GYRDALENSIS, Silius Gregorini, Poetarum 
Historia, v. 529. 

HADARASAN, R. Moses, Commentarii, 
xiv. 482. 

HARMENOPULUS, Constantianus, Epitome 
Juris Civilit, vi. 137, xi. 310. 

HARPASFIELD, NICOLAUS, Historia Eccle-
siastica Anglicana, iv. 304, v. 66, 
76, 146, 234, iv. 42, 250, 415, 416. 

HARRISON, GUILLIELMUS, Descriptio Bri-
tanniae, v. 48, 71, 127, 103. 

HART, Joanis, Collatio cum Rahnoldo, 
xiv. 205, 429. 

HARVILLEUS, Henricus, Isagoge Chro-
nologica, xi. 502, 504, 561, xii. 6, 
7, 9, 15, 26, 21. 

HAYMO HABERSTATENSIIS, in Psalmo-
s, ii. 62, iii. 567, xii. 292, 253; in S. 
Paufl Epistolam, x. 259, 346; in 
Apocalypsin, ii. 3, 52, 159, 214; 
Homilias, ii. 110, 567; in Meeham, 
ii. 62, iii. 567. 

HEERTRANDES, Jacobus, de Antichristo, 
ii. 128. 

HEGESIPPUS, Excidii Hierosolymo-
rum, ii. 12, 28, 29, vi. 274, 272, 
vol. 52, 53, 54, 82, x. 391, 392.
Hieronymus—continued.

HUGO CARDINALIS.

Hieronymus, ii. 165, xiv. 245; contra Montanus, iii. 139; dialogi adversus Pelagianos, iii. 247, 581, 592, v. 257, 258, xii. 477, 480, 481; adversus Ruffinum, xiv. 464, 465; adversus Vigilantium, iii. 456; Vita Hilarionis, v. 448; old editions of Opera, vi. 117, 118; Hieronymana, v. 280, 333, vi. 358; Spuria, ii. 32, iii. 567, v. 287.


Hilarion, Julius, de Mundi Durecaneia, xi. 529, xii. 1.

Hilarus Acracensis, de Vita Honorati, v. 372.

Hilarus, S., Pictaviensis, Epistola ad Augustinum, iii. 537, ad Constantium, iii. 44; contra Auxentium, ii. 50, 155–167, 401, 496; de Synodo, v. 237, 238; in Psalmis, iii. 94, 181, 297, 298, 377, 383, 384, xii. 443, xiv. 218, 440; in Mattheum, iii. 121, 237, 353, 553; de Trinitate, iii. 44, iv. 157.

Hilarus Romanus, Commentarii, xii. 229.

Hildebertus Cenomannensis, Carmina, ii. 192, 193; Epistole, iv. 296; Hymnus de Trinitate, xii. 339.

Hildebrandus Papa. See Gregorius VII.

Hildesphonsus Toletanus, Sermones, iv. 283, vi. 229.

Hincmarus Rhemensis, Epistola, iv. 28, 41, 42, 44, 61, 62, 185, 191, 195, 197, 198; Perculum Salomonis, iv. 112; contra Hincmarum, Laudunarem, ii. 45, 67, 513; de Praedestinatione Conficius, iv. 87, 110; Opuscula, iv. 182; Refutatio Gottescholt, iv. 186; de varia Capitolis Ecclesiasticis, vii. 134.

Hippocrates, de Dieta, iii. 328, 329.

Hippolytus, de Antichristo, ii. 79; Homilies, iii. 43.

Hirtius, Anus, de Bello Africano, x. 200, 203, 225; de Bello Alexandrino, x. 156, 171, 175–199; de Bello Gallico, x. 137.

Holocles, Robertus, in Liberum Sapientiam, iii. 574, 575.

Homecus, Ilias, ii. 2, iii. 291, 305, 396, 442, viii. 541, xii. 283–285, xii. 581; Odyssea, ii. 29, xii. 344, xiv. 417.

Homilies, on Petri of Idolatry, ii. 440; concerning the place and time of Prayer, xii. 589.

Honorius Augustodunensis, de Harebibus, v. 526; de Praedestinatione, iv. 194.

Hopkins, Richard, Memorial of a Christian Life, iii. 120.

Hors B. Virginis, iii. 399.

Horatius, Carminis, i. 74, x. 367, 404, 438, 444, xii. 321, xii. 54; Epopi, iii. 375, iv. 41, xii. 304, xii. 487, 540; Satyrum, vii. 370; Epistolae, iii. 163, x. 383, xiv. 117.

Hormisdas, papa, Epistola ad Possessorum, v. 401, vi. 1, 2, 9.

Hosius, Stanilans, Confessio Petriovenis, ii. 313, iii. 569; de express Di Verba, xii. 492.

Hotomannus, Franciscus, Franco-Gallia, xii. 276.


Howel Dha, Laws of, iv. 293, 324, v. 123, vi. 468.

Howth, Book of, xi. 459.

Hucarina Levita, Excerpta, iv. 292.

Hucbaldus, Vita S. Ilvini, vi. 264, 278.

Hugo Altissiodorensis, Chronologia Altissiodorensis, ii. 309, 382, 384.

Hugo Cardinalis, in Apocalypse, ii. 5, 13, 158; in Evangelia, iii. 174, xiv. 344.
Hugo Etherianus, de Animarum regressu, iii. 250, 277, 380.
Hugo Kirkestedius. See Kirkestedius.
Hugo Lingonensis, Epistola ad Bernardium, ii. 216.
Hugo Portugalallensis, Epistola, vi. 290.
Hugo de Sancto Victore, iii. 154, 447, xii. 325.
Humbertus, contra Nicetam, ii. 357.
Hume, David, History of England, i. 217.
Hundius, Wigulius, Metropolis Salzburgensis, vi. 269; Salzburgensium Episcoporum Catalogus, iv. 462.
Hungaricarum Iterum Scriptores, li. 91.
Hyrigius, Rigtalti, v. 418.
Hyperius, Andreas, de Scriptura Lec
tione quotidiana, xii. 363.

I
Idatius Leminensis, Chronicon, v. 352.
Ignatius Constantiopolitanus, Concio, xii. 300.
Illyricus. See Flacius.
Index Expurgatorius, Belgicis, iii. 25, 26, xii. 260, Hispanicis, ii. 53, 54, 193, iii. 474, 512, Romanus, ii. 88, 128, vii. 121, 243. See Brasichellanus.
Index Librorum Prohibitorum Romanus, ii. 53, iv. 562, xii. 383, 384.
Ingber, Marsilius de, Quaestiones in Sententias, iii. 577, 578.
Innissaffen, Annales de, vi. 370, 401, 494, 470, 523, 538.

Innocentius III., Epistole Decretales, ii. 66, 288, 316, 317, iii. 213, 214, 246; de Mysteriis Missae, iii. 313.
Irenaeus Franciscus, Germaniae Exe
Isaacus, Johannes, contra Lindanum, xiv. 218, 440, 483, 484, 498, 501.
Isidorus Hispaniensis, Etymologiae, xiv. 418; Glossae, vi. 215; de Officiis Ecclesiasticis, vii. 214, xii. 270, 398, xiv. 417; 398, xiv. 417; Ori
gines, iii. 473, 581, iv. 20, v. 257, vi. 272, 275, 284, 324, x. 6, xii. 311; de Patribus urtiisque Testa
menti, v. 10, vi. 191; Regula Mon
nachorum, ii. 59; de Viris illustri
bus, iv. 24, v. 499, vi. 14, 330, 331; Sententiae, iv. 209, 222, xi. 811, 819, 368, xii. 259; Opera, ii. 35.
Isidorus Mercator, Decretales Epis
Isocrates, v. 7; Evagoras, vii. 396, 405, 410; Nicocles, xi. 229.
Isychius, in Leviticum. See Heas
chius.
Ivo Carnotensis, Epistole, iii. 137, 173, 246, iv. 200.
Ivenetus, Fr., de Ortu Pauperum Lug
dunensium, ii. 318.

J
Jacobus, S., Liturgia, iii. 211, xiv. 233.
Jacobus de Voragine. See Voragine.
Jamblichus, de Mysteriis Egyptianorum,
Jamblichus—continued.
XII. 488, 490; Vita Pythagorae, viii. 217, xii. 484, 485.
Jasenius, Thomas, Ecloga Oxoniense-Cantabrigiensis, xii. 349, 355; de
Corruptione Patrum, xii. 343; Epis-
tole, see General Index.
Jansens, Cornelius, in Proverbia, iii. 326, 400; Concordia Evangelica, xiv. 74, 183, 193, 196, xiv. 335.
Jana, Joannes de. See Johannes de
Jana.
Jannenius, Jacobus. See Voragine, Jacobus de.
Jarchi, Salomon, in Genesim, iii. 320, xiv. 482; in Exod., xiv. 240.
Jason Cyreneus, Epitome, xiv. 417.
Jewel, see Juellius.
Josephus, Abbas, in Apocalypsin, ii. 163.
John, de Verbo Incarnato, iii. 303.
Jocelinus, Monachus, de Episcopia Brit-
tannica, v. 88.
Johannes de Beko. See Beko.
Johannes de Bellis Manus, or Bel-
mays, Epistola, v. 119.
Johannes Didascalias, Chronicon, ii. 165, v. 239.
Johannes a Bosco. See Bosco.
Johannes Chemensis, Onus Ecclesiae, ii. 12.
Johannes Damascenus. See Damasce-

nus.
Johannes Dianus, Vita Gregorii Magni, iii. 77, 250-252, 283.
Johannes Dun, xv. 588.
Johannes Floriacensis, Epistola, ii. 254.
Johannes de Fordun. See Fordun.
Johannes de Garlandia. See Garlan-
dia.
Johannes de Jana, Catholicon, v. 59, 475.
JOSEPHUS — KIARANUS.

Josephus, Christianus, Hypomnesticon, xi. 560.
Joselina, Vita Archiepiscoporum Cantuariensium, xv. 116.
Jovius, Paulus, Descriptiones Regiomontanae, vi. 126, 151.
Juelius, Johannes, Defensio Apologise, li. 27, vi. 126, xii. 179.
Julianus Caesar, in Landem Constantii, v. 227, vi. 318; Cynicus, xii. 435; Epistola ad Atheniacos, v. 457.
Julianus Toletanus, contra Judaeos, ili. 294, xii. 279.
Julius Obsequens. See Obsequens.
Junius, Franciscus, Animadversiones in Bellarminum, xiv. 347, 488; in Apocalypsin, ii. 10; Parallela sacra, xii. 71.
Junius, Hadrianus, Batavia, v. 481, 483.
Junius, Patricius, Catena in Job, xii. 50.
Juretus, Franciscus, in Symmachum, ii. 103.
Justellus, Christophorus, Codex Canonicus, v. 263, 266, 340, 411.
Justinus, Marcus Junius, viii. 276, 278, 280, 289, ix. 311, x. 26, 30, 44, 142, 432.
Justinus Martyr, Apologia, iii. 68, v. 72, vii. 47, xi. 391, 394, xii. 461, 468; Dialogus cum Tryphone, iii. 389; Responsiones ad Orthodoxos, iii. 181, 271.
Juvencus, Historia Evangeliaca, iii. 387.
Juvenis, Johannes, de Antiquitate Ta rentinorum, vi. 202, 205, 295.

K
Kaniens, S. See Caiusus.
Kellison, Matthaeus, Survey of the New Religion, iii. 64, xiv. 154.
Kennulphas, Examen Concili Tridentini, ii. 212.
Kempis, Cornelius, de rebus Frisiciis, v. 454, 456, 459, 477, 482.
Kentigernus, S., Vita, vi. 86, 203, 204, 212, 225, 224–228.
Kervins, S., Vita, vi. 83, 422. See Coemgen.
Kiarranu Saghbrendis, S., Vita, vi. 146, 332, 400, 525. See Clarenus.
KILIANUS — LEO.

Kilianus, S., Vita, iii. 378, iv. 2, 244, 335, vi. 279. See Egilwardus; Sarroinus.
Kimedonicus, Jacobus, xiv. 98.
Kircherus, Conrad, Concordantiae Hebraico-Graecae, xiv. 496.
Kughton, Henricus, Chronica, ii. 199, 221, 225.
Knautius, Albertus, Metropolis Saxoniae, v. 478.
Krentzheimus, Leonhartus, Observationes Chronicologic, xi. 509-512.
Krynander, Guilielmus, de Augusta Treverorum, v. 219.

L

Labbé, Philippus, Concilia, ii. 6, 127, 129, 131, 140, 144, 148, 245, 285.
Lactantius Firmianus, Divinum Institutiones, ii. 30, 442, iii. 226, 367, 373, 386, 406, 407, 412, 413, 504, 506, vi. 229, viii. 2, xii. 404, xii. 226, 578; de Vera Sapientia, xiv. 228.
Lactantius, or Lactatius, Placidus, in Statium, vi. 325.
Lambertas Schafnaburgensis, Annales, ii. 77, 127, 182-184, 142,147-149, 151.
Lampridius, Felius, Historia, iii. 505.
Lancelotus, Cornelius, Vita Augustini, v. 533.
Landavensis Liber. See Liber.
Landulphus Sagax. See Sagax.
Lafrancus Cantuariensis, Epistole, iv. 287, 291, 322, 490, 492, 495; de Eucharistia contra Berengarium, ii. 54, 220, 221, 222, iii. 85, iv. 285, 291, 322.
Langius, Wilhelmus, de Annis Christi, xii. 27.
Langtoft. See Petrus de Langtoft.
Lansbergius, Philippus, Chronologia Sacra, xii. 62.
Laodicense concilium, Acta, iii. 137, 469, 470, xii. 478.
Lapide, Cornelius a, Commentarius, ii. 491, xii. 528, 560.
Lateranensis Canoniconorum Officium, vi. 393, 401, 426.
Latius Pacatus. See Pacatus.
Laurentius Novariensis, Homilia de Pontentia, i. 109.
Laurentius O'Toole, S., Vita, vi. 524.
Laurentius, Renatus, in Terullianum de Anima, iii. 251.
Lavaterus, Johannes Rodolphus, de Descentu Christi ad inferos, i. 391.
Laziardus, Johannes, Epitome Historiae Universalis, ii. 229.
Lazius, Wolfgangus, de Republica Romana, iii. 103.
Lebinnus, S., Vita, vi. 264, 278.
Lectius, Jacobus, Vita Antonii Saddeüs, ii. 177.
Ledesma, Jacobus, de Scripturis quavis lingua non legendis, ii. 16, xii. 461, 463, 464, 484, 490.
Legenda Aurea. See Capgraveus, Johannes; Vorgine, Jacobus de.
Leland, Thomas, History of Ireland, i. 72, 93.
Lelandus, Johannes, v. 88, 335, vi. 176; Asserio Arturi, v. 145, 158, 540; Commentarius, iv. 563; de Viria Illustribus, xii. 353.
Leo Imperator, Tactica, ii. 60, iv. 277; Homiliae, iii. 351.
Leo, Johannes Franciscus, Thesaurus fori Ecclesiastic, ii. 120.
Lucas Brugensis—continued.
270, 289, 291, 309, 346, 444; de usu Paraphrasese Chaldacoe, xiv. 221, 442, 492.
Lucas Tudensis, de laborantibus contra Hierosolymitanus, liii. 313.
Lucianus, Astrologia, iii. 376; de Calumnia, ix. 8, x. 20; de Lecto, iii. 321, 373; Macrobius, lx. 167, 218; Pseudologista, xili. 380.
Lucianus, presbyter, de Stephani Reliquiis, vi. 290.
Ludolphus Carthusianus, in Psalmo, xili. 844; Vita Christi, iii. 495.
Ludovicius Pius, Literae, v. 448; Vita, see Fidiusus.
Ludius, S. see Molus.
Lutherus, Martinus, Enarrationes in Esiam, xiv. 471; Supputatio Annorum mundi, ii. 84, xiv. 341.
Lutzenburgensis, Bernardus. See Bernardus.
Lydiat, Thomas, Adversaria, x. 445, xili. 33; de variis Annorum formis, viili. 32, xili. 581.
Lyndwode, Guillaume, Provinciale, iii. 493.
Lysis, Epistola, xii. 484, 485.

M

Macarius Egyptianus, Homilie, iii. 61, 182, 183, 535, xili. 179.
Macarius Hierosolymitanus, iii. 355.
Mac Cartinus, Floristhus, Antigirii Hierarcharum Collectanea, vi. 420.

M’Crie, Life of Knox, i. 2; Life of Melville, i. 3, 4.
Maccathenus, Vita S. Patricii, vi. 375, 390, 411.
Machutus, S., Vita, vi. 50, 57.
Mac Mahon, Hugh, Jus Primatiae Armacachum, i. 161–164.
Macrobius, Aurelius, Saturnalia, vii. 29, ix. 16, x. 257, 258, 284, 406, 478; Somnium Scipionis, iii. 367.
Maglorius, S., Vita, v. 97, 533, vi. 42, 50.
Magna Charta, xl. 451, 453.
Magnus, S., Vita. See Theodorus Campidoniensis.
Mairos, Annales de, xii. 332, lv. 320, vi. 432, 454, xv. 176.
Maimonides, Moses, xl. 513, xv. 238–256.
Malachias O’Morgair, S., Vita, xii. 443.
See Bernardus, S.
Malaha, Ioannes. See Joannes.
Maloanus, Ioannes, Commentaria, iii. 38, 278, 548, lv. 25, 166, 169, xiv. 76, 290, 294, 320, 338; de Sacramentis, iii. 101, 154.
Malteclus, or Hemmerlein, Felix, de Noulinte, ii. 31.
Malmesbury, See Guillaume.
Malorius, Thomas, Historia Artthuri, v. 31.
Matthaeus de Cracovia, de Squaloribus
Romani Curiae, xv. 150.
Mauhliwus, Gilberinus, Collectio veterum auctorum de Predestinatione, i. 128.
Maxentius, Joannes, Tractatus varii, iii. 524, v. 401, 494, 495, 496, 498, v. 3, 4.
Maximus Abbas, Loci Communes, xii. 278.
Maximus, Monachus, scholias in Ecclesiasticam Hierarchiam, iii. 275.
Maximus Taurinensis, Homiliae, iii. 96, 143, 184, 318, 340, 341, 430, xi. 392, xii. 260.
Maximus Tyrius, Dissertationes, ii. 102, vii. 9.
Mayus, Confutatio Craswahi, ii. 53, 54.
Mediavilla, Ricardus de, super Sententias questiones, xiv. 325.
Medina, Joannes, de Confessione, iii. 114; de Oratione, iii. 228-232; de Pecuniotia, ii. 218.
Medina, Michael, de saecorum hominum Continentia, viii. 123, 238.
Medecius, S., Vita, vi. 527.
Mela, Pomponius, de Situ Orbis, v. 61.
Melanchthon, Philippus, Vita Rodolphi Agricola, ii. 168; narratio de Philippi, vi. 11, 12.
Mellisius, Antonius. See Antonius.
Melrose, Annals of. See Mullin.
Mendoza Alphonzus, Controversiae Theologicae, iii. 214, 232, 251, 252, 270, 303, 395.
Mencologia Graeca. See Messa.
Mensius, Alexius, Historiarium, iii. 217.
Merozor, Gerardus, Demonstratio Temporum, vi. 516.
Merozor, Isidorus. See Isidorus.
Mercerus, in Joh, xiv. 468, 474.
Mercurius Gallo-Belgicus, iii. vii.
Mermannus, Arnoldus, Theatrum Conversionis Gentium, vi. 291, 295.
Merssus Cratopedius, Petrus, Annales Episcopatus Osnaburgensis, ii. 226; de Sanctis Germanis, i. 165, vi. 293, 366; Colomnienium archiepiscoporum catalogus, vi. 164, 168; Treviriensium archiepiscoporum catalogus, v. 73, 74, 77, 437.
Merula, Georgius, Historia Viscomn tim Mediolancenium, ii. 111.
Merula, Paulus, Geographia, v. 484, xii. 412, 424.
Messaltius, Walo (i. e. Claudius Salmasius), de Episcopis et Presbyteris, vii. 169, 212, 254, 256.
Messingham, Thomas, Florilegium Hib ernense, ii. 86, iv. 409, 500, 537, vi. 230, 284, 372, 415, 461, 484.
Messusius, Hieronymus, Eques, ii. 286.
Metaphrastes. See Simeon.
METELLUS TEGERSESENSIS — MUTIUS. 265

Metellus Tegerseensis, Quirinalia, vi. 190.
Maurinas, Joannes, Athenae Batave, v. 483; in Constantinum Porphyrogenetam, v. 219; Fragmenta Ensebii, iii. 351; Glossarium Gregorii Barbari, ii. 60, v. 506, vi. 58.
Mewin, Britannus Chronographus, vi. 103.
Mey, Joannes, Registrum, vi. 174.
Michael Angrianus, or de Bononia, in Psalmos, ill. 117, 173.
Michael, Sebastanus, Historia Magica, ii. 78.
Michovius, Mathias, Chronica Polonorum, ii. 169, xii. 239; Sarmatia Europae, xii. 299.
Milevitanum, Micbovius, v. 223; 241
Provinciale, in 318; Imaginibus, 139.
Milevitanum, Micbovius, v. 223; 241
Provinciale, in 318; Imaginibus, 139.
Milo, Bildtus, Catalogus Doctorum gentis Judaicae, ii. 217.
Mola, S., Vita, vi. 472, 511, 537, 541.
Membrisius, Boninus, Vita Sancctorum, vi. 348.
Monecusius, Johannes, Aaron purgatus, ii. 445, 446.
Monchenius, Johannes, Catechismi Cen-
surai, xil. 189.
Montacutius, Ricardus, Origins Ecclesiasticae, viii. 261.
Montanus, Arius. See Arius.
Moore, Thomas, History of Ireland, i. 172, 187.
Moponius, recte Mosconius. See Mos-
conius.
Moracius Britannus, v. 154, 155.
More, Sir Thomas, Opera, ill. 178.
Moreinus, Thomas, Depravatae Reli-
gionis Origio, xil. 486.
Morinus, Joannes, Excitationes Bib-
licae, xi. 534—540.
Morinaensis, See Bernardus.
Mornesius, Philippus, de Missa, ill. 82, iv. 87.
Morni Fratres, Vita Cataldii, vi. 300—
303.
Morus, Thomas, Historia Ricardi III. vi. 289.
Moryson, Fynes, Itinerary, i. 19.
Mosander, Jacobus, vi. 283, 310, 512;
Vita Godfrey, iii. 206, 207.
Mosconius, Ildorus, de Majestate mi-
lensis Ecclesiae, ii. 118—120, xi. 431.
Mose Barospeha, de Paradiso, xii. 417.
Moses Gerardensis, in Exodum, xii. 27.
Mosheim, John Laurence, Institutiones Historiae Ecclesiasticae, i. 46.
Munna, S., Vita, iv. 342, 343, vi. 503—
505.
Munsterus, Sebastians, Cosmogra-
pida, v. 49, vi. 518; prefatius in Biblia, xiv. 461, 462.
Muretus, Marcus Antonius, Variae Lectiones, vi. 267.
Mutius, Iuldricus, Chronicum Germani-
cum, ii. 208, 356, 357, v. 516.
OLEASTRO.

N

Nachman, Moses Bar, in Pentateuchum, xii. 257.

Naciantus, Jacobus, in Epistolam ad Romanos, iii. 499.

Nanglaeus, Guilielmus, Chronicon, ii. 78, 217, 226, 270, 310, 339, 381, 367, 397.

Nathan, R. Mordecaia, Concordantiae Hebraicse, iii. 319.


Nazarius, Paneypirciens in Constantinnum, xii. 342.

Neal, Daniel, History of the Puritans, i. 259.

Nebriesis, Antonius, Quinquagena, xiv. 292.

Nechamnas, Alexander, divina Sapiens Laudes, v. 177, 216, 517, vi. 90.

Nectarius, Oratio in festo Theodori, iii. 407.

Nennius, Historia Britonum, iv. 247, 322, 375, xi. 433. See Nirius.

Nepolemus Parianus, Trichthonis, iii. 375.

Nestorius, Epistola ad Celestium, v. 404.

Netters, Thomas. See Waldensis.

Neubury, William of. See Guilielmus Neubrigensis.

Neustria Hypodigma. See Walsingham.


Nichoephorus Callistus, Historia Ecclesiastica, ii. 13, 16, 29, 35, v. 18, 20, 208, 213, 222, 224, 229, 239, vi. 178, 191, 192, 287, v. 6, 63, xi. 318, xii. 509.

Nichoephorus Gregoras Constantinopolitanus, Chronographia, vii. 89, xii. 24; Stichometria, vii. 138; Oratio in Theodorum Metochitam, iii. 386.

Nietas Choniates, Annales, ii. 209, iii. 513; Historia, iii. 365; de Imperio Andronicii, xii. 835.

Nicetas Papflaga, Vita S. Ignatii, xii. 300.

Nicetas Serronius, Catena, iii. 419, 468; in Gregorium Nazianzenum, iii. 300, 367.

Nicolas Damascenus, Historiae, x. 60.

Nicolaus Dominicus, Concilia, xii. 399, 393, 397.

Niem, Theodoric à, or Niemans, de privilege Imperii, ii. 91; de Schisma, iii. 160, xv. 150.


Nithardus, Historiae, v. 448, 473.


Nones, Paraphrasis, xiv. 270, 290, 294, 325, 337.

Notitia Orientalis Imperii, v. 226.

Notkerus Balbulus, Martyrologium, v. 73, 163, 174, 207, v. 505, 506, vi. 228, 244, 245, 352, 279, 377; de S. Columbano, vi. 229; Vita Caroli Magni, iv. 389, vii. 279.

Novatiansus, de Trinitate, iii. 123, 386, 428.

Nannesias, Epistola ad Europaeos, xii. 458.

O

Obsequens, Julius, de Prodigis, ix. 401, 471, 476, 479, x. 267.

Ockham, Guilielmus de, in Sententias, iii. 175, 575.

Octaviansus del Palatio, Registrum, I. cxxx., cxxxii.

Eumenius, Commentarium, ii. 18, iii. 308, 472, 473, 570, xii. 315, xiv. 362.

Officium Cainici, see Cainicus; Canonum Lateranensis, see Lateranensis.

Oleastro, Hieronymus ab, Commentarium, xiv. 63, 64.
OLYMPIODORUS — PALLADIUS GALATA. 267

Olympiodorus, Catena Grecia, iii. 189, 323, 330, 364, 388, 393, xi. 367, xii. 52, 220.

Onkelos, Paraphrasis, iii. 327, xi. 514, 546, xiv. 482.

Onuphrius Panvinius, Fasti, ii. 89, 122, vi. 234, 325; Note ad Platina num, ii. 65; de varia creatione Romanorum pontificum, ii. 125; Commentarii in publice Romanae, v. 121, 513, vii. 20, 30; Vita Gregorii VII., h. 125, 131, 137, 138, 140-142, 224.

Oostkerck. See Dreviariun Oostker- kense.


Opus Imperfectum. See Mattheus.


Ordinale Anglicanum, iii. 119, xii. 531.

Ordo Baptizandi, iii. 568.


Orosius, Paulus, Apologeticus contra Pelagianos, v. 252, 253, 256-258.

Orosius—continued.


Orpheus, Argonautica, vi. 268; Sacra, xii. 465.

Orotius, Abraham, Geographiae, v. 336, 484, vi. 179.

Orthusinus Gratius. See Gratius.

Osbernus Cantuariensis, Vita S. Dun stani, iv. 265, iv. 572, vi. 456.

Osttha, S., Acta, vi. 249, 250.


Oswaldus, S., Vita. See Leander, And reas.

Otho, Vita Bonifaci. xii. 280.

Otterbourne, Thomas, Chronicle Regum Angliae, ii. 92, 198.


Oudartus, Nicolaus, Ephemerides Ecclesiasticae, v. 244, vi. 314, 487.

Ovidius Naso, Publius, Fasti, ii. 82, viii. 383, viii. 136, x. 292, 414, 419, 443, xii. 313; Metamorphoses, iii. 322, vi. 15, 24, viii. 367, 539, x. 261; Tristia, xii. 466, xi. 3, x. 421, 506, 507.

P

Pacatus Drepanius Latinitas, Panegyrica, v. 241, vi. 117.

Pachymeres, Georgius, in Dionysium, iii. 397.

Pachius, Barcilonensis, Epistola, iii. 153.

Pagninus, Sanctus, Bibliotheca, iii. 385.

Paludanus, Michael, xii. 102, 104, 107, 118.


Pamphilus, Josephus, Chronica Ordinis Eremitarum S. Augustini, ii. 313.

Pancirolin, Guido, Commentarii in Notitiam Imperii, vii. 21.

Panormitanus, Becchattellus, in Decretilia, iii. 117.


Papias, S., Fragmenta, vii. 58, 59.

Papinianus, Eumilius, in Digesto, xi. 508, 531.

Paradinus, Guilielmus, Annales Burgundiae, ii. 332.

Param, Ludovicus a de origine Institutionis, ii. 242.

Parens, David, Commentarii, viii. 4, xii. 259, 263, xii. 16, 23-26.

Paris, Matthew, See Matthewus.

Parker, Matthewus, de Antiquitate Britanniae Ecclesiae, iv. 547, v. 133.

Parma, Johannes de, EvangeliumAfternum, ii. 303-309.

Parr, Richard, Life of Ussher, i. 29, 30, 62, 67.

Parson, Robert, See Persconus.

Paschasius Litybataeus, Epistola ad Leonem, vi. 492, 494.

Paschasius Radbertus, de Corpore et Sanguine Domini, iii. 76, vi. 200; epistola ad Frudegardum, iii. 77, 82.

Pasleternis Liber, vi. 255, 260.

Passeratius, Johannes, de Literarum cognitione ac permutatione, vi. 214.

Passionarium Sarisburiacum, iii. 427.

Patentes. See Rotuli.


Patricius, Alexander, Armachanus, Mars Gallieus, v. 337.

Patricius, Franciscus, discussiones Pe- ripateticae, vi. 297.

Paulinus presbyter, Vita S. Ambrosii, iii. 132.

Paulinus Nolanus, Epistole, v. 222, xii. 256, xv. 175.


Paulus Burgensis, additiones ad Lyra- num, iii. 580.

Paulus disconus Aquilegianus, Confi- mutatio Eutropii, v. 385, 386, 442, 405, 467, 513, vi. 87, 130, 143; de gestis Longobardorum, v. 444.

Paulus Leonensis, Vita, vi. 78.

Pausanias, Achacia, ix. 404; Arca- dica, vii. 427; Attica, ix. 27, 33, 37, 47, 127, 133, 150, 156, 165, 467, 486; Elica, viii. 445; Laco- nica, viii. 388, 389; Phocica, ix. 140, 153, 169.

Payva, Andadius Jacobus. See An- dradius.


Pelagius Illegeticus, Epistola ad De- metriadem, iv. 4-8, v. 280, 281, xii.
Pelagius Hæreticus—continued.
241; in S. Pauli Epistolam, vi. 356, 357.
Pelagius, Alvarus, de Planctu Ecclesie, ii. 91, iii. 169.
Pembrieggus, Christophorus, Annales, iv. 321, vi. 378, xI. 467, 469, 461, 462.
Pentateneus Quadralinguis, iii. 328.
Percerus, Benedictus, de Antichristo, ii. 6; Commentarii, ii. 25, 26, iii. 34, 325, viii. 47, xl. 493, 497, 513, 518, 520, 522, 526, 534, 545, 549, 557, 564, 567, 584, 586, 590, 594, 595, xiv. 292, 339, 341, 414.
Perkins, Cases of Conscience, xiv. 489.
Perpinianus, Guido, Summa de Heresibus, ii. 251.
Perrinus, Panlus, Historia Albigen-sium, ii. 360, 361, 386; Historia Waldensium, ii. 232.
Perronius, Jacobus, Epistola ad Cas-banbonum, ii. 31; Opera, xv. 177, 178, 185.
Persinis, Aulus, Satyrse, xi. 365.
Persona, Gobellinus, Cosmodromium, ii. 137.
Pessantius, Alexander, commentarii in Thomam, iii. 450.
Petreus, Theodorus, Bibliotheca Carthusiana, ii. 67.
Petrobargenses Annales, vi. 463. 

Petrus Blesaeus, in Job, iii. 570, xii. 330.
Petrus Chrysologus. See Chrysologus.
Petrus Cluniaensis, contra Judaeos, xiv. 469; contra Petrobrusianos, ii. 228, 232, iii. 276, vi. 491, 509.
Petrus Cratopolius. See Marsæus.
Petrus, diaconus Casinensis, Catalogus Abbatum Casinensium, vi. 486.
Petrus, diaconus Græcus, ad Fulgencium, v. 415.
Petrus de Langetoft, Chronicon Britannie, v. 75.
Petrus Latinensius, Bartholomæus, Definitiones de Gratia, v. 496, vi. 13, 18.
Petrus Lombardus. See Lombardus.
Petrus Sarnensis, Historia Albigen-sium, ii. 251, 252, 267, 331, 347, 350, 360, 364, 368, 369, 373.
Petrus Siculus, de Mannichais, ii. 250.
Petrus, Saffridus, in Genesis, v. 336, 392, 526; de Origine Frisiorum, v. 453, 454, 468, 482; de Scriptoribus Frisiae, xii. 413.
Pettingerius, Conradus, Tabulae, v. 448.
Philastrius Brixensis, de Haresibus, iii. 304, vii. 2.
Philippus Bergomensis, Jacobus. See Bergomensis.
Philippus, Henricus, Questions Chronologische, xii. 550, xii. 18, 20.
Philo Bybius, ii. 395.
Philo Carpathius, in Cautica, iii. 351, 388, 414, 415, xii. 215.
Philo Judæus, in Flaccum, vi. 2, 3, 5; de Josepho, vi. 344, xii. 39; Legatio ad Calum, x. 448, 527, xii. 2, 4-6, 11-16, 358, 356; de migratione Abrahami, xii. 571, xiv. 298, 299; de sacrificis Abelli et Cain, iii. 290; de Somnibus, xii. 18.
Philoponus, Ioannes, In Aristotelem, v. 446; Cosmopolis, xii. 578; in Meteoris, iii. 376, iv. 267, v. 416.
Philostorgius, Ecclesiastica Historia, vii. 324.
Philostoratus Lemnius, Vita Apollonii Tyanei, viii. 559, 560, xi. 38, 108.
Picardus, Johannes, in Anedemi Epis- tolas, iv. 494, 513, 525, 551, 556, 541, 542; in Gulielmum Neubrigen- sen, iv. 555.
Picolomontius, Jacobus, Commentarii, ii. 173.
Pics Mirandula, Joannes Franciscus, Examen Vaniatis Gentium, xii. 367; de studio Philosophiae, xii. 387, 389.
Pighins, Albertus, Ecclesiastica Hier- archia, iii. 27, 432, xiv. 25, 51, 54, 411.
Pighius, Stephanus Vinandus, Annales Romanorum, ii. 103, v. 481, x. 64, xii. 413; Hercules Fredicus, v. 467.
Pikus, Johannes, in Lambardi Ar- checonomiam, vi. 259.
Pilchdorf, Petrus, contra Waldenses, xii. 237, 238, 320.
Pindanus, Isidoria, iii. 398; Olympia, iii. 356, 372, 577, 398, xi. 270; Pythia, iii. 351, 356.
Pineda, Joannes, Commentarii in Job, ill. 326.
Pinke Abboth, xi. 264.
Pisautus, Alphonsus, de Apostolico co- lituata, vii. 237.
Pisector, Joannes, in Geneesi, xiv. 484.
Pistorius Nidanus, Joannes, Chronicon Belgium, ii. 89, 102, 147, 241, 262, 290, 313, 356, 339, 369; Weg- welser, xiv. 415.
Pithaeus, Petrus, Adversaria, vi. 189; Pithaeus—continued.
Annales Francorum, ii. 44, iv. 87. 202, xii. 275; Historie Francorum, ii. 98, 128, 216, 222; Vita Ludovic Fili, ii. 44, 388, 389, 397; Flo- riacensis Historia, ii. 264, iv. 482; Itinerarium Hierosolymitanum, vi. 381.
Pius II. papa. See Pius Sylvius.
Platina, Baptista, Vitae Pontificum, ii. 70, 87, 99, 114, 216.
Plato, Apologia Socratis, xi. 333; Cratylus, lii. 516, 370, 371; Gorgias, lii. 371, 394; Parmenides, lii. 410; Phaedo, lii. 564, 567, 371; Politicus, xii. 284, xvi. 58; de Rep- publica, iii. 368.
Pleiss, Philippus Mornaeus du, de Misce, ii. 50, 215.
Plowden, Edmund, Commentaria, ii. 117.
Plunket, Oliver, Jes Primatique, i. 164.
Plutarchus—continued.
412, 421, Bratus, x. 148, 216, 226, 229, 230, 267–270, 280–
283, Cesar, x. 140, 142, 165–169,
174, 188, 189, 196, 197, 215,
Cato Major, ix. 288, Cato Minor,
27, 62, 78–80, 84, 89, 90, 142,
Cicero, x. 118, 127, Cimon, viii.
286, 294–297, 306–308, Crassus,
x. 100–103, 118, Demetrius, ix.
82, 85, 97–100, 103, 110, 116,
123, 126, 127, Eumenes, ix. 28,
22, 42, 52, 65, 67, 69, 70, Flami-
nius, ix. 208, 211, 213, Lucullus,
ix. 603, 613, 514, 548, 549, 555,
564, 566–576, 580–593, 613–617,
Lykaon, viii. 351–354, 357, 359,
Lysias, viii. 310, Marius, ix. 475,
478, Pericles, viii. 3, 13, 14, 17,
Pompeius, ix. 611, 612, x. 2,
5–141, Pyrrhus, ix. 155–157, Ser-
torius, ill. 372, Themistocles, viii.
293, 294; de his qui sero a numine
pumulantur, xi. 550; de Amore fra-
terno, xi. 521; Iais, iii. 316; de
Oraculorum defectu, ill. 18; Questiones
Romanae, vi. 400, xii. 268;
de Republica gerenda, xi. 265, 324;
Oratio consolatoria ad Apollonium,
iii. 398; ad Principem indoctum,
xi. 260, 272; Ad theo ßwvας, illi.
392.
Podio Laurentii, Guillelmus de, Chro-
nica, ii. 256, 266, 329, 333, 335,
Polianus, Martinus, Chronicle, iv. 562.
Polus, Reginaldus, Oratio, iv. 457,
x. 59, 60.
Polyenius, Stragemonata, viii. 290,
387, 400, 404, 406, 414, 416, 421,
435, 408, 496, 527, 534, 557, 603,
ix. 3, 55, 68, 72, 167.
Polybius, Historiae, vi. 266, ix. 109,
168–263, 274, 282, 286, 287, 289,
290, 292, 293, 309–400, xi. 266.
Polycepurus, Epistola ad Philippenses,
vi. 50, xii. 162.
Polychronius, Catena, ill. 516, xii. 52,
xiv. 444.
Polycrates Ephesinus, Epistola ad Vic-
Polyocrates Ephesinus—continued.
torem, vii. 48, 51; de Martyrio Ti-
mothei, vii. 48, 78.
Polydorus Vergilinus, Anglica Historia,
i. 12, iii. 254, v. 33, 50, 90, 156,
160, 167, 207, 215, 253, 283, 464,
518, vi. 53, 76, 144, 211, 212,
250, 259, 262; de Inventoribus
rerum, ii. 85, ill. 184, iv. 362.
Pomponius Letus, Romane Historia
Compendium, ii. 57, v. 467, vi.
818.
Fonticus, Arnaldus, Chronographia,
vi. 318; in Eusebium, iv. 18, vi.
126, 182.
Fontanus, Isaacus, Rerum Danicarum
Historiae, v. 23, 381, 427.
Pontificale Romanum, ii. 445, ill. 135,
230.
Poplinerus, Lancelotus du Voyn, Historia
Franciae, ii. 231.
Porphyrius, v. 11, vi. 112, 278, ix.
152, 167, 455, 456, 461, 468, 470,
480, 484, 494, 496, 522, 531, x.
35, 82.
Posidonius Apamenus, Historiae, ix.
446, 496.
Possevins, Antonius, Apparatus sacer,
i. 210, 218, 219, iii. 23, iv. 14,
181, 192, v. 176, vi. 3, 356, 357,
359, 366, 274, 415, viii. 130, 165,
240, xiv. 273; Bibliotheca selecta,
iii. 23, xiv. 229, 433.
Possidius, Vita S. Augustini, i. 56, v.
326, 347, 352.
Pessinus, Petrus, Dialiecticorum Genea-
logiae Christi, xi. 544, 560.
Postellus, Guillelmus, Origines Heru-
rici, xii. 306; Grammatica Syriaca,
xiv. 222.
Potken, Johannes, Syllabarum Æthio-
picum, iv. 405; Paellicum Æthio-
picum, xii. 452.
Powell, David, in Giralbum Cambren-
seum, iv. 561, 562.
Pratolus, Gabriel, Catalogus Hercul-
corum, ii. 259, 256, 252, 260, 324,
361, 368, v. 256, 261.
Prato, Hugo de, Sermones Dominicales,
iii. 454.
PRIMASIIUS — RADERUS.

Primasius, Commentaria, ii. 3, 4, 7, 9
iii. 294, 340, iv. 170, xi. 376, 558, xii. 241.


Priscianus, Commentaria Grammaticae, iii. 516, vi. 214.


Proclus, Didachochns in Hesiodum, iii. 375.

Proclus Cyzicenus, Homiliae, iii. 416.


Procopius Graecus, Commentaria, ii. 20, iii. 363, 373, 375, xi. 572, xii. 215.

Propertius, Sexus Aurelius, Elegiae, x. 412, xi. 540.

Prosper Aquitanicus, continued.

Prudentius Aurelius, i. 301; Apotheosis, ii. 318, iii. 353; de Coronis, v. 387; Liber Catheremih, iii. 247, 289, 290, iv. 17.


Prynne, William, Centerburie's Doome, i. 129, 237.

Ptolemaeus, Claudius, Geographia, iv. 562, vi. 84, 87, 225, 226, 355, 447, vii. 45, 104, 267, 462, 508, 527, 538, vili. 5, 9, 10, 11, 18, 20, 21, 61, ix. 430, 455; Magna Synaxis, vili. 1, 315, 407, xi. 118.

Pyrrhus, Joannes, in Apocalyisp, ii. 55; Libellus, xiii. 528.

Puteanus, Erycius, in Proteam Parthemium, ii. 21, 22.

Putschius, Iliatas, Grammatici antiqui, vi. 381.

Pythagoras, Aurea Carmina, iii. 368.

Q

Questaones Veteris et Novi Testamenti, ii. 94.

Quercetanus, Andreas. See DuChesné.

Quenelilianus, Institutiones Oratoriae, ix. 445, 621, x. 209.

R

Rabanus Maurus, Epistolae, iv. 41; de institutione Clericorum, ii. 50, 59, v. 526, xii. 293, xiv. 418; in Hieremiam, iii. 506; Martyrologium, vi. 277; Penitentialia, ii. 22-24; de Sacramento Altaris, ii. 52; Vita, see Rudolphus Fuldenis.

Raderus, Matthaeus, Chronicum Alexandrinum, vii. 128, 368, viii. 432; Petrus Siculus, ii. 250.
RADULPHI — ROBERTUS LOTHARINGIUS. 273

Radulphi, Ricardus. See Fitz Ralph.
Radulphus Ardens, Homilie, ii. 214, 255, iii. 173, 570, 571.
Radulphus de Baldoc, Chronicon, v. 69, 87, 105.
Radulphus de Dicto, Chronicon, v. 48, 77, vi. 53.
Radulphus Dunstapulensis, v. 185, 189.
Radulphus Flaviacusensis, in Leviticum, xii. 321–324.
Remondus Florimundus, Fabula Joa
nnae papisse, ii. 33.
Reinoldus, Joannes, in Apocrypha, ii. 160, xii. 87, xiv. 185; Conference
with Hart, viil. 47, 75, 77.
Raleigh, Guasterus, Historia Mundii, xi. 567, xil. 99.
Ramrez de Prado, Laurentius, Pente-
contarchus, xiv. 325.
Ramus, Petrus, Commentarii, iii. 347;
Epistola, li. 28.
Ramusus, Joannes Baptistae, Naviga-
tiones, viil. 587.
Ranulphus Cestrensis. See Higden.
Raphelengius, Francisca, Lexicon
Arabicum, iii. 358.
Ratburtus. See Paschasius Radburtus.
Ratisbonensis Colloquii acta, xiv. 39.
Ratramnus, or Bertram, de Corpore et
Sanguine Domini, iii. 26, 83, 85, 87.
Rawdon Papers, i. 186, 205, 219.
Raynaudus, Theophilus, Defensio Va-
Raynerius, de Catharisi, ii. 170.
Rebritianus, Jacobus, Collectanea To-
losana, ii. 241, 329.
Reginaldus, or Reynolds, Guillelmus,
Calvino-Turcismus, ii. 22, 175, 215, 324; Refutatio reprehensionum
Whitelaker, xiv. 208, 210, 246, 251, 293, 432, 435, 447, 484, 487.
Regino Prumensis, Chronica, v. 209.
Reid, James Seaton, History of the

VOL. XVII.

Reid—continued.
Presbyterians, i. 46, 47, 104, 165, 185, 186.
Reinerius Domincanus, contra Hore-
Remigius Lugdunensis, de tribus Epis-
tolis, iv. 49, 50, 169; in Psalmo,
ii. 214.
Renaudotius, Eusebius, Liturgiarum
Orientalium collectio, i. 308, 309.
Resendius, Andreas, Epistola, vi. 294.
Reuchlin, Joannes, Rudimenta He-
braica, xiv. 478; de arte Cabalis-
tica, xiv. 501.
Reynenus, Clemens, Disceptatio de an-
tiquitate Benedictionorum in Anglia,
iv. 570, vi. 485.
Rhemenses, Angl., in Novum Testa-
mentum, xiv. 433, 485.
Rhemensis Synodus, Acta, ii. 40, 70.
Rhenanus, Beatus, res Germanicae,
vi. 294, xil. 371; in Tertullianum,
iii. 100.
Ribadeneyra, Petrus, Vita Sanctorum,
vi. 154, 167.
Ribera, Franciscus, Commentarii, ii.
20, 160, 161, iii. 334, xiv. 367, 467; de Templo, xii. 74.
Ricardus Hagustaldensis, de ecclesia
Ricardus de S. Victore. See Victorini-
us.
Ricemarchus, Epigramma, iv. 249; Vita S. Davidis, v. 541, vi. 48, 402,
521, xv. 9.
Rigordus, Gesta Philippii, ii. 261, 343,
347, 351, 367, 374, 381, 386.
Robertus Altissiodorensis, Chronologia,
ii. 253, 339, 343, 347, 352, v. 81,
Robertus, Claudius, Gallia Christiana,
iv. 175, 290, 503.
Robertus Dunstapulensis, v. 203.
Robertus Glocestrensis, Historia regum
Angliae, v. 75.
Robertus Lincolnesis, in Dinnaeum,
ii. 106, 261.
Robertus Llotharingius. See Lotharin-
gus.
ROBERTUS DE MONTE — SALMASIUS.

Robertus de Monte, Chronicon, iv. 366; de immutatore ordinis Monachorum, vi. 486.

Roblesius, Eugenius, Vita Ximenii, ill. 203.

Roecha, Angulus, Bibliotheca Vaticana, vi. 501.

Rodericus Toletanus, Historia Hispании, ii. 363, xii. 285.

Redolphus Glaber, Gallica Historiae, ii. 44, 74, 77, 80, 84, 85, 95-97, 104-106, 252, 254.

Roffensis Liber. See Liber.

Rogerus de Hoveden. See Hoveden.

Rogerus de Wendover. See Wendover.

Rokewink, Wernerus, de Origeni Nobilitatis, ii. 91.

Romanum Concilium, Acts, iv. 293.

Rosieres, Franciscus de, Stemmatata Lotharingiae, vi. 285.


Rosselli, Hannibal, Commentarii in Præambulam, xii. 467.


Rosveydyus, Hierbertus, Vita Patrum, ill. 181.

Rota, Claudius de, addit. ad Legenda Aurea, vi. 513.

Rotbeus, David, Hibernia resurgens, vi. 284; Hieroglyphica Hiberniae, vi. 286.


Ruadanus, S., Vita, vi. 429, 472.


Rudolphus Fuldensis, Vita Rabani Mauri, iv. 48.


Rugierius, Julius, de Libris Canonici, xiv. 248, 255.

Rumoldus, S., Vita. See Theodoricus.

Rupertus Tutiensis, Commentarii, ii. 15, 166, 211, 212, iii. 88, 571; de glorificatione Trinitatis, xii. 324; de Divinis officiis, xii. 325; Vita S. Eligii, vi. 336, 337; Vita S. Herberti, ii. 76.


Rutillus Numantianus, Itinerarium, vi. 395.

S

Sa, Emmannuel, Commentary, iii. 384, 340, xii. 136, xiv. 838.

Sabellicus, Antonius, Ermeeades, ii. 70, 71, 77, 277, 286, v. 55, 58, 373, vi. 129, 150, 317.

Sacerdotalis Romanus, iii. 568.

Sacramus, Joannes, Euclidarius errorum ritus Ruthenici, ii. 235.


Sagax, Landalphius, Historiae Miscelle, xii. 433.

Salauenus, de Libris, i. 12, 14.

Sallianus, Jacobus, Annales ecclesiastici, ix. 114, xi. 525, 528, 546, 547, 550, 558, 587, xii. 12, 15, 20, 39, 40, 77.

Salmanticensium Doctorum Censorum, iv. 371, 373.

Salmasius, Claudius, Enchiridion. Jac. Sirmondo pro adventoria de regionibus et ecclesiis Suburbancis, v. 320, 328, 348, vi. 30, 36, 37, 39; Pliniane exercitationes in C. Solini Polyhistora, vii. 24; de Primato
Salmasius—continued.


Salmeron, Alphonsus, Commentarii, ii. 18, iii. 33, 39, 93, 84, 422, 432, 435, 457, 468, xiv. 268, 289, 290, 295, 296, 305, 312, 341, 344, 481; Disputationes in Epistolae, xiv. 142, 344, 359.

Salustius, Crispus, Bellum Catilinarum, x. 57; Historiae, ix. 598, Orations, xi. 338, 864.

Savaticius, Porcheius, de Victoria adversus Hebraeos, xiv. 225.


Sancius, Rodericus, Historia Hispaniae, xii. 364.

Sancti Francisci, Ludovici, Globus canoem linguas sanctas, xiv. 486.

Sanctilogium Britannicum, See Johannes Timuthensis.

Sanctus, Gaspar, Commentarii, iii. 339, 400.

Sancto Amore, Gallielliman de, ii. 303, 305, xv. 93, 117.

Sancto Andrea, Joannes à, Liturgiae saecularum Patrum, xii. 466.

Sanders, Nicholas. See Sanderus.

Sanderus, Nicolaus, de Schismate Anglicano, iv. 362; Supper of our Lord, ii. 447; de viisithi monarchia Ecclesia, ii. 50, 175, 251, 260, 264, 320, 360, v. 36, 61, xiv. 447.

Sarisburyensis, Joannes. See Johannes.

Sarmenais, Petrus. See Petrus.

Sarum. See Breviarum Sarisburianum.

Sassalatus, Andreas, Breviarium Gallicanum, vi. 298; Martyrologium Gallicanum, v. 376, 378, 393, 507, 539, vi. 47, 77, 238, 460, 461, 477, 539.


Saxon Chronicle. See Annales Anglo-Saxonici.


Scaliger, Julius, Poemata, v. 59.


Scharpe, Johannes, Questions de orationibus Sanctorum, iii. 452.

Schedelius, Hartmannus, Chronicum, ii. 55, 286, 261, v. 48, 163, 164, 217, vi. 539.

Schottus, Andreas, Itinerarium Antonini, v. 119; Observationes Humanae, vi. 268; in Pighii Annales, ii. 103.

Schrader, Laurentius, Monumenta Italis, ii. 88.

Schultingius, Cornelius, Bibliotheca Theologica, vii. 90.

Scialach, Victorius, Liturgia Aegyptica, iii. 202, 216.

Sciopoulos, Gasparus, Ecclesiasticus, xiv. 24.

Scotus, Joannes Duns, in Sententias, iii. 449, 454, 575, iv. 112, xv. 517.

Scriverius, Petrus, Antiquitates Batavice, xiv. 481.

Sloper, Thomas, de Carmelitani ordinis antiquitate, v. 34.


Seylitz, Joannes, Historiarum Compendium, ii. 122.

Sebastianus, S., Acta, xii. 400, 401.

Seder Olam Raba, xi. 576, 585, xii. 24.

Sedulius, Cassius, Carmen Paschale, iii. 102, iv. 283.

Sedulius Junior, Collectaneum in S. Matthaeum, vi. 332, 538; in S.
Sedulius Junior — continued.


Sedulius, Henricus, Praelectiones adversus Haereses, ii. 226; Vita S. Francisci, ii. 312, 314.

Selden, Joannes, Analecta, v. 129; in Eadmerum, ii. 198, vi. 264, xv. 173;

Janus Anglorum, ii. 200, 207, xi. 471; Marmora Arundeliana, v. 12, xv. 407; History of Tithe, x. 471, 473; Titles of Honour, xi. 571. See Flitanus.

Selva, Johannes de, de Jurejurando, iii. 118.

Seneca, Joannes, in Decreta, ii. 29, 112, 222, iii. 115—117, 152, vi. 354, xiv. 440, xiv. 245.

Senanus, S., Vita, vi. 436, 510.

Seneca, L. Annaeus, de Beneficiis, vii. 293; Apocolocyntosis, vi. 270; de Clementia, xi. 366, 277, 365; Epistola, iii. 321, 343, 349, 350; de Ira, xi. 376; Naturalis Quaestiones, ix. 392, 452, x. 224; Thyesis, xi. 313. See Bernardinus. See Bernardinus.

Septemcastrensis, de Moribus Turcorum, xii. 473.

Sertius, Nicolaus, Donificaci Epistole, iv. 460; Litanieudic, iii. 466; de rebus Magnoeciss, ii. vii., xii., iv. 26, 396, 465, v. 179, 370; Triburales, ii. 22, 214, xiv. 323; Vita S. Kiliani, vi. 352.

Serranus, Joannes, Apparatus ad Fidei Catholicam, ii. 294, xiv. 35.

Servius, S., Vita, vi. 214.

Servius in Virgilium, iii. 373, 377, 378, x. 296.

Severus Antiochenus, Catena in Job, iii. 316.

Septuaginta, adversus Mathematicos, xii. 275.

Seysellius, Claudius, adversus errores Valdentium, ii. 172, 241, 259.

Sichardus, Joannes, in Chronicon Euscibil, vi. 111; in Sedulii Annotationes, vi. 322.


Sicignandus, Chronicum Angustanum, v. 49, 164.

Sigonius, Carobus, de Regno Italii, ii. 65, 67, 76, 98, 111, 115, 131, 216, 229, 246, 272, xii. 274; de Occidental Impero, v. 385, 455, vi. 168; de antiquo Jure Provincia, x. 140.

Sillegavius, Henricus, Catalogus dogmatum religiosarum Britanniae, vi. 197, 198.

Simeon Bisschop, Zohar in quinque libros Mosis, ii. 102.

Simeon Dunelmensis, de gestis Regum Anglorum, ii. 268, iii. 513, iv. 113.

Simeon Metaphrastes, ii. 77, vi. 552; Acta Sylvestri, v. 223, 224; Martianus Nepote, xii. 228; de Petro et Paulo, v. 16, 21, vi. 290, vili. 56, 83; Vita S. Lucce, xii. 102; Vita Tiscile, iii. 251, v. 16.

Simeon Scotus, vii. 220, 239.

Sinoaletta. See Theopyleactus.

Simeon Abbeundoniensis, Historia, v. 476.


Sirmundus, Jacobus, in Apollinarum Sidonium, v. 17; Concilia Galli, iv. 90, 46, 48, 88, 89, 96, 112, 191, 193, 204, 534, v. 123, 206, 455, 472, 486, 501, vi. 16, 27, 30, 47, 485, vii. 96, 82, 392; in Ermidium Ticinensem, iv. 171, vi. 327, 350; ad Facundum, v. 505; Propomp-
SIRMONDUS—STEPHANUS TORNACENSIS. 277

Sirmondus—continued.
ticon, iv. 517, v. 304, vi. 39; Adventoria de regionibus subarbiculis, v. 117, 121.
Sigo, Bock of. See Liber Sigantis-
us.
Smaragdus Abbas, Commentarii, ii. 62, iii. 567, xii. 307.
Smith, Thomas, Life of Ussher, i. 30, 32, 37.
Sophocles, Tragediae, iv. 205, xii. 279.
Soteillus Montilidensis, Joannes, in Prosperum, v. 492.
Soto, Dominicus, in Sententias, ii. i., ii. 11, 13, 160, 163; de Justitia et jure, xiv. 60.
Sotus, Petrus, contra Brentium, xliii. 492.
Southey, Robert, Book of the Church, i. 158.
Spanheimus, Fredericus, Dubia Evangelica, xi. 544, 560.
Spartianus, Elias, Romanorum Imperatorum historia, vi. 271, 553.
Speed, John, Chronicle, xv. 74.
Spelman, Sir Henry, Concilia, iv. 570, v. 130, 448, vi. 76, vii. 315, xii.

Spelman—continued.
303, xvi. 35; Glossarium, i. 28, iv.
203, 448, 509, 571, xv. 173.
Speelberch, Guilielmus, Speculum Vitae
B. Francisci, iii. 495.
Standieus, Johannes, contra Scripturam
Anglicanam, xiv. 135.
Staniharest, Ricardus, Descriptio Hiberniae, vii. 239; de rebus Hibernicis, iv. 562; Vita S. Patricki, vi. 374, 380, 447.
Stapletonus, Thomas, Antidota Apostolica, iii. 326, 327, 342, xi. 584, 594, xiv. 58, xiv. 136, 147, 148, 330, 361, 363, 367; Defensio Ecclesiastico authoritatissima contra Whitus-
erum, iii. 434, iv. 374, xiv. 41, 111, 419; Fortress of the Faith, iii. 108, 435; Principia Fidei Deo-
Stapulensis. See Faber Stapulensis, Jacobus.
Statius, Papius, Sylva, vi. 19; Thebais, ii. 443, xi. 58, xiv. 416.
Statuta Parliamenti Anglici, Hen.
VIII., i. 40; Hiberniae, xi. 454,455.
Stella, Didacus de, in Lucam, iii. 38, 39.
Stella, Joannes, Vitae ccxxv. Pontifi-
cum, ii. 75, 313.
Stengelius, Carolus, Corona Lucida, vi.
484.
Stephanoidea, Guilielmus, Descriptio civ-
ivitatis Londinensis, v. 216.
Stephanus Presbyter, or Eddius, Vita
S. Wilfridi, iv. 314, 347-349, vi.
489,498. See Eddius.
Stephanus Byzantinus, de Urbibus, iv.
566, v. 87, 224, 226, 447, vii. 6, 14, 16, 17, viii. 86, ix. 105.
Stephanus Eduensis, de Sacramento
Altaris, xii. 334.
Stephanus, Henricus, Schediasmata,
iv. 478, vi. 118; Thesaurus Lingue
Grece, xiv. 408, 479.
Stephanus, Robertus, Testamentum
Græcum, ii. 10, xiv. 342.
Stephanus Tornacensis, Epistolae, ii. 82.
STEUARTIUS — TALIESYN.

Steuartius, Petrus, Auctores Theologici, ii. 249, iv. 22; Tractatus contra Graccornn errores, ii. 278.
Stenius, Augustinus, de donatione Constantini, ii. 24, 198; Commentarii, iii. 325, 335, xiv. 296, 478, xiv. 494, 499.
Stowus, Joannes, Chronicon, v. 76, 123.
Strabo, Walafridus. See Waalafridus.
Strada, Octavius de, Vita Imperatorum Romanorum, xi. 298.
Strafford, Lord, Letters of, i. 100, 122, 157, 159, 166, 178, 189, 215.
Strype, John, Annales, i. 24.
Stumpfius, Joannes, Historia Germanica, ii. 109; Chronicon Helveti- cum, v. 164, vi. 191.

Subgenus, Episcopus, Vita, iv. 394, vi. 46.
Sullevan, Philip. See Osnullevan Barre.
Swertius, Franciscus, Athenæ Belgici, v. 501; Vita Joannis de Tur- recemata, ii. 103.
Swencfledius, de Sacra Scriptura, xii. 491.
Swertius, Franciscus. See Sweertius.
Sybbugius, Fridericus, Bibliä, ii. 10.
Syxelstrina Summa, iii. 100.
Symeon. See Symeon.
Symmachus, Q. Aurelius, Epistolæ, vi. 117, xi. 308, 311; Apologetæs adversæ Anastasium, xi. 363.
Synesius, Epistolæ, iii. 364, 441, xii. 367.
Synodus. See Patricius, S.

T
Tabula in Ecclesia S. Pauli, v. 87; S. Petri, v. 88.
Taliesyn Ben Beith. See Thaliesson.
Talmud Babylonicum, xii. 156-169, xiv. 219, xvi. 217.

Tancredus Bononensis, in Collectiones Decretalium, ii. 272.

Targum Hierosolimitannm, xiv. 482.

Tatianus, oratio ad Graecos, xii. 164.

Taurus Philosophus, iii. 410.

Tawosius, Jacobus, Pentateuchus Qua- drilinguis, iii. 328.

Taxter, Joannes de. See Johannes. Taylor, Jeremy, Works, i. 177.

Tello, S., Vita, v. 97.

Tertullianus, de Anima, iii. 58, 185, 207, 367, 377, 384, 408; Apologie- ticus, iii. 566, 426, v. 14, 66, xi. 287, 303, 307, 393, xii. 224, 532, 580; de Corona, xii. 532; adversus Hermogenem, ii. 42, xiv. 454; de Idololatia, xii. 535; adversus Ju- deos, v. 61, 173; adversus Marcionem, ii. 29, iii. 99, 121, 223, 273, 281-283, 292, 296, vii. 57, 88, 494, xi. 89, xii. 523; de Monogamia, iii. 222; de Patientia, iii. 177; de Pœnitentia, iii. 103, 107, 108; de Praescriptione Haereticorum, ii. 24, iii. 14, 48, vi. 509, vii. 51, 57, 81, xii. 465, xiv. 32, 129, 293; adversus Praxeum, ii. 28; de Resurrectione Carnis, iii. 56, 223, 297, xiv. 29, 554; ad Scapulam, vii. 171, xi. 287, 309, 393-398; de Virginibus velaudis, xi. 268, xiv. 34.

Thallusius, Ilecatantades, xii. 278.

Thaliesius, Poemata, iv. 553, 563, vi. 66.

Theganus Trevirenus, Vita Ludovici Pii, xii. 291.

Themistius, Orations, xiii. 315, 369.

Theodorus Cyrensis, Aposthe, iii. 387; Atrepios, iii. 388; in Genes., iii. 385, xi. 521; in Reg., iii. 271; in Psal., v. 19, xiv. 477; Cantic., iii. 408; in Sophon., iii. 561; in Rom., iii. 561, xii. 367; in 2 Cor., ii. 488; in Coloss., iii. 458, 472; in 1 Thess., xiv. 253; Genecarum affec- tionum curatio, ii. 16, iii. 367, 368, 372, xii. 218; Dialogi, iii. 73, vii.

Theodorus Cyrensis—continued.


Theodoricus Abbas, Vita S. Rumoldi, vi. 283.

Theodoricus Appodianus. See Appo- dianus.

Theodorus Antiochenus, in Prophetas Minores, xii. 216.

Theodorus Campidoniensis, Vita S. Magni, iv. 269-271, 277, 301, 302, 324.

Theodorus Cantuariensis, Pœnitentiale, iii. 111, 112.

Theodorus Daphnepatus, iii. 460.

Theodorus Metochita, Historia Romana, iii. 293.

Theodorus Prodomus, Cyrus, Epig- grammatia, iii. 78, 360.

Theodolus Emperor, Codex, vii. 21, 28.

Theodolus Junior, Emperor, Brevia- rum, vii. 29, 30, xii. 216.

Theon Alexandrinus, in Aratum, iii. 374, vii. 397.

Theophanes, Hist. Miscell., ii. 65, vi. 132.

Theophilus Antiochenus, ad Autoly- cum, vii. 56, viii. 5, xii. 285, 394, 516, xii. 165, 578; Commentarii, iii. 70, 293.

Theophylactus, Commentarii, in Matth., iii. 464; in Luc., iii. 244, 246, 339, xii. 315, Joh., ii. 14, iii. 128, 1 Cor., iii. 364, Ephes., iii. 394, xii. 315.

Theophylactus Simocatta, Historia Mauricii, iii. 38.

Thevetus, Andreas, Cosmographia, xii. 452, 453; Vita dominum illustrium, ii. 215, 216, 222, 225-227.

Thomas Aquinas. See Aquinas.

Thomas de Argentina, in Sententias, iii. 175.

Thomas Hybernica, Flores Doctorum, xii. 267.

Thuanus, Jacobus, Historiae sui tem-
THUANUS — ULSTER.

Thuanus — continued.

poris, ii. 228, 227, 242, 258, 259, 261, 274, 312, 324, 367, xii. 353.


Thuseus, Leo, Liturgia Chrysostomi, iii. 359.

Thyrnus, Guilielmus, Discurus de S. Patricio, vi. 416.

Titellus, Albus, Carmina, xii. 580.

Tichonius, Homiliis in Apocalypsin, li. 14, 19, 159.

Tigernachus, Annales Hibernici, vi. 345, 147, 255, 246, 610.

Tilias, Joannes, Codex Canonum Orientalis Ecclesiae, v. 411; Chronicon regum Francorum, xii. 365.

Timonius, Joannes de. See Johannes.


Tissingtonus, Joannes, Confessio, li. 82, 167, 219, 491, vii. 106.

Titelmannus, Franciscus, Eucelisatio in Psalmos, xiv. 494.

Titus Bostrensis, in Evangelium S. Lucæ, ii. 6, iii. 286.

Toletanum Concilium, Acta, iii. 138, 415, xl. 386, 381, 422, xii. 393.

Toletus, Franciscus, in Evangelium S. Johannis, iii. 156.

Tomsus, Joannes, Columba Sacra, vi. 484.

Torniellus, Augustinus, Annales Sacri, vi. 517, 526, 591, xii. 4, 59.

Tostatus, Alphonsus, iii. 38; Commentarius, xii. 105, 143, xiv. 218, 226, 221, 441, 442; Paradoxa, iii. 279.

Tractatus Doctorum, iv. 369.

Tremellius et Janius, Biblia Latina, xi. 597, xii. 98, 105.

Triada, Welsh, vi. 32, xvi. 591, 597.

Tridentinum Concilium, Canonum, ii. 487, 488, iii. 91, 104, 118, 157, 392, 498, xiv. 24, 201, 409.


Trivet, Nicolaus, Chronicum, iv. 366, 548.

Triumphus, Augustinus, de Ecclesiastica Potestate, ii. 116, 492.

Trullus Aragonus, Joannes, de Canonico Regularibus, vi. 392.

Tryphonus, in Digestis, xii. 273.

Tschudus, Robertus, Epitome Beithii, vi. 121, 122.

Turgus, Joannes, de Gestis Caroli Magni, vi. 16.

Turnerius, Robertus, Epitome Beithii, vi. 121, 122.

Turnerius, Joannes, de Grense Carthii Magne, vii. 275.

Turronsis Synodus, Acta, xii. 275.

Turrecremona, Joannes de, in Decreta Gratiani, ii. 222, 281; Summa de Ecclesia, iii. 310.

Turrianus, Franciscus, in Constitutiones Apostolicas, ii. 90, iv. 144, 164, 168, 170, 180, 225–228, 235, 239, 280; de Eucharistia, iii. 84.

Tusellinius, Horatus, Laurentiana Historia, iii. 486.

Twynus, Brianus, Antiquitates Ooxonienses, v. 159, 192, v. 33.

Twynus, Joannes, De Rebus Britannicis Commentaria, iv. 562, v. 86.


Trithemius — continued.

Tulitus, Rupertus. See Rupertus.

U

Ulenbergius, Caspar, Liber Causarum, ii. 213.

Ulsterius, Joannes, Prisorianum Historiam, vi. 91.

Ulpianus, Domitius, Digesta, vi. 203.

Ulster, Annales of, i. 29, iv. 357, 444,
VIGNATE — WALDENSIAN.

Vignate, Ambrosius de, de Heresi, ii. 177, 178.


Villadiego, Ondisalvus de, de Origine Cardinalium, ii. 120.

Villalbandus, Joanes Baptista, in Exe- chelem, iv. 170, xi. 110.

Villanovanus, Michael, in Ptolemaei Geographiam, vi. 522.


Vincentius Lirinensis, Commonitorium, ii. 23, 165, 494, 495, iii. 18, 52, 524, v. 235, 385, 412, 422, 423, xiv. 32.

Vines, Petrus de, Epistola, ii. 247, 300, 301.

Vinetus, Elia, in Ausonium, v. 486.

Virtus, Petrus, de Adulterat. Coena Domini, iii. 213.


Virunnias, Ponticas, Historia Britannica, v. 53, 77, 159.

Visitationes, Chrysostomus à, de Verbis Domini, iii. 495.

Vitodurannis, Joannes, Chronicum, ii. 209.

Vitracii, Jacobus de, Historia, ii. 127, 222, 240, 276, 278; Litania Major, ili. 454.

Vitus Amerbachius, in Constitutiones Caroli Magni, xi. 289.


Vitus, or White, Stephanus, vi. 200, 341.


Vopiscus, Flavius, Romanorum Imperatorum Historia, v. 7, vii. 59, 64.


Vorperus Thaborita, Historia Frisica, v. 454, 456, 477.

Vossius, Gerardus, Boschlorius, Miscellanea Patrum, iii. 131, 304, vi. 442, xiv. 352.


Vulcanius, Bonaventura, Apologia Gracorum de Fugatorio, iii. 195, 196; de Lingua Getarum, xii. 413, 492, 493, xiv. 224, xvi. 189.

Waddingius, Lucas, Annales Minorum, vii. 221; Opuscula S. Francisci, iv. 408.

Wakoldius, Robertus, Syntagma de Hebrorum codicum incorruptione, xiv. 223, 230.

Walafridus Strabo, Glossa Ordinaria, iii. 365, xii. 225, xiiii. 163, 346, 355; Poemata, iv. 123, vi. 190; de rebus Ecclesiasticis, ii. 28, 51, iii. 413, v. 401, vii. 384, xii. 227, 225, xv. 175; Vita S. Balthmaci, vii. 240, 246, 252; Vita S. Galli, viii. 269, 277, 278, 300, 324, vii. 229, 277.

Waldensic, or Netterus, Thomas, Doctrinale Fidel, ii. L, 51, iii. 23, iv. 18, xii. 563; de Sacramentis, ii. 51, 84, iii. 135, 580; Fasciculus Zizaniorum, ii. 82.
Walsingham, Thomas, Historia Anglie, ii. 171, v. 178, 378, vi. 185, 204; Hypodigma Neurtric, ii. 290, 344, 389.
Waleramus Naumburgensis, de Invesitutura Episcoporum, ii. 112; de Unitate Ecclesiae, ii. 126, 135, iii. 49, 50.
Wandelbertus Pruniensis, Martyrologium, v. 441, vi. 277.
Warneus, Jacobus, de Scriptoribus Illberndis, iv. 430.
Waverley, Anuales de, v. 56, vi. 44, 379.
Wendelinus, Joannes, in Codicem Canonum, ii. 214.
Whitakerus, Gulielmus, de S. Scriptura, vii. 462, xiv. 201, 301, 425, 429, 493; responsio ad Presbitionem Reginaldii, xiv. 450.
Whitlock, Bulstrode, Memorials, i. 251.
Wicelhifius, Speculum Militantis Ecclesiae, ii. 119; de Solutione Satane, ii. 87; Tractatus contra Fratum ordinem, ii. 294; Trialogus, ii. 85, 95, 171, 195, 296.
Wicelius, Georgius, senior, Historia Sanctorum, vi. 155.
Wicelius, Georgius, junior, Carmina Theologica, vi. 322; Vita S. Kiliani, iv. 480, 431.
Widmanstadius, Jo. Albertus, Lingus Syriacum Elementa, iii. 217.
Wierns, Joannes, de Preostigii Daemonum, iv. 502.
Wigbertus, S. See Lupus Servatus.
Wilfold, S., Vita. See Frigedonus; Stephanus Presbyter Edid.
Willibaldus, Archstadianus, Vita S. Bonifacii, vi. 216, xii. 281.
Wilkins, David, Concilia Magna Britanniae, iv. 289, 292, 294.
Willhelmus Malmesburiensis. See Guilielmus.
Willhelmus Neubridge. See Guilielmus Neubrigensis.
Willibrordus, S., Vita. See Alcuinus.
Wilsonus, Johanres, Anglicanum Martyrologium, v. 198, 245.
Winandus de Werde, Legenda Aurea, v. 198.
Wingfeldius, Robertus, Disceptatio super dignitate regnorum Britannici et Gallici, v. 38.
Wien, Arnaldus, Lignum Vitae, ii. 218, 220, vi. 3, 483, viii. 450.
Witchildanus Saxo, Gestae Saxoniae, v. 443, vi. 135, 140, 552 (Ind. Chr. 77).
Wolhus, Joannes, Lectiones Memorabiles, xii. 417.
Wolphelms Brawlerensis, S., Vita, ii. 217, iii. 88.
Wolphius, Henricus, Chronologia, ii. 19, xii. 82.
Wood, Antonius a, Athenae Oxonienses, i. 11, 12, 48, 223.
Wright, Thomas, Louthiana, i. 74.

X
Xavier, Hieronymus, Historia Christi Persic d con scripta, xvi. 12, 15.
Xiphilinus, Joannes, Dionis Epitome, vi. 208, x. 29, xi. 309.
Xylander, Gulielmus, Cedreni versio Latina, ii. 99.

Z

Zacharias Chrysopolitanus, Commentarii in Evangeliorum Monotecaros, ii. 211, iii. 89, xiv. 313.
Zacharias papa, Epistola ad Wittam, iv. 395.
Zanchius, Hieronymus, Epistole, xiv. 154; de tribus Elohim, vii. 221.

Zegerus—continued.
Zephyrus, Franciscus, Catena in Pentateuchum, iii. 46.
Zosimus, papa, Epistole, v. 256, 311, 314, 315.
Zwingerus, Theodoros, Theatrum sapientiae celestis, ii. 88, 128.

THE END.